United States
Department of
Agriculture

Forest
Service

July 2003

Final

Environmental Impact Statement and Record of Decision

Metolius Basin Forest Management Project

Sisters Ranger District, Deschutes National Forest
Jefferson County, Oregon

METOLIUS BASIN FOREST MANAGEMENT PROJECT
Final Environmental Impact Statement
Jefferson County, Oregon

Lead Agency: **USDA Forest Service**

Responsible Official: **Leslie Weldon**
Deschutes National Forest
1645 Highway 20 E
Bend, OR 97701

For Information Contact: **Kris Martinson, Project Leader**
Sisters Ranger District
P.O. Box 249
Sisters, OR 97759
541-549-7730

Abstract: The USDA Forest Service is proposing to implement fuel reduction and forest health management activities in order to meet the goals of reducing the risk of catastrophic wildfire, insect or disease events in the project area; protecting people, property and tribal and natural resource values; restoring old-growth forests, and protecting water and soil quality. Proposed actions include thinning dense forest stands, burning surface fuels, mowing dense shrubs, and closing roads, on approximately 12,600 acres of National Forest lands. Approximately 1.6 miles of temporary roads may be developed to aid in the access to and removal of trees. An additional action would be a site-specific amendment of visual quality standards and guidelines in the Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan to allow short-term visibility of thinning and burning activities. In addition, a site-specific, non-significant amendment of fuelwood standard and guideline in the Forest Plan is also proposed to allow the Forest Service to permit commercial and personal use fuelwood collection in the Metolius Heritage area.

This project is located in the Metolius Basin on the Sisters Ranger District in Central Oregon. The entire project area is within a Late-Successional Reserve and encompasses a portion of the Metolius Basin Wild and Scenic River.

Five alternatives were fully analyzed to gain an understanding of potential impacts of different strategies for meeting project goals. Alternative 3, as described and analyzed in the Final Environmental Impact Statement (FEIS) is the Selected Alternative. Modifications have been incorporated into the Selected Alternative. The modifications included in the Selected Alternative are fully analyzed and disclosed in the different alternatives presented in the Draft and Final EIS and its associated specialists reports and appendices. The Record of Decision describes the Selected Alternative as Alternative 3 – Modified and the rationale for the decision.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

SUMMARY

Purpose and Need

The local community of Camp Sherman, which has been watching the declining health of their surrounding forest lands, approached the Forest Service with concerns about the safety of their community to wildfire, and the safety of the surrounding natural resources, including the clean, clear waters of the Metolius Wild and Scenic River, and the beautiful old-growth ponderosa pine forests. The community's concerns were heightened after the severe ice storms of 1999/2000 in the Camp Sherman area damaged thousands of trees.

In response to these concerns, the Sisters Ranger District initiated the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project. This project will not only address community concerns, but help continue implementation of the long-term strategic fuel reduction and forest health plan across the District. The District plan has involved vegetation and fuel management both at the landscape-scale and in focused, strategic zones (i.e. cross-District fuel breaks and defensible space around communities).

It is important to continue the landscape fuel management strategy so that forest resources and adjacent communities are protected. During the last 10 years, there have been 14 large wildfires on the Sisters Ranger District, each burning with greater speed and intensity. Because of extreme fire behavior, these fires have been difficult to control; homes have been lost; late-successional habitat has been lost; lives have been threatened.

Ponderosa pine forests in the East Cascades, including within the project area, are dry, fire-adapted ecosystems. These forests historically burned every 8-12 years. However, 80 years of fire exclusion means that 7-10 fire cycles have been missed, allowing decades of vegetation to accumulate.

Forest health in these over-dense stands is declining, resulting in an increasing risk of losing late-successional habitat to wildfire, insects or disease. In addition, due to the extensive accumulation of fuels, there is a higher risk of losing the well-established old-growth ponderosa pine, which are resilient to low-intensity fires but can be lost in high-intensity burns.

Proposed Action

The Deschutes National Forest proposes to:

1. Reduce the risk of catastrophic wildfire, insect and disease
2. Protect safety of people, property, and tribal and natural resources
3. Restore late-successional (old-growth) forests
4. Protect and restore watershed conditions

The type of actions proposed to improve forest health include thinning trees to reduce stand densities and reduce stress on current and future late-successional forests; and reducing miles of open road to help protect forest resources (water, soil, late-successional habitat, spread of noxious weeds). The type of actions proposed to reduce the risk of catastrophic wildfire include thinning trees, mowing small vegetation, prescribed burning to reduce the amount and arrangement of fuel.

Project implementation would begin in the summer of 2003. Implementation would occur as quickly as possible, depending on funding, but could take 5 or more years to complete. Broad-scale forest health and risk reduction actions would occur across the project area, and focused fuel reduction treatments would occur within the defensible space corridors adjacent to residential and high public use areas, and along evacuation routes.

The project would be implemented through a combination of traditional service contracts, timber sale contracts, stewardship contracts, and partnerships. The Metolius Basin Forest Management Project is a pilot under the Stewardship Pilot Authority that allows us to try new contracting methods to implement the project, working more closely with the community and forest industry.

Decision to be Made

Based upon the effects of the alternatives, the responsible official will decide:

- Should proposed vegetation and fuel management actions be implemented in the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project Area to reduce risk of high severity wildfire and improve forest health?
- If so, then what areas are to receive vegetation and fuel treatments, when are they to be treated, and what methods will be used?
- What roads should remain open within the project area to meet resource needs and public uses?
- Should a site-specific amendment to the Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan be made to allow some actions that may not meet visual quality standards and guidelines in the short-term?
- Should a site-specific amendment to the Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan be made to allow fuelwood collection in the Metolius Heritage area as a tool for implementing the project?

The Draft Environmental Impact Statement (DEIS) was distributed for comments on December 11, 2002, and a Notice of Availability was published in the Federal Register on December 20, 2002. The comment period closed on February 15, 2003. In response to the DEIS, approximately 160 comments were received which provided a wealth of feedback on the project to consider in making the decision on which alternative to implement

The Record of Decision describes Alternative 3, with modifications as the Selected Alternative. The modifications that have been incorporated into Alternative 3 address ways to better meet the purpose and need for the project while making some important adjustments to respond to interests, issues and opportunities that were identified and addressed between the DEIS and this Final EIS.

Issues

The major issues that arose during public scoping of the proposed action relate to concerns about:

1. *Management of Vegetation in Late-Successional Reserves*

   Though the use of vegetation management in a Late-Successional Reserves is authorized under the Northwest Forest Plan, there is debate about the type and amount of management that should be done.

2. *Size of Trees Removed*

   What size trees should be cut and removed to meet project objectives, and what is the ecologically optimal range of tree size and structure to leave in forest stands to meet the needs of late-successional species?

3. *Fire/Fuels Management*

   Prescribed fire can be an effective tool for reducing fuel levels and risk of high intensity wildfires. Will residents and visitors to the Metolius Basin accept short-term impacts from fire, such as smoke and blackened trees, produced by controlled burning to meet project objectives?

4. *Water Quality and Soil Health*

   Tree harvest to reduce fuel levels and improve forest health can have impacts on soil and water. What are the best ways to mitigate these impacts?

5. *Road Access*

   Reducing miles of roads can help reduce resource impacts and mitigate effects from vegetation management, particularly sedimentation in the river system, but also reduces public access to certain sites in the project area. What is the best network of roads to maintain for public use, while protecting forest resources?

Alternatives

The 4 action Alternatives propose vegetation and fuel treatments on many of the same areas, and at first glance may appear the same. In fact, Alternative 3 and 4 are very similar, with the only difference being the potential upper limit of trees removed. After considerable discussion, Alternative 3 was added, so that a full range of effects relating to tree size (a key issue) could be analyzed. The other two action Alternatives, 2 and 5, propose much different types of treatments, again some of it relating to the size of trees removed, and are expected to have different results in the ability to reduce the risk of high severity wildfire and improve forest health. The Proposed Action, Alternative 4, is a mix of vegetation (fuel) treatments that are expected to help make the forest more resilient to catastrophic disturbances. These actions are based on the assumption that reducing stand densities can be very effective in meeting project goals.

Alternative 1- No Action

Under the No Action alternative existing processes and habitat cycles in the project area would continue largely without intervention. Current management of recreation use and services, fire suppression, hazard trees, standard road maintenance and re-closure of breached roads would continue. However, no actions would be taken to reduce risk at a landscape scale, or to actively develop a defensible space around homes and roads. This alternative will be evaluated as the baseline condition.

Alternative 2

The objective of this Alternative is to reduce short-term risk while minimizing short-term watershed and resource effects that can be associated with tree harvest, and to address the key issues of limiting tree harvest in Late-Successional Reserves, and limiting the size of trees that could be removed. This Alternative would reduce surface and some ladder fuels, but is not expected to contribute much to the reduction of stand or crown densities. The defensible space strategy would be implemented, though only trees 12" diameter or less would be removed. Approximately 71 percent of the total project area (12,135 acres) would be treated by proposed actions, mostly through burning, mowing and small tree (12" diameter or less) thinning. Approximately 25 miles of roads would be closed.

Alternatives 3 and 4. Alternative 4 is the Proposed Action described in the FEIS and was identified as the Preferred Alternative when the DEIS was sent out for public comment. ***Alternative 3, with modifications, has been identified as the Selected Alternative (Alternative 3-Modified) in the Record of Decision***.

These Alternatives are the same, *except* for variations on the size of trees that could be removed, so are described together. Alternative 3 has a lower limit on the size of trees that could be removed (16" diameter) than Alternative 4 (21" diameter). These alternatives focus on balancing risk reduction across the landscape with maintaining adequate late-successional habitat for a diversity of species. Approximately 74 percent (12,648 acres) of the total project area would be treated by proposed actions. The vegetation management that would occur would primarily be thinning, combined with burning and mowing. The defensible space strategy would be fully implemented. Approximately 50 miles of roads would be closed. The Record of Decision describes the Selected Alternative (Alternative 3- Modified) and its modifications in detail along with the rationale for the decision.

> **Tree Size Limit.** *It is important to understand that an upper limit on the size of trees that could be removed does not mean that* ***all*** *trees within these size limits would be removed. It is estimated that the majority of trees that would be removed under any Alternative would be smaller than 8" diameter.*

Alternative 5

The focus of this Alternative is to maximize risk reduction across the landscape and addresses the project goals of reducing the potential losses from catastrophic wildfire, insects and diseases. The emphasis would be on providing habitat for species associated open fire-adapted stands. Approximately 75 percent (12,914 acres) of the total project area would be treated by proposed actions. Though there would not be an upper diameter limit specified under this Alternative, trees larger than 21" diameter would only be removed under certain conditions.

The vegetation management would again be primarily thinning, burning and mowing, but there would also be some regeneration harvest in stands with high mortality from bark beetle, and some small group openings to restore declining larch stands. The defensible space strategy would be fully implemented. Approximately 60 miles of roads would be closed.

Major conclusions include:

- Risk of high severity wildfire would be greatly reduced under all of the action Alternatives. However, risk of high severity wildfire would not be reduced across *every* acre under any of the Alternatives. Given the complex variety of habitats required for the range of late-successional species in the project area, some areas would be left in a dense, though less resilient condition.
- A full range of tree age and size classes would remain across the landscape under any Alternative. The greatest reduction in tree size removed would be less than 8 " diameter, particularly in the defensible space zones. However, variety in sizes, clumps and thickets, would remain scattered across the landscape. Alternative 2 would remove the fewest number of trees and Alternative 5 would remove the greatest number of trees. Habitat for late-successional species associated with open mature pine stands would benefit more under Alternatives 3 and 4 than under Alternative 2.
- Alternative 1, no action, leaves more than 90% of the project area at risk of moderate to high severity wildfire, and thus poses the greatest risk to people, property and resources. In addition, the absence of proposed watershed mitigation of reducing road miles, leaves the greatest risk of sediment loss from roads. The No Action Alternative would not be consistent with all of the objectives of the Aquatic Conservation Strategy, and would have the greatest negative effects on habitat for species associated with more open, fire-adapted late-successional conditions (such as Peck's penstemon and white-headed woodpecker). In the absence of a catastrophic disturbance, Alternative 1 would continue to provide short-term habitat for species associated with dense interior forests.
- Of the Action Alternatives, Alternative 2 results in the least short-term negative impacts to watershed conditions and soils. Alternative 2 is predicted to result in the best habitat conditions for species associated with dense, multi-storied forests (spotted owl, pacific fisher, harlequin duck). Though all of the action Alternatives reduce the risk of *high* severity wildfire, Alternative 2 would still leave 83% of the project area at risk of mixed severity wildfire. Alternative 2 is also the least effective in reducing the risk of catastrophic insect or disease. As such, people, property and resources would remain at a greater risk than under the other Action Alternatives. Reduction of road miles, focused within riparian areas, would help reduce potential sediment delivery into streams.
- Alternative 3 and 4 would leave 53%-67% of the project area at risk of mixed and high severity wildfire, but would balance risk reduction with maintenance of areas of higher stand densities. Both of these Alternatives would have fewer potential soil and

watershed effects than Alternative 5. Alternatives 3 and 4 are predicted to result in the best habitat conditions for species associated with more open forests (white-headed woodpecker, bald eagle, goshawk).

- Alternative 5 results in the greatest potential watershed effects, and greatest short-term impacts on habitat for late-successional species associated with dense interior forests. However, this Alternative is the most effective at reducing the risk of moderate and high severity wildfire, both within the defensible space corridors, and throughout the landscape. As such, this Alternative would reduce the risk of wildfire effects to people, property and resources the most. Approximately 46% of the project would still remain at risk, but the stands at risk would be important habitat for late-successional species that require more dense forest conditions, and along riparian areas, where it is more desirable to have higher stand densities. This alternative is also the most effective at reducing stand densities and thus the risk of habitat loss from insects or disease. The reduction of approximately 60 miles of roads would help mitigate watershed effects from vegetation management actions.

CHAPTER 1. PURPOSE OF AND NEED FOR ACTION

Document Structure

The Forest Service has prepared this Environmental Impact Statement in compliance with the National Environmental Policy Act (NEPA) and other relevant federal and state laws and regulations. This Environmental Impact Statement discloses the direct, indirect, and cumulative environmental impacts that would result from the proposed action and alternatives. The document is organized into five chapters:

- *Chapter 1. Purpose and Need for Action:* This chapter includes information on the history of the project proposal, the purpose of and need for the project, and the agency's proposal for achieving that purpose and need. This section also details how the Forest Service informed the public of the proposal and how the public responded.
- *Chapter 2. Alternatives, including the Proposed Action:* This chapter provides a more detailed description of the agency's proposed action as well as alternative methods for achieving the stated purpose. These alternatives were developed based on significant issues raised by the public and other agencies. This discussion also includes mitigation measures. Finally, this section provides a summary table of the environmental consequences associated with each alternative.
- *Chapter 3. Affected Environment*: This chapter describes the relevant natural and social environment. The chapter is organized by resources, with those resources that are "key " to the analysis identified.
- *Chapter 4. Environmental Consequences*: This chapter describes the environmental effects of implementing the proposed action and other alternatives. The significant issues, followed by descriptions of other relevant resources, organize this chapter.
- *Chapter 5. Consultation and Coordination:* This chapter provides a list of prepares and agencies consulted during the development of the Environmental Impact Statement.
- *Appendices*: The appendices provide more detailed information to support the analyses presented in the Environmental Impact Statement.
- *Index:* The index provides page numbers by document topic.

Additional documentation, including more detailed analyses of project-area resources, may be found in the project planning record located at the Sisters Ranger District, Sisters, Oregon.

Background

Brief History Leading to this Project

- **1990s** – The Sisters Ranger District plans and begins implementing projects that concentrate on risk reduction and forest health in areas with high mortality from a catastrophic spruce budworm outbreak. Tens of thousands of forested acres in Late-Successional Reserves collapse, creating an enormous down fuel load, and extensive fragmentation across the landscape. Projects focus on reducing risk by removing dead trees, thinning over dense stands, and creating cross-District fuel breaks. Because the Metolius Basin had not been affected much by the spruce budworm outbreak, and had less mortality than other areas of the District, continuing the fuel reduction and forest health landscape strategy in the basin had not yet been scheduled.
- **Summer 1999** – Friends of Metolius initiated a cooperative project with the Sisters Ranger District, the Metolius Heritage Demonstration Project, located neat Camp Sherman, to demonstrate forest management techniques on a small scale in a highly visible location. The objective of the Metolius Heritage Demonstration Project is to increase local awareness and understanding about the methods used in controlling stand densities and fuels, and to show people what the outcomes look like, in anticipation of similar activities that may be used across the Metolius Basin to address forest health issues.
- **Winter of 1999/2000** – Severe ice storms damage hundreds of thousands of small trees in the Metolius Basin. These bent and broken trees make the extremely high density of small trees in the Metolius Basin more visible.

- **Spring 2000** – Residents of Camp Sherman, in the Metolius Basin, approach the Sisters Ranger District to find out what can be done to clean up the storm-damaged trees around their homes and on adjacent National Forest lands to reduce fuel and the risk of catastrophic wildfire. The decline of forest health across the Metolius Basin becomes more evident to residents.
- **Summer 2000 –** Camp Sherman residents contact Senator Wyden and ask for assistance in working with the Forest Service to protect their homes and surrounding forestland. The Sisters Ranger District makes plans to move up the date for analyzing wildfire risk and forest health in the Metolius Basin.
- **Fall 2000 –** The Sisters Ranger District provides an avenue for Camp Sherman residents to clean up small dead and down wood on National Forest lands within 300 feet of their property through a personal fuelwood permit. This is a temporary solution to reducing

some ground and ladder fuels adjacent to homes, until planning for the Metolius Basin Forest Management project is complete and implementation can begin.

- **Summer-Fall 2000** - Field reconnaissance to assess conditions in the project area, and plant and animal surveys (as required under the Northwest Forest Plan survey and manage direction, and under the Endangered Species Act) are completed.
- **Fall 2001** – The planning process to complete the Metolius Basin Forest Management Environmental Impact Statement begins. A working group of the Deschutes Provincial Advisory Council organizes to participate in the planning process, including representatives from Senator Wyden's office, Friends of the Metolius, Camp Sherman, The Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs, local environmental groups and forest industry.

A Sense of Place for the Metolius Basin

The values we put upon a landscape or a place become the character, or the "sense of place"[1], that we want to sustain through time. People want to hold on to the memories and feelings a place invokes and recognize that the spirit of the place is still the same when they return.

Located in a forested valley east of the Cascade Mountain crest, the Metolius Basin is a place treasured by generations of people. It is a landscape of spring-fed waters, mountain vistas, and clean air. Guarded by the ancient volcano Black Butte, the old-growth pine forests and world famous Metolius River create a peaceful setting that has been used for thousands of years.

The beautiful ponderosa pine forests were born in fire. Low ground fires frequently swept through forests, burning needles and thinning small shrubs and trees. Large ponderosa pine trees, protected by thick bark, survived. Surveyor notes in the 1870's describe huge tracts of open grown mature pine, larch, and cedar, with open grassy understories, and scattered shrubs.

Salmon were once a part of this landscape. Native Americans fished the headwaters for "Metolla", a fish they also called dog salmon. Spawning spring chinook were plentiful and sockeye salmon traveled up the Metolius to Suttle Lake, one of two lake systems in Oregon that supported historic runs of these ocean-going fish. Early European explorers, such as Fremont in 1843, were told by their Indian guides this

[1] **Sense of place** is the collection of meanings, beliefs, symbols, and feelings that individuals or groups associate with a locality.

was a “salmon river” and shown huge fish traps nestled in downed pine trees on the river bottom. In 1855, John Abbott, a railroad surveyor, bought a 25-pound salmon, caught with an iron pointed fish spear, from a group of Indian families.

> *“…We entered a most beautiful valley, and crossed a clear, quiet stream some one hundred feet wide and about 18-20 inches deep. Here we camped. We discovered two springs flowing underneath the mountain, which furnished all the water of the pleasant little river flowing at our feet. We christened the place “Big Spring Valley”.*
>
> John Gray, 1860, early explorer

Trails along the Metolius River led to hunting grounds and huckleberry fields in the mountains. A Warm Springs legend says that long ago when the mountains were people, Black Butte was a woman on a journey. The day was hot and she sat down to rest. The Metolius River was formed from her sweat or her tears over her husband, Green Ridge. The Metolius Basin is still highly valued by the Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs as part of their cultural landscape and is protected by treaty rights.

European settlers began to homestead the Metolius Basin in the 1880’s. As settlers arrived, the forests began to change with the suppression of wildfires and logging of pine to supply lumber to growing local communities. Around 1910 the area became a favorite camping retreat for residents of Sherman County, who by 1917 had established a seasonal community known as Camp Sherman. Beginning in the 1930’s, Civilian Conservation Corps (CCC) campground projects and private resort developments provided shelters, lodging and amenities. Generations of Oregonians came to the Metolius to camp, fish, and enjoy the natural beauty.

Although the expansive ponderosa pine forests of the Basin were recognized as a valuable timber resource, conservation has been a long-term theme of the area as well. In the 1890’s the establishment of the Cascade Forest Reserve withdrew the area from settlement claims and preserved recreational opportunities on what later became public lands of the Deschutes National Forest. The Headwaters of the Metolius was acquired in 1924 as a site for a mill pond and lumber mill, but by 1927, the Governor of Oregon was trying to secure the site as a state park. In the 1970’s the owners worked with the Forest Service to negotiate a scenic easement to protect the classic view of the Headwaters and Mt Jefferson. In 1928, the Deschutes National Forest recommended the exclusion of 640 acres as a “yellow pine museum”. Three years later, the Metolius Research Natural Area was established

> *“But it is not too early for Central Oregon people who do not wish to see one of the finest outing places of the state destroyed, to begin thinking the matter over and planning to preserve a strip along the river as a national park. Under the big pines, by the crystal-clear and cold waters of the Metolius is an ideal place for camping trips. The fishing is good, the air incomparable, and the sunshine and shade makes it delightful for resting the mind and body and forgetting the cares and worries of the world.*
>
> *There will be some, naturally who will oppose such a proposed park…. But there will be other land available for raising crops, whereas if the outing possibilities of the Metolius are destroyed, there will be a void that cannot be filled-- there is only one such stream and one such place for recreation.”*
>
> *Bend Bulletin, 1913*

protecting 1300 acres of old growth pine forest for scientific study. The Metolius River was protected by Congress as a Wild and Scenic River in 1988.

In 1990, the Deschutes National Forest established the Metolius Conservation Area in response to public interest, included from a group called "Save the Metolius". There was a shift in management philosophy from timber production toward recreation and environmental protection. Within the Metolius Conservation Area, 10 management areas were designated to emphasize unique qualities of the Metolius Basin. This management direction also emphasized planning for the future with community involvement and creative solutions to natural resource issues.

Metolius Conservation Management Areas

The Metolius Basin is truly unique in the quality and diversity of its natural resource and spiritual values. The River's headwaters well from the ground in scenic springs, ensuring pristine water quality and excellent fisheries. …Big, yellow-barked ponderosa pine trees are a highlight of the Basin. The Metolius ecosystem provides habitat for a wide variety of plant and animal species.

LRMPs, pg. 4-164

Forest ecosystem management continued to evolve in the 1990's and resulted in further specialized management direction for the Metolius Basin. Today, much of the area is identified as a Late-Successional Reserve under the Northwest Forest Plan, and managed to protect old growth ecosystems. The important role of fire in maintaining forest health was recognized and the Sisters Ranger District became a leader in the scientific reintroduction of low intensity fire with prescribed burns in the Metolius Research Natural Area. Watershed-level assessments based on landscape ecology, natural processes, and the needs of old growth species and ecosystems now guide forest management.

Traditional uses, spiritual value, history, and natural beauty are part of the "sense of place" that makes the Metolius Basin so important to people today and to future generations.

Purpose & Need for Action

The local community of Camp Sherman, which has been watching the declining health of their surrounding forest lands, approached the Forest Service with concerns about the safety of their community to wildfire, and the safety of the surrounding natural resources, including the clean, clear waters of the Metolius Wild and Scenic River, and the beautiful old-growth ponderosa pine forests. The community's concerns were heightened after the severe ice storms of 1999/2000 in the Camp Sherman area damaged thousands of trees. Residents became afraid of losing something they treasured.

In response to these concerns, the Sisters Ranger District initiated the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project (see figure 1-1 for project location). This project will not only address community concerns, but help continue implementation of the long-term strategic fuel reduction and forest health plan across the District. The District plan has involved vegetation and fuel management both at the landscape-scale and in focused, strategic zones (i.e. cross-District fuel breaks and defensible space around communities). Improving forest health and reducing the risk of catastrophic loss from wildfire, insects or disease is well supported by direction in the Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan and recommendations from the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment and Watershed Assessment.

It is important to continue the landscape fuel management strategy so that forest resources and adjacent communities are protected. During the last 10 years, there have been 14 large wildfires on the Sisters Ranger District, each burning with greater speed and intensity. Because of extreme fire behavior, these fires have been difficult to control; homes have been lost; late-successional habitat has been lost, lives have been threatened.

Why reduce the risk of wildfire across the landscape, and not just around homes?

Reducing fuels within the wildland urban interface can help reduce the rate of spread and increase the ability to control low to moderate intensity wildfire within these corridors. Reducing fuels at a larger landscape scale reduces the risk of high intensity crown or spotting fires moving through or over wildland urban interface fuel reduction areas. Also, there are many other important forest values (i.e. late-successional habitat, water quality, soil productivity, and scenic beauty) that can be protected outside of the wildland urban interface. "The Metolius Basin is truly unique in the quality and diversity of its natural resources and spiritual values" (LRMP, Metolius Conservation Area goals, pg. 4-164). We cannot afford to ignore this potential risk, and must act now to protect these values.

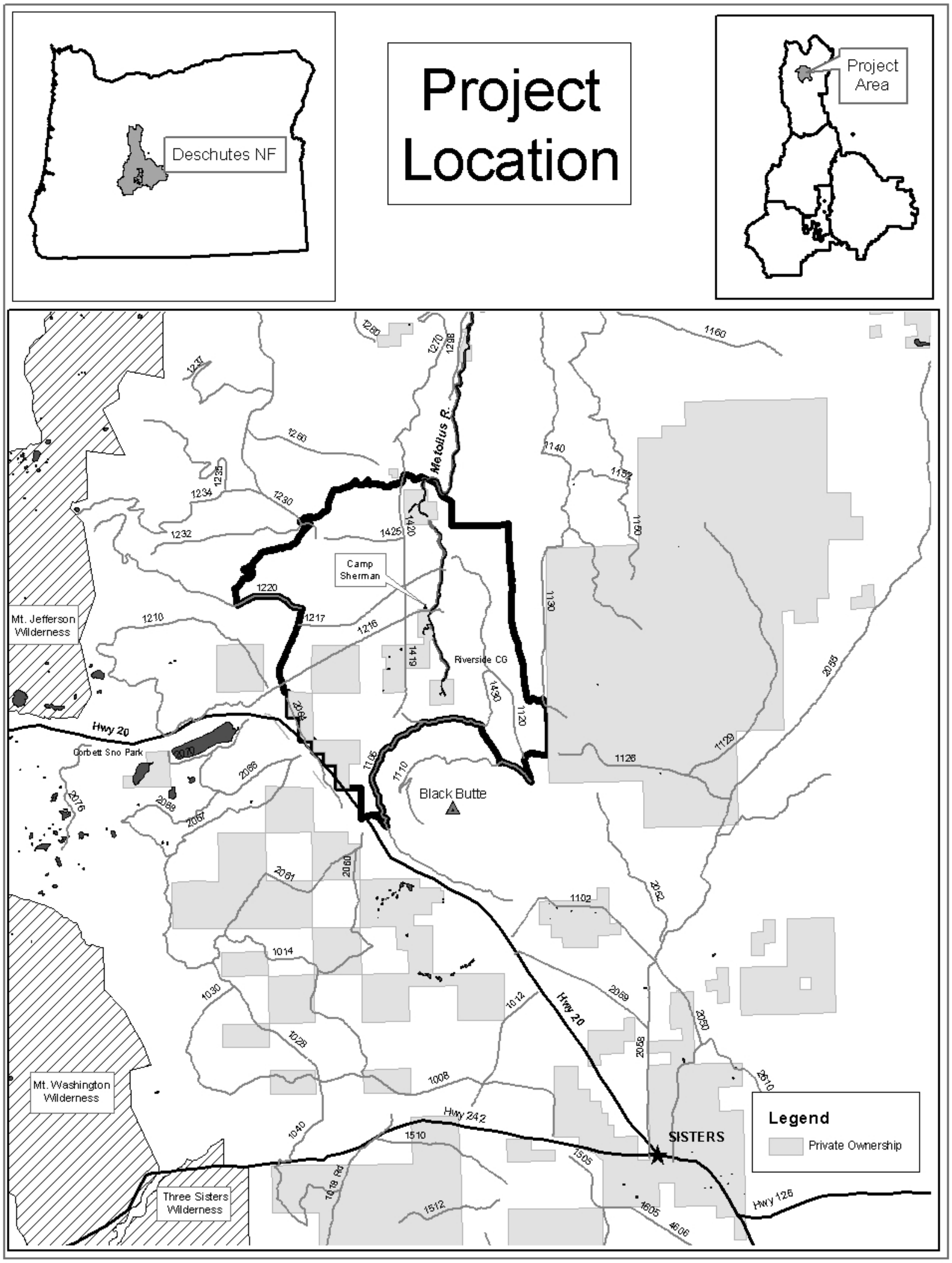


Figure 1-1. Project Location.

Declining Forest Health

Ponderosa pine forests in the East Cascades, including within the project area, are dry, fire-adapted ecosystems. These forests historically burned every 8-12 years. However, 80 years of fire exclusion means that 7-10 fire cycles have been missed, allowing decades of vegetation to accumulate.

Forest health in these over-dense stands is declining, resulting in an increasing risk of losing late-successional habitat to wildfire, insects or disease. In addition, due to the extensive accumulation of fuels, there is a higher risk of losing the well-established old-growth ponderosa pine, which are resilient to low-intensity fires but can be lost in high-intensity burns, and which are considered a highlight of the basin (Land and Resource Management Plan, pg. 4-164).

Concern about Roads

Another concern about impacts to the health of the Metolius Basin forest and streams are the high density of Forest System and user-created roads. Roads that cross or are adjacent to rivers can be an avenue for sediment delivery into streams and contribute to cumulative watershed impacts. Reducing the miles of open roads could help mitigate potential resource effects that may occur from proposed vegetation and fuel treatments, and can help move toward the Land and Resource Management Plan guidelines on road density.

Proposed Action

What: The Forest Service proposes to address the purpose and need by meeting 4 goals:

1. Reduce the risk of catastrophic wildfire, insect and disease
2. Protect safety of people, property, tribal and natural resources
3. Restore late-successional (old-growth) forest conditions
4. Protect and restore watershed conditions

Actions proposed to reduce the risk of catastrophic wildfire and protect people, property and resources would include thinning trees, mowing small vegetation, and prescribed burning to reduce the amount and arrangement of fuel. Actions to restore forest health and protect watershed conditions include thinning trees to reduce stand densities and reduce stress on current and future late-successional forests; restoring the rare but important features of aspen stands, larch stands, and meadows in order to restore habitat diversity (LRMP, M-19: 4-165); and reduce miles of open road to help mitigate effects from vegetation and fuel treatments, move toward Land and Resource Management Plan guidelines for road density, and protect forest resources (water, soil, late-successional habitat, spread of noxious weeds).

Why: Approximately 82% of forest stands on National Forest lands in the project area are at stand densities higher than can be sustained over the long-term, and approximately 97% of the project area is at risk of moderate to high severity wildfire. People, property, late-successional habitat and forest resources are at risk.

When: Project implementation would begin in the summer of 2003. The plan would be implemented as quickly as possible, depending on funding, but could take 5 or more years.

Where: Broad-scale forest health and risk reduction actions would be implemented on approximately 12,100 acres across the project area (Figure 2-2, Chapter 2), including focused fuel reduction treatments within the defensible space corridors adjacent to residential and high public use areas, and along evacuation route roads.

How: The project would be implemented through a combination of traditional service contracts, timber sale contracts, stewardship contracts and partnerships. The Metolius Basin Forest Management Project is a pilot under the Stewardship Pilot Authority that allows new contracting methods to implement the project, working more closely with the community and forest industry.

See a more detailed description of Alternative 4, *the Proposed Action*, in Chapter 2.

The proposed action responds to the goals and objectives outlined in the Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan (LRMP) as amended by the Northwest Forest Plan and Wild and Scenic River Plan, and helps move the project area towards desired conditions described in those plans and associated watershed and Late-Successional Reserve assessments. The following section summarizes relevant goals and direction.

DIRECTION FROM AND CONSISTENCY WITH THE FOREST PLAN AND AREA ASSESSMENTS

Deschutes National Forest LRMP (1990), Metolius Conservation Area Goals

The Deschutes National Forest Plan established the Metolius Conservation Area with standards and guidelines for timber harvest, developed and dispersed recreation, protection of big trees, old growth, spring-fed streams and scenic quality in the Metolius Basin (Figure 2-1).

The Record of Decision for the LRMP states that the key to successfully meeting the plan objectives for the Metolius Conservation Area is through participation and cooperative partnerships with the Metolius community (ROD, pg. 24).

Four of the Metolius Conservation Area management allocations are within this project area.

> Metolius Heritage Area (MA 19). This management allocation covers approximately 66% of the project area. The area goal is to perpetuate a unique ecosystem represented by large "yellow-belly" ponderosa pine and spring-fed streams that are part of Oregon's heritage. This ecosystem is an integral part of the Metolius Basin as a whole, and should be managed with that consideration (LRMP, pg. 165).

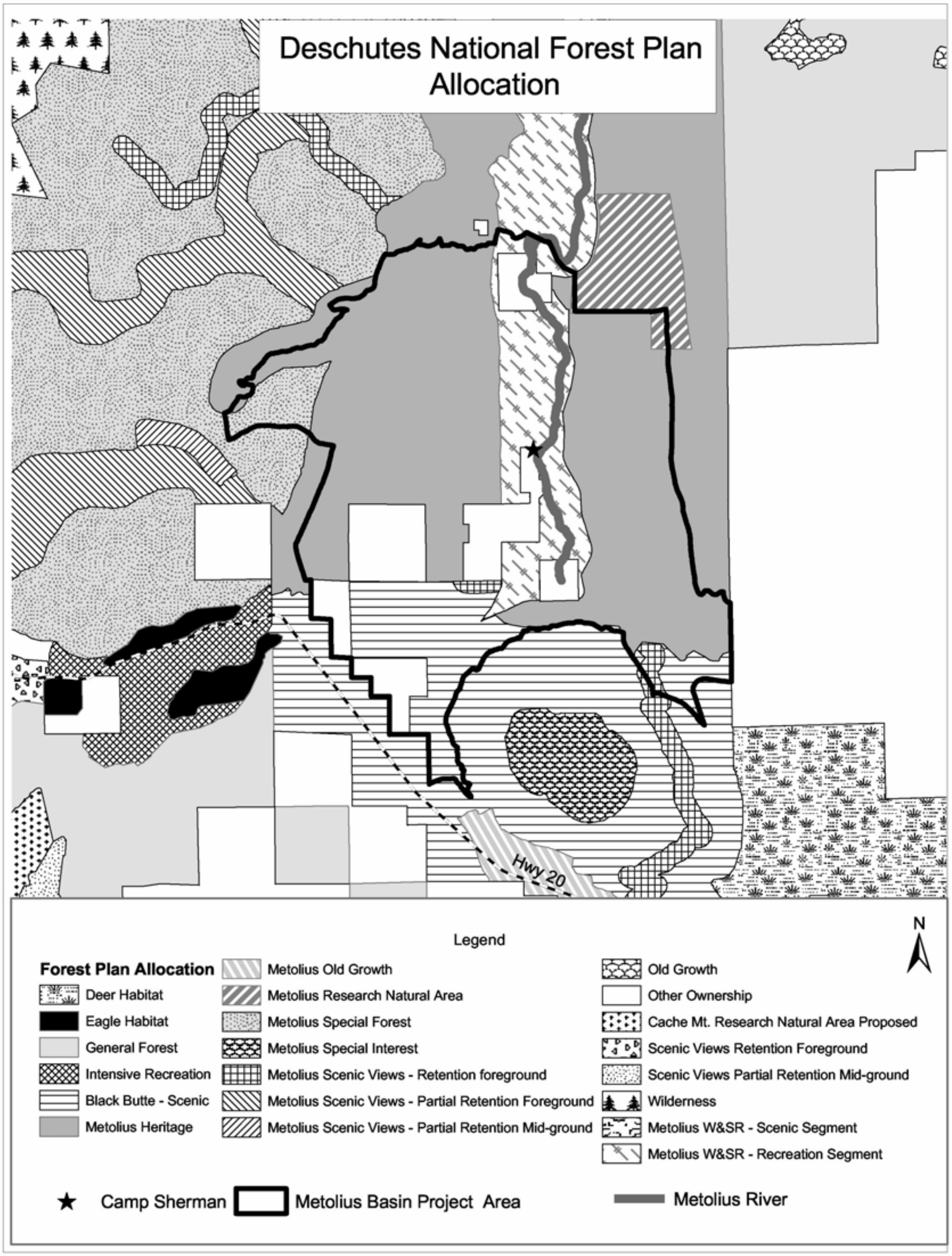


Figure 1-2. Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan Allocations.

Metolius Black Butte Scenic (MA 21). This management allocation covers approximately 15% of the project area. The area goal is to perpetuate the unique scenic quality of Black Butte (LRMP, pg. 173).

Metolius Wild and Scenic River (MA 28). This management allocation covers approximately 9% of the project area, and management directions are outlined in the River Management Plan (1997). The area goals are to protect and enhance the outstandingly remarkable values of scenery, recreation, cultural resources, geology, water quality, fisheries, wildlife, and ecological. Vegetation management activities that help meet these goals are permitted within the river corridor.

Metolius Special Forest (MA 22). This management allocation covers approximately 3% of the project. The area goal is to rehabilitate and sustain a healthy forest with an emphasis on timber production, while maintaining a near natural appearance and providing a range of recreational opportunities for public use and enjoyment (LRMP, pg. 178).

Additional references to Land and Resource Management Plan standards and guidelines can be founding Chapter 2 under Mitigation.

Consistency with the Land and Resource Management Plan

The proposed actions are consistent with the Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan, except certain visual quality standards and guidelines, which may not be met in the short-term due to visible effects from thinning and prescribed burning activities. A site-specific amendment to these standards and guidelines has been proposed.

An amendment to the fuelwood collection standard and guideline in the Metolius Heritage area is also proposed under this analysis, though the proposed actions do not rely on permitting fuelwood collection and would still be consistent with this standard if not amended. See Chapter 4, Forest Plan Amendments, for further discussion and predicted effects.

Northwest Forest Plan

The Northwest Forest Plan amended the Deschutes National Forest LRMP in 1994 with direction for managing late-successional and old-growth habitat within the range of the spotted owl. The entire project area lies within the range of the Northwest Forest Plan, and is designated as a Late-Successional Reserve (Figure 3-1). Under the direction of the Northwest Forest Plan, watershed and Late-Successional Reserve assessments are required prior to implementing projects in these areas. The direction from these assessments is summarized below.

Metolius Watershed Analysis (1996)

The Metolius is one of seven key watersheds found on the Deschutes National Forest. A Watershed Analysis is required in key watersheds in order to develop a landscape level assessment to guide project planning. The Metolius Watershed Analysis identified eleven landscape areas where biological and social patterns and trends were similar.

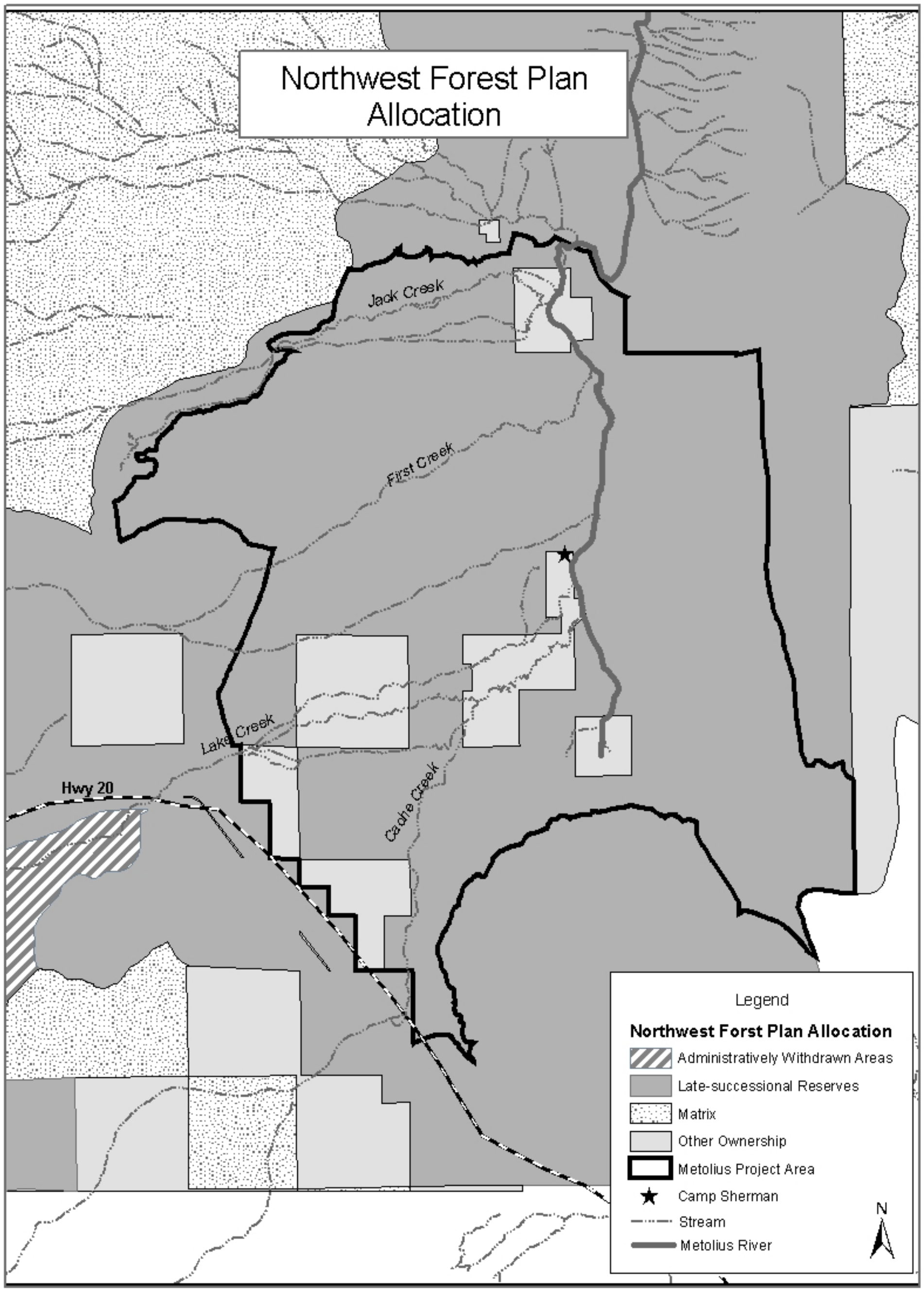


Figure 1-3. Northwest Forest Plan Allocations.

Five of the landscape areas - *Central Basin, Highway 20 Corridor, Scarp, Upper Tributaries* and *Black Butte* - are found within the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project.

The analysis recommends managers consider the following habitat restoration and vegetation management goals (pg. 142):

- Aim for a balance of vegetation within each plant association group consistent with the historic natural range of variability. These are a desired condition, not static, and will change over time.
- Restore fire-climax late-successional conditions.
- Reduce potential for habitat loss due to stand replacement wildfires. Protect this habitat from loss due to large-scale fires, insect and disease epidemics and major human impacts so that late-successional ecosystems and biodiversity are maintained.
- Generate commercial yields of wood as a result of implementing vegetation management opportunities to meet previous goals.
- Use prescribed fire when possible, either in conjunction with other silvicultural treatments such as thinning, or alone, to achieve previous goals. This benefits many species that have evolved with periodic fire.
- Riparian Reserves are important habitat connections throughout the Metolius Basin (including the Metolius River, Lake Creek, First Creek, Davis Creek, Cache Creek, and Jack Creek). Maintain large wood, stable and vegetated streambanks and flood prone areas. Maintain clean substrates with low fine sediment levels; provide cover and quality spawning habitats. Protect forest structural diversity and soil moisture.

Metolius Late Successional Reserve Assessment (1996)

The project area is also located within a Late-Successional Reserve, a management allocation under the Northwest Forest Plan (1994) with the objective of protecting and enhancing late-successional and old growth forest ecosystems which serve as habitat for species dependent on these conditions, including the northern spotted owl, and to maintain a functional, interacting ecosystem. Management direction under the Northwest Forest Plan supercedes management direction under individual National Forest plans, except where the local direction provides greater protection for late-successional species.

Specific goals of the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve are to: 1) provide sustainable vegetative conditions within the natural range of variability typical of Eastern Oregon Cascade province where vegetation developed under natural fire regimes, 2) maintain habitat for spotted owls, where sustainable, and 3) restore and maintain riparian ecosystems while protecting them from fire, insects and disease.

Further objectives address reintroduction of fire, thinning overcrowded stands to promote big trees, removing encroaching white fir in ponderosa pine forests, removing some dead trees in areas of high mortality, using silvicultural techniques to develop more big trees, designing fuelbreaks, reducing forest fragmentation and protecting connectivity, and retaining down wood and snags (pgs. 64-66).

Consistency with the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment

The Late-Successional Reserve Assessment recommends a range of silvicultural actions to help improve the health of late-successional habitat, and to reduce the risk of catastrophic disturbances. Most of the actions proposed under this analysis are addressed, except applying shelterwood treatments (only under Alternative 5) to 296 acres with higher insect and disease impacts. Approval by the Regional Ecosystem Office of these additional actions would be needed to be fully consistent with the Late-Successional Reserve Assessment. Activities that were not reviewed initially can be proposed and reviewed on a project-specific basis. See Chapter 4, under the discussion of Late-Successional Habitat for a more detailed consistency review.

OTHER REGIONAL AND NATIONAL INITIATIVES

There have been some relatively recent state and national initiatives that emphasize the need to reduce fire risk and promote ecosystem health. Although the Deschutes National Forest LRMP, as amended by the Northwest Forest Plan, provides the management direction under which the Metolius Vegetation Management Project was developed, the proposed action for the project is consistent with the goals identified in these plans as well. The brief summary of the President's Healthy Forest Initiative, the National Fire Plan, and Oregon's 11 point plan that follows is provided to give some additional information on these initiatives.

Healthy Forest Initiative (August 2002)

In response to one of the worst wildfire seasons on record, the Bush Administration initiated a plan to restore forest health across the nation to reduce the risk of catastrophic wildfires. The initiative established a framework for protecting communities and the environment through local collaboration on thinning, planned burns and forest restoration projects. It incorporated core components of the National Fire Plan's 10-year Comprehensive Strategy and Implementation Plan. The initiative emphasized the need for active forest management to reduce the accumulation of fuels and restore the health of ecosystems.

National Fire Plan (2002)

Following the extreme fire season of 2000, Congress directed Federal land management agencies to work with State governments to develop a national strategy for the restoration of fire-adapted ecosystems. The National Fire Plan was intended to respond to severe wildland fires, reduce impacts on rural communities, and ensure effective firefighting capacity. The resulting 10-Year Comprehensive Strategy represents the joint effort of Federal, State, Tribal, and local governments and non-governmental representatives. The Strategy is meant to facilitate collaboration between fire management organizations and communities to reach local and landscape-level goals, such as protection of property and restoration of fire-prone ecosystems, and to establish cost effective measures and reporting procedures to ensure accountability.

The goals of the 10-Year Strategy are to improve prevention and suppression, to reduce hazardous fuels, to restore fire-adapted ecosystems, and to promote community assistance.

Specific actions designed to reach those goals include prioritizing management activities so that communities that are most at risk in the wildland-urban interface receive priority for hazardous fuels treatments, develop strategies to address fire-prone ecosystem problems that augment fire risk or threaten sustainability, and promote public knowledge of wildland fire and its role in natural ecosystem processes.

Oregon 11 Point Action Plan

In the mid 1990s, Governor Kitzhaber's administration began to seek a balance between Oregon's economic needs, environmental needs, and social or community needs. They recognized that the key to meeting these needs lies in the restoration and development of a healthy watershed, which can provide clean water, a thriving forest, abundant timber, and healthy forest species. To respond to this idea, they developed the Governor's 11-point Action Plan. The intent of this strategy is to apply a scientific foundation to actively manage the land to promote ecosystem health, while avoiding areas of high public controversy, such as roadless areas and fish habitat. The strategy recognizes the diversity of groups who are dependent upon Oregon's forest resources, including Native American Tribes, timber dependent communities, and recreationists, and stresses that management should maintain both forest and community health.

Specific management activities identified in the 11-point Plan include cutting trees, prescribed fire, road treatments, stream rehabilitation, noxious weed management, protection of ecologically sensitive areas, and protection of soils. In particular, the use of understory thinning and prescribed fire was recommended to mimic natural processes in appropriate stands, to restore historic open stand structure and protect and maintain old growth stands of pine, larch and aspen.

Desired Future Condition

The Metolius Basin Forest Management Project protects the heart of Camp Sherman and the Metolius River. The desired future condition for the area is a place dominated by the beauty of the forest setting, the river, and the Cascade peaks. The majestic park-like stands of old-growth ponderosa pine would be the primary characteristic. However, there would still be diverse vegetation including larch, firs, and thickets of young trees. Large dead trees would be scattered through the forests, providing homes for birds, small mammals, and insects. Some forest areas would be moist and shady, with a variety of pines, firs, larch, cedar, yew, and vine maple. Signs of fire would be present in places with the blackened bark of large pine and contrasting against an open forest floor of bright green grasses and wildflowers.

Forests would be more resilient to impacts from wildfires and firefighters would be better able to protect homes and developments from wildfires. Forest conditions would allow most wildfires to burn near the forest floor rather than climb into tree crowns.

The waters of the Metolius River, Jack Creek, First Creek, and other streams would be crystal-clear and very cold. Quiet pools laced with large down trees would provide homes for trout and other riparian-dependent life. Salmon (kokanee, chinook, and sockeye) would once again run the Metolius. Excellent water quality and habitat would combine to create a river where large bull trout thrive and anglers practice the graceful art of fly-fishing.

Streamsides would showcase healthy riparian areas with a diversity of plants providing shade and cover. Shrubs such as alder, serviceberry, wild rose, mallow ninebark, and snowberry would be evident. The river and creeks would be full of wildflower islands in the summer, formed of large in-stream wood covered with yellow monkey flowers, blue lupine, and white spires of hellebore. Sedges and bulrush filter shallows of slow water. Meadows would be open and full of native grasses and plants. Noxious weeds would be rare.

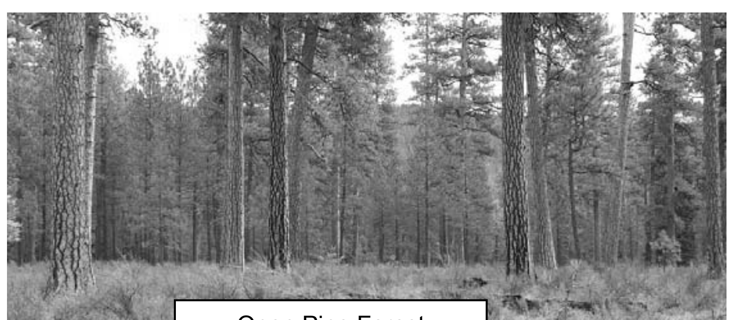
Wildlife would be abundant, including white-headed woodpeckers, goshawks, eagles, and owls, and herds of deer and elk. Forest and river habitats would support populations of butterflies, insects, lizards, and frogs. Mushrooms, mosses, and bright forest lichens would often be seen. The Metolius Basin would be known for its wildflowers and feature a changing profusion of species, including the rare Peck's penstemon and tall agoseris.

The Metolius Basin would remain a place for families, as it has been for generations. People would visit for rest, recreation and solitude. Camping, hiking, nature study, sightseeing, fishing, biking, skiing, and horseback riding remain popular. Rustic Cascadian forest campgrounds and day use areas would have historic characteristics. Facilities, dispersed sites, roads, and parking areas would blend into, and not detract from the beauty of the outdoor setting. Visitors and residents would find places where they could learn more about the natural and human history of the area. Community-based stewardship of the natural resources would be emphasized.

What does a healthy forest look like?

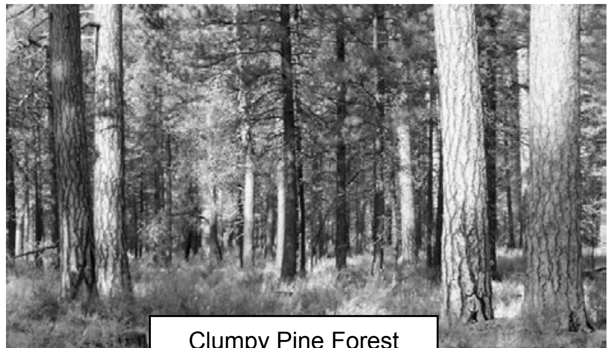
Focal Species Habitat. The Metolius Basin Forest Management project area, within a designated Late Successional Reserve under the Northwest Forest Plan, provides important habitat for a range of late-successional species. The project was designed to address the needs of the primary, or "focal" late-successional species, by dividing the project area into habitat zones, depending on environmental factors such as moisture, soil productivity, and elevation (Figure 1-4). Each zone has different forest conditions that can best support the desired habitat.

1. Open Pine Forest – open stands of mature ponderosa pine with scattered younger trees, typically 1 or sometimes 2 canopy layers, low brush heights and densities, and low stand densities. Provides late-successional habitat for White-headed Woodpecker and Peck's penstemon.



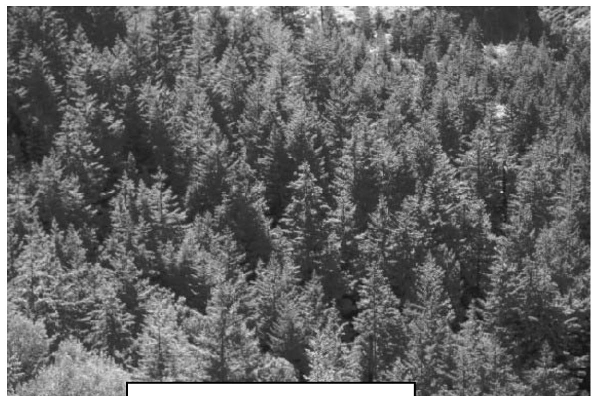
Open Pine Forest

2. Clumpy Pine Forests - Mosaic pine forests, with open stands and denser pine thickets, 1 or 2 canopy layers. Provides late-successional habitat for Goshawk.

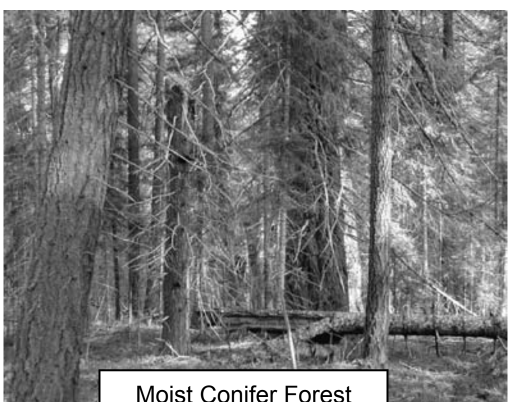


Clumpy Pine Forest

3. Open Conifer Forests - Mixed stands of pine and fir, higher densities, generally 2 or more canopy layers. Provides late-successional habitat for dispersal of spotted owl.



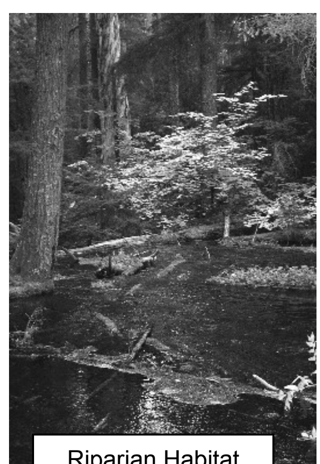
Open Conifer Forest



Moist Conifer Forest

4. Moist Conifer Forests – multiple canopy layers, overall high stand densities, a diversity of tree species and sizes. Provides late-successional habitat for spotted owl, and other species associated with dense forests.

5. Riparian areas – Shady, riparian forests, with high vegetative and structural diversity, and more dead wood. Provides habitat for bull trout and other riparian dependent species.



Riparian Habitat


Meadow Habitat

6. Meadows – Open with a few scattered large trees. Provides diversity, edge and foraging habitat for many late-successional species.

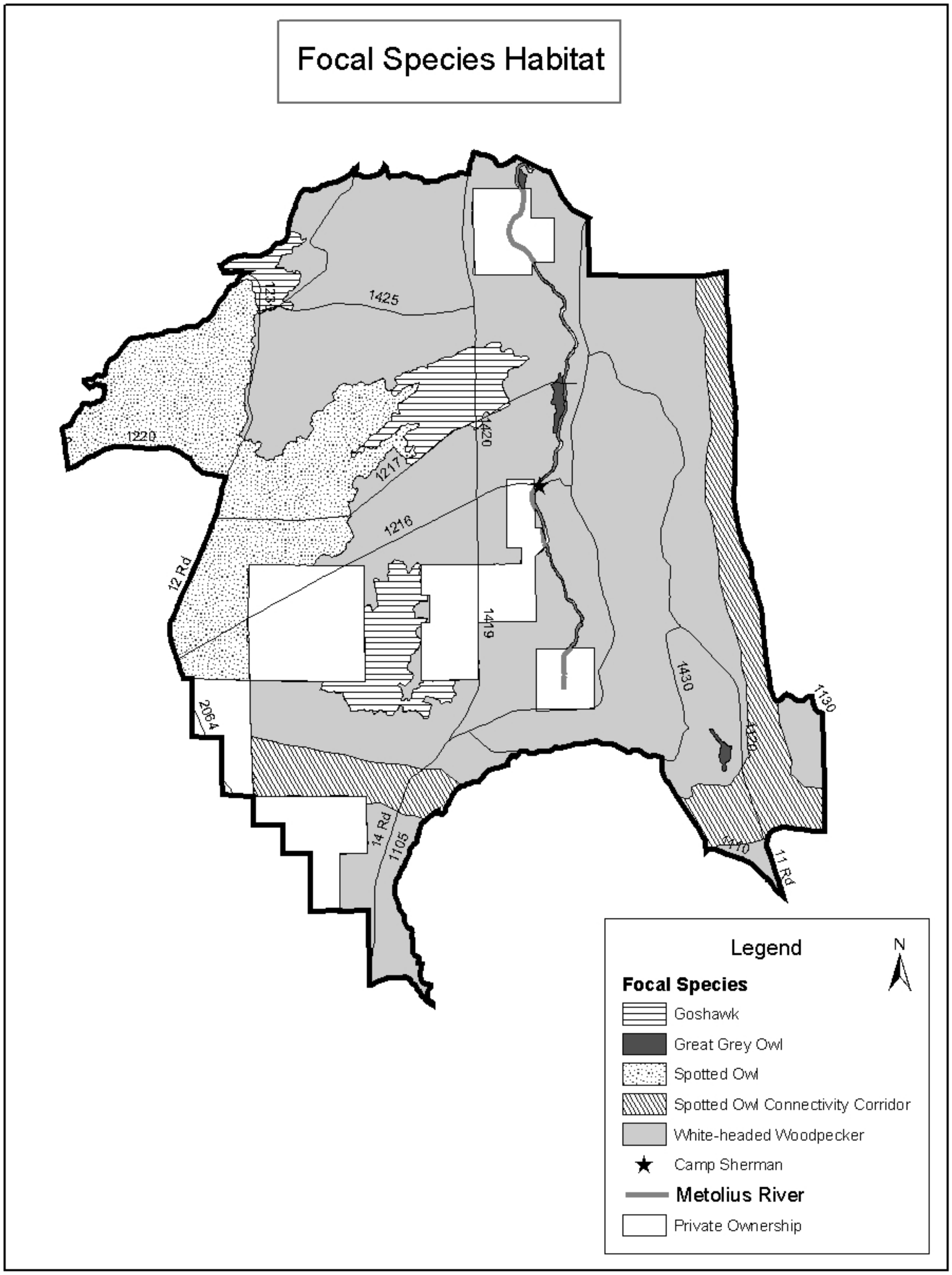


Figure 1-4. Focal Species Habitat – Desired Future Condition.

Decision Framework

The decisions to be made by the Deschutes Forest Supervisor through this analysis are:

- Should proposed vegetation and fuel management actions be implemented in the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project Area to reduce risk of high severity wildfire and improve forest health?
- If so, then what areas are to receive vegetation and fuel treatments, when are they to be treated, and what methods will be used?
- What roads should remain open within the project area to meet resource needs and public uses?
- Should a site-specific amendment to the Deschutes National Forest LRMP be made to allow some actions that may not meet visual quality standards and guidelines in the short-term?
- Should a site-specific amendment to the Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan be made to allow fuelwood collection in the Metolius Heritage area as a tool for implementing the project?

Public Involvement

The Notice of Intent (NOI) to initiate this Environmental Impact Statement was published in the Federal Register on January 17, 2002, and requested public comments on the proposal. In addition, as part of the public involvement process, the agency held numerous meetings in the local community, a meeting with the Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs; consulted with the US Fish and Wildlife, coordinated with the National Marine Fisheries Service, and Oregon State Historic Preservation Office; worked closely with a federally appointed advisory committee representing a wide range of local interests, conducted five field trips for the public and several for specific interest groups, and met and conversed with numerous individuals regarding the project. All people concerned about the project were invited to visit the site with members of the planning team (though not many of these people chose to visit). Information about the project was also provided for the public through letters and newsletters from the Sisters District, a website dedicated to the project, and through numerous articles in the local newspaper.

In addition, the Sisters Ranger District coordinated with a local conservation organization, Friends of Metolius, to plan, design and implement a small-scale demonstration project in the Metolius Basin to demonstrate forest management techniques that may be used in the larger project area. The objective of this project was to provide an educational opportunity easily accessible to visitors and residents. The Friends of Metolius conducted weekly field tours for the public of the demonstration area throughout the summer.

Table 1-1. Public Participation.

Contact	Date	Number of Individual/Groups Contacted
Letter – announcing Open House to be held in Camp Sherman to discuss short and long-term options for addressing fire risk and forest health	August 1, 2000	450 letters sent
Newspaper Brief - The Bulletin - announcing Open House in Metolius Basin	August 11, 2000	Newspaper circulation in Central Oregon (with website)
Open House: Metolius Basin Forest Health – Meet with residents of Camp Sherman to discuss short and long-term options for addressing fire risk and forest health	August 12, 2000	45 people attended
Letter –Summarizing comments heard and discussion at the Open House.	August 23, 2000	450 letters sent
Public Meeting – Friends of Metolius annual meeting; present the Sisters Ranger District proposal to address forest health and fire risk at a landscape level in the Metolius Basin	May 26, 2001	70 people attended
Newspaper Article - The Nugget – "Forest Service Plans Metolius Thinning"	August 29, 2001	Newspaper circulation in Sisters area (with website)
Public Meeting – Residents of Camp Sherman; provide an update on the progress toward address forest health and fire risk at a landscape level in the Metolius Basin	September 1, 2001	65 people attended
Letter – Inviting comments on the proposed Metolius Basin Forest Management Project	October 10, 2001	500 letters sent
Meeting – Field visit and briefing with Governor Kitzhaber	November 01, 2001	20 people attended
Meeting- Friends of the Metolius and the Forest Service discuss public involvement ideas and partnership opportunities	November 19, 2001	5 people attended
Newspaper Article - The Nugget – Article about the Metolius Basin planning process	November 28, 2001	Newspaper circulation in Sisters area (with website)
Meeting – Cultural and Heritage committee of the Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs	December 5, 2001	15 committee members attended
Meeting – Briefing with Senator Wyden's Metolius Committee and Deschutes Provincial Advisory Committee	December 17, 2001	16 people attended

Contact	Date	Number of Individual/Groups Contacted
Meeting – Update Friends of Metolius Board and discuss partnership opportunities	January 16, 2002	10 people attended
Notice Of Intent to Prepare an Environmental Impact Statement – Federal Register	January 17, 2002	Circulation of Federal Register
Newsletter – discussing the progress of the Environmental Impact Statement, and purpose and need and key issues	February 2002	500 newsletters sent
Meeting- Provincial Advisory Committee Metolius Working Group. Update and issues discussion	February 11, 2002	18 people attended
Meeting- Provincial Advisory Committee Metolius Working Group. Update and issues discussion	March 11, 2002	16 people attended
Meeting- Provincial Advisory Committee Metolius Working Group. Update and issues discussion	April 8, 2002	15 people attended
Meeting- Provincial Advisory Committee Metolius Working Group. Update and issues discussion	May 13, 2002	12 people attended
Public Meeting – Friends of Metolius annual meeting; provide progress on the Metolius Basin Environmental Impact Statement	May 25, 2002	65 people attended
Public Field Trip – Review of the Metolius Basin project area, particularly as it relates to sensitive plant habitat	June 29, 2002	10 people attended
Newspaper Article – The Nugget - Review of the Metolius Basin project, and of the June 29 Field Trip	July 3, 2002	Newspaper circulation in Sisters area (with website)
Public Meeting – Metolius River Forest Homeowners annual meeting; provide progress on the Metolius Basin Environmental Impact Statement with a focus on defensible space and homeowners role	July 6, 2002	50 people attended
Public Field Trip – Review of the Metolius Basin project area, particularly as it relates to *Defensible Space*	August 31, 2002	15 people attended
Newspaper Article – The Nugget - Review of the Metolius Basin project, and of the August 31	September 11, 2002	Newspaper circulation in Sisters area (with website)

Contact	Date	Number of Individual/Groups Contacted
Field Trip		
Public Field Trip – Review of the Metolius Basin project area, particularly as it relates to the *Art Of Silviculture*	September 14, 2002	10 people attended
Meeting- Provincial Advisory Committee Metolius Working Group. Update and issues discussion	September 16, 2002	23 people attended
Newspaper Article – The Nugget - Review of the Metolius Basin project, and of the August 31 Field Trip	September 17, 2002	Newspaper circulation in Sisters area (with website)
Public Field Trip – Review of the Metolius Basin project area, particularly as it relates to *Fish Habitat*	September 28, 2002	30 people attended
Newspaper Article – The Nugget - Review of the Metolius Basin project, and of the August 31 Field Trip	October 2, 2002	Newspaper circulation in Sisters area (with website)
Meeting- Metolius Multiparty Stewardship Monitoring Group. Update and discussion	October 4, 2002	11 people attended
Website – Project specific website launched	October 23, 2002	Internet users looking for information on Forest Service, Deschutes National Forest, Fire Management, or Metolius Basin
Newspaper Briefs – The Nugget and The Bulletin – announcing the Metolius Basin website	October 30, 2002	Newspaper circulation in Sisters area and in Central Oregon (with websites)
Meeting- Provincial Advisory Committee Metolius Working Group. Update and issues discussion	November 18, 2002	19 people attended
Meeting- Metolius Multiparty Stewardship Monitoring Group. Update and discussion	November 28, 2002	10 people attended
Draft Environmental Impact Statement – Release of the Draft for Public Review	December, 2002	500 DEIS summaries sent; posted on website

Using the comments from the public, other agencies, and the Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs, the interdisciplinary team developed a list of issues to address.

Issues

The Forest Service separated the issues into two groups: significant and non-significant. Significant, or "key" issues were defined as those directly or indirectly caused by implementing the proposed action. Non-significant issues were identified as those: 1) outside the scope of the proposed action; 2) already decided by law, regulation, Forest Plan, or other higher level decision; 3) irrelevant to the decision to be made; or 4) conjectural and not supported by scientific or factual evidence. The Council on Environmental Quality (CEQ) National Environmental Policy Act regulations explain this delineation in Sec. 1501.7, "…identify and eliminate from detailed study the issues which are not significant or which have been covered by prior environmental review (Sec. 1506.3)…" A list of non-significant issues and reasons regarding their categorization as non-significant may be found in the record at the Sisters Ranger District, Sisters, Oregon.

The Forest Service identified the following issues as key during scoping:

1. Management of Vegetation in Late-Successional Reserves

Though the use of vegetation management in a Late-Successional Reserves is authorized under the Northwest Forest Plan, there is debate about the type and amount of management that should be done.

Late-Successional Reserves were designated as areas primarily intended to protect spotted owl and other late-successional species habitat. The focus of these designations was within the moist, dense forests on the western slope of the Cascade Mountains, where the fire regime is of infrequent, mixed and high intensity fires. The Late-Successional Reserves that were designated on the drier, fire-adapted ecosystems of the east slope of the Cascade Mountains did not historically provide stable or resilient dense forest habitat suitable for the spotted owl or other late-successional species with similar requirements. However, many decades of fire suppression has created atypical dense forest conditions, and spotted owls have moved in to occupy the denser sites. Unfortunately, these dense forest conditions can not be sustained over the long-term in these dry forests, since these sites are not able to support as many trees in a resilient of healthy condition as in moist, high-productivity sites typical of western Cascade forests. As such, the current health of vegetation in these over-dense stands is declining, resulting in an increasing risk of losing these late-successional habitats to wildfire, insects or disease. In addition, due to the extensive accumulation of fuels, above historically typical amounts, there is a higher risk of losing the well-established old-growth ponderosa pine, which are resilient to low-intensity fires but can be lost in high intensity burns, or from competition with numerous smaller trees. In order to improve forest health and reduce the risk of losing the fire-adapted late-successional habitat, actions proposed under this project would reduce stand densities across much of the landscape, though some dense pockets would be maintained around spotted owl nest sites and in suitable habitat.

The Northwest Forest Plan clearly directs forest managers to take actions that will prevent the loss of late-successional habitat from catastrophic wildfire, insect or disease events. Local community members are anxious for the Forest Service to follow this direction in order to protect both the forest resources and their homes and properties. However, a few members of the public (primarily members of environmental organizations who reside outside of the local area) have interpreted that the intent of a Late-Successional Reserve was to maintain maximum amounts of dense, interior forest conditions for spotted owls, regardless of where the Late-Successional Reserve is located and what historic conditions were. In addition, some people feel that in order to meet this goal, vegetation treatments should be restricted (either not occur at all, be limited to burning only, or be limited to removing only small trees).

Though there is also some concern from both local residents and regional and national environmental organizations about the use of commercial timber sales as a vegetation management tool in Late-Successional Reserves and in National Forests in general, this action is authorized by agency policy, and therefore not addressed as a significant issue (see non-significant issues for a discussion on this issue). However, to address this concern, the Forest Service applied and was approved for a pilot project under the new Stewardship Authority, which allows some non-traditional tools to be used to implement the proposed actions (see Appendix B for a discussion on Stewardship Authority).

<u>Methods to Measure Change in this Issue</u>:

- Acres of late-successional and possible old-growth stands treated, and method of treatment
- Acres of pole-sized trees that remain at high stand densities (relates to the ability for these trees to develop into future large-tree structure)
- Acres of nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat for spotted owl affected by proposed treatments

2. Size of Trees Removed

What size trees should be cut and removed to meet project objectives, and what is the ecologically optimal range of tree size and structure to leave in forest stands to reduce the risk of catastrophic loss and move toward or meet the needs of late-successional species?

An important structural element in this late-successional forest is the large ponderosa pine trees. Highly valued, both socially and ecologically, there is concern about the potential loss of large trees across the project area. Proposed actions intend to improve the ability for existing large trees to survive, and to create conditions more favorable for the development of future large trees. One of the proposed actions is to thin dense forest stands to both reduce the competition stress on remaining large trees, and to reduce the high fuel levels and ladder fuels. However, there is disagreement about the maximum size of trees that should be removed to meet project objectives. Some local Camp Sherman residents and members from both local and regional environmental groups have stated that 12” diameter trees are the largest that should be removed. Some other local organization members and residents have expressed that trees removed should be no larger than 16” diameter. Still other people, including residents with some experience in forest management, and forestry professionals, feel that the focus should be on the type of forest conditions that remain after treatment, and not place a limit on the size of trees that could be removed to meet forest health and fuel reduction goals. The debate is between the social definition of a “large” tree, and the science of growing and maintaining large trees.

There is general agreement among interested publics that large trees should *not* be removed in the Metolius Basin, even to meet project objectives. However, what defines a large tree is subjective, and perceptions are affected by prevailing conditions of the surrounding stands. For example, in a stand where most trees are greater than 20" diameter, trees larger than 25" diameter may be perceived as large. In a stand where most trees are 10" diameter, a tree greater than 14" diameter may be perceived as large. The Sisters Ranger District has referred to trees 21" diameter or greater as "medium to large" tree structure in local area assessments, based on this description from the Draft old-growth guidelines (Hopkins et al., 1992) and the Eastside Screens. The Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan refers to trees 24" diameter + as large. However, there is still disagreement about the definition of a large tree.

Some people are more concerned about the age of the trees than their size. For example, some people feel that trees that are over 80 years old, regardless of size, should be preserved because they are a legacy of an older forest, and may be important old-growth components. The Northwest Forest Plan also defines younger forests as those less than 80 years old (ROD). In stands with particularly poor growing conditions, 80-year old pine trees may be less than 10" diameter.

The average basal area or tree density can be an important element in the type of stand that develops. There is a threshold density in any stand, below which would result in more resilience to insect, disease, and wildfire, and more vigorous growth in remaining trees. The majority of the basal area in a stand commonly resides in the largest trees. In a stand with very high densities of smaller trees, removal of these trees can move the stand toward or more healthy density. However, in a stand with a mixture of small and large trees, or high densities of larger trees, only removing small trees may not provide any significant reduction in density, and the stand may remain at risk to insects, disease, and wildfire. There are stands above the threshold density in the project area that are providing important habitat for late-successional species, and these would likely be left alone. However, there are many stands above the threshold density that are not supporting late-successional habitat (commonly because high densities have either stagnated the stand or they are too dense even for many interior forest late-successional species such as spotted owls). These are the stands that would be under debate regarding whether larger trees should be removed to improve stand health. If high densities are not reduced there is an increased risk that the remaining large trees may not survive as long as they would in a less dense stand and they would remain at higher risk to wildfires, insects and disease. In other words, the large trees may be lost anyway.

See the inserts "What Size of Trees Would be Removed" in Chapter 2, and "Forest Stand Densities: What is the Upper Management Zone" in Chapter 3 for additional details on this issue.

<u>Methods to Measure Change in this Issue</u>

- Upper limit on the size of Trees removed
- Predicted effects on the ability to meet goals of risk reduction and forest health improvement

3. Fire/Fuels Management

Prescribed fire can be an effective tool for reducing fuel levels and risk of high intensity wildfires. The issue is will residents and visitors to the Metolius Basin accept short-term impacts from fire, *such as smoke and blackened trees, and the possibility of an escape fire, produced by controlled burning to meet risk reduction and forest health objectives?*

Fire has historically played an important role in maintaining the health of the Metolius Basin ecosystem, and most of the local flora and fauna have evolved and are adapted to this fire regime. Creating conditions for low-intensity fire to be effectively reintroduced into the ecosystem is a goal across many western forests. However, it is predicted that if a wildfire burned through the project area in now, that it would burn at moderate to high severity across over 90% of the project area due to dense forest stand conditions. This hazard is predicted to increase if fuel levels are not reduced. Fuel management strategies can increase the ability to successfully control wildfires once an unplanned ignition occurs, and can reduce the risk of extensive impacts to late-successional habitat, important natural resources, and to people living near or visiting the project area.

Controlled burning and reintroduction of fire into the ecosystem can help meet the purpose and need of the project. Broad-scale prescribed burning, in combination with thinning and mowing, can help reduce fuel levels across large portions of the landscape. Though efforts would be made to minimize the extent and duration of impacts on people in the basin, all burning activity will produce smoke. Though it is generally understood by residents and visitors that smoke from a wildfire is worse than smoke from controlled burns (the timing, intensity and dissipation of smoke from wildfires can not be controlled), many local communities object to smoke from controlled burns as well. Smoke can negatively affect residents and visitors by irritating eyes and airways, and exacerbating any health problems related to air pollution. Smoke can also reduce visibility for short periods, detracting from the scenic quality of the Basin.

Fuels can be reduced by methods other than burning, such as mowing shrubs and thinning trees. However, reliance on these methods alone is more expensive, and does not treat the fuels as completely as burning (though mechanical treatments are often used in combination with burning). On the other hand, some members of the public support the use of prescribed fire almost exclusively as a way to reduce/consume fuels because it minimizes the removal of trees (see Issue #1). The tradeoff, particularly when fire is not combined with a pretreatment of removing some of the fuels through thinning and mowing, is greater amounts of smoke and more acres of blackened trees (some of the advocates for burning as a substitute for thinning do not live in the local area).

<u>Methods to Measure Change in this Issue</u>

- Acres at risk of moderate and high severity fire effects
- Acres prescribed burned
- Amount of smoke or tons of particulate matter

4. Water Quality and Soil Health

Tree harvest to reduce fuel levels and improve forest health can have impacts on soil and water. What are the best ways to mitigate these impacts?

An important consideration in restoring forest health is the health of soils and water quality, which support other forest resources and processes. Very high water quality is one of the outstandingly remarkable values in the Metolius Wild and Scenic River, and the river and its tributaries currently support robust populations of native fish, including bull trout (a federally listed threatened species) and redband trout (a State of Oregon sensitive species). This uncommonly high water quality is a valued resource by many people.

Because the river system is primarily spring-fed, the system does not commonly have extreme seasonal fluctuations in flow. Though this tends to maintain higher water quality, it also means that the natural "flushing" energy of high flows is not available to clean out accumulations of sediment. Sediment is detrimental to the spawning beds of native fish and can negatively affect the populations. As such, it is important to prevent/minimize sedimentation into the system.

The long-term sustainability of forest ecosystems depends on the productivity and hydrologic functioning of soils. Ground-disturbing management activities directly affect soil properties, which may adversely change the natural capability of soils and their potential responses to use and management. A detrimental soil condition often occurs where heavy equipment or logs displace soil surface layers or reduce soil porosity through compaction. Indirect effects from these impacts include increased runoff and accelerated soil erosion. Detrimental disturbances reduce the soils ability to supply nutrients, moisture, and air that support soil microorganisms and the growth of vegetation. The biological productivity of soils relates to the amount of surface organic matter and coarse woody debris retained or removed from affected sites. Questions that summarize the concerns over water quality and soil health are:

- Would proposed vegetation treatments, result in detrimental soil and water quality impacts (e.g. soil compaction, displacement, and increased water yield) exceeding standards and guidelines?
- Would no action result in higher intensity burns and reduced soil and water quality (excessive loss of soil organic matter and nutrients, accelerated soil erosion, and reduced water quality resulting from sedimentation)?

Methods to Measure Change in this Issue

- The extent of detrimental soil disturbance within individual harvest units or other activity areas, such as prescribed burn areas
- The amount of coarse woody debris that would be retained to provide ground cover protection and a long-term source of nutrients on treated sites
- The probable success in project design and implementation of mitigation measures that would be applied to minimize adverse impacts to soil productivity
- Acres at risk of high severity fire effects
- Do proposed actions meet Aquatic Conservation Strategy objectives
- Cumulative watershed effects

5. Road Access

Reducing miles of roads can help reduce resource impacts and mitigate effects from vegetation management, particularly sedimentation in the river system, but also reduces public access to certain sites in the project area. What is the best network of roads to maintain for public use, while protecting forest resources?

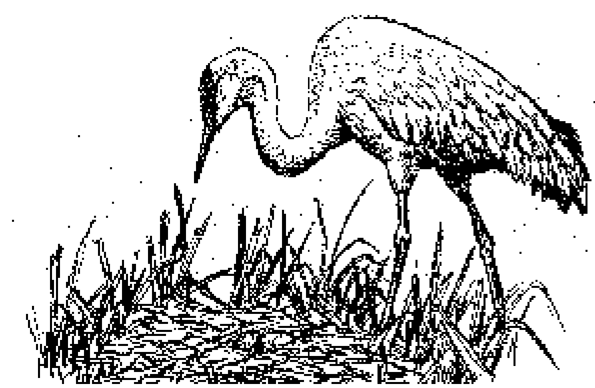
Road densities in the project area are higher than the 2.5 miles/sq mile recommended by the Forest Plan. High road densities in watersheds can be a major source of sediment into streams, decreasing water quality, and subsequently fish habitat. Roads and road use can also contribute to fragmentation of wildlife habitat and facilitate vehicle access to some potentially sensitive resource areas, such as along rivers. Vehicle use can result in soil compaction and displacement. Vehicles on roads not regularly maintained can result in surface erosion and sedimentation. In addition, roads act as vectors that aid the spread of noxious weeds. A reduction of road miles can mitigate these impacts, and impacts that may result from vegetation management under this project.

Public roads also strongly influence the type, amount and location of recreation use. A reduction in road miles would reduce the acres of the project area that are accessible to the public by vehicles. Some visitors to National Forest lands prefer to have the maximum amount of roaded access maintained for public use. This is particularly relevant to visitors who may not be able to access these areas by non-motorized means due to mobility impairments. Other residents and visitors would like the road density reduced so that the sights and sounds of vehicle use are reduced, and the opportunities for unroaded recreation experiences are increased.

A project objective is to analyze roads in the project areas and propose changes as needed to create more economical and environmentally sensitive road network, move toward Forest Plan Guidelines, and help mitigate potential impacts from vegetation management actions.

Methods to Measure Change in this Issue

- Change in miles and density of open roads in the project area
- Location of where roads are closed (i.e. within riparian areas, deer winter range)



CHAPTER 2. ALTERNATIVES CONSIDERED

This chapter incorporates some changes from the information included in the Draft Environmental Impact Statement. The primary change is associated with the clarification of actions within the riparian reserves and mitigation measures related to thinning trees along intermittent and fish bearing perennial streams.

This chapter describes and compares the alternatives considered for the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project. It includes a description and map of each alternative considered. This section also presents the alternatives in comparative form, defining the differences between each alternative and providing a basis for choice among options by the decision maker and the public. Some of the information used to compare the alternatives is based upon the design of the alternative and some of the information is based upon the environmental, social and economic effects of implementing each alternative.

DESCRIPTION OF POSSIBLE TECHNIQUES

The range of possible vegetation, fuel and road management actions was developed to help meet forest health[2] and risk reduction goals, and to address the habitat goals for late-successional species within the project area (see Figure 1-4 for a map of desired focal species habitat). These actions are based on effectiveness research of management actions, and management experience applying different techniques.

Defensible Space Strategy

Under each of the Action Alternatives (2-5), there will be a contiguous (though still with variety in tree size, species, and spacing) corridor of reduced fuels approximately 600' on either side of the main routes into the Basin (Forest Roads 12, 14, 1419, 1420, 1120, 1216), and approximately 1200' on either side of the residential areas and other areas of high use (campgrounds, resorts) (Figure 3-5). Fuel reduction activities in this defensible space corridor would generally be planned as part of the landscape-level thinning. However, in areas where there normally would not be stand-level fuel reduction (usually to protect special habitats, such as for spotted owl or

> ***Reducing Risk of Wildfire at 3 Levels***
>
> Wildfire risk would be managed with 3 different, though interrelated strategies:
>
> 1. Landscape Level – Risk of high severity wildfire would be reduced across the project area through broad-scale thinning, burning and mowing.
> 2. Defensible Space in the Wildland/Urban Interface – Focused fuel reduction zones adjacent to residential and high use areas, and along evacuation route roads.
> 3. Around Homes – the responsibility of homeowners to manage fuel on their property. (see www.firefree.org for tips on creating safety zones around your home).

[2] *Forest Health* is defined as the "condition in which forest ecosystems sustain their complexity, diversity, resiliency, and productivity to provide for specified human needs and values" (pg. 2-60, ICBEMP Draft EIS, 2000). Ecosystem health refers to the "condition where the parts and functions of an ecosystem are sustained over time and where the system's capacity for self-repair is maintained, such that the goals for uses, values, and services of the ecosystem are met" (pg. 1-2, ICBEMP Draft EIS, 2000).

along riparian areas) fuels would be reduced within this defensible space corridor.

Defensible Space corridors may look like this stand

Actions in the defensible space would primarily be thinning from below, focusing on leaving long-lived, fire resistant ponderosa pine, larch and Douglas-fir. These activities would be combined with mowing and underburning as needed, hand piling and some pruning-up of limbs. Where thinning would occur as part of a broader landscape-scale treatment, the largest trees that would be removed would depend on the Alternative scenario (see Alternative Description, this Chapter). Where healthy stand conditions or sensitive resources would not need or benefit from thinning, then trees 8" diameter or less would be removed within the Defensible Space corridor to assure continuity of reduced ground fuels adjacent to roads and homes. The defensible space would look more open, with shorter brush heights and fewer small trees. Most of the large trees would remain.

The defensible space corridors would be areas where fire intensity is reduced so that firefighters can more safely make a stand to suppress wildfire that is moving toward main travel routes or high use areas. The corridor of reduced fuel, in combination with landscape-level treatments, would provide a better chance for fires to stay low to the ground, and burn at a lower intensity. These are the types of fires that can be most successfully suppressed, tend to do the least damage to forest resources, and can be beneficial to a fire-adapted ecosystem like the Metolius Basin.

Silvicultural Prescriptions

<u>No Silvicultural Treatment:</u> Forest stands that are functioning well and not at high risk of severe wildfire, insects or disease; or stands that may be at risk but are currently providing important habitat for focal late-successional species, would not be treated at this time. *(See Metolius Heritage Demonstration Units 9-11 – "control" units)*

<u>Aspen Restoration:</u> Removal of most of the small and mid-sized conifers, and regeneration of aspen by hand or mechanical cutting. The objective is

What Will the Forest Look Like?

Many of these management techniques have been applied on a small-scale in the Metolius Heritage Demonstration project area, located near Camp Sherman at the corner of Forest Roads 1419 and 1216. Techniques proposed for this project that were used in the Demonstration project are identified, along with the plot in which it was used. This allows people to see what the forest may look like after the technique is applied. In addition, more photographs and descriptions of vegetation management techniques can be found on the website for this project at: http://www.fs.fed.us/r6/centraloregon/index-metolius to improve growing conditions for a few declining stands of aspen, so this rare habitat is maintained in the project area for diversity (LRMP M19-14).

Meadow Enhancement: Restoration and maintenance of natural meadows through removing small (12" diameter or less) conifers. The objective is to reduce the number of trees growing into and closing-up the meadow openings.

Mowing: Mowing to reduce brush height and density in order to reduce ladder fuels. This treatment would be used primarily in conjunction with prescribed underburning, either where underburning is a primary treatment or where it would be done to reduce fuels created by tree cutting prescriptions (clean up "activity fuels"). *(See Metolius Heritage Demonstration Unit 6 (mow and burn) and 8 (mow only).)*

Thinning trees up to 8 inches diameter: Removal of trees 8 inches diameter or less through thinning from below[3], either in existing "plantations" (stands that have been replanted after harvest) or in stands that have not received regeneration harvest but have high densities of small trees. Early seral species (i.e. ponderosa pine and larch) would be retained. The objective is to reduce competition and improve the health and vigor of remaining trees, and reduce fire hazard. The trees cut would be mostly saplings (≤ 5 in. diameter), so these treatments represent an investment in the stand (up front costs) with little in the way of recoverable products with market value (depending on market conditions). *(See Metolius Heritage Demonstration Unit 3 and 5).*

Thinning trees up to 12 inch diameter: Same as above, but would involve thinning trees up to 12 inches diameter. These stands may have some recoverable products with market value (small sawlogs, chip logs), but these treatments would still primarily represent an up-front cost.

> **Tree Size Limit.** *It is important to understand that an upper limit on the size of trees that could be removed does not mean that **all** trees within these size limits would be removed. See the insert on "What Size Trees would be Removed", on the following page for further discussion.*

Thinning trees up to larger diameters (Higher Residual Density): This treatment would involve *thinning from below* potentially up to the diameter limit for the Alternative, which varies (see the description of Alternatives 3, 4 and 5, this Chapter). The objectives are to reduce stand densities and to modify fuel amounts and arrangements (though limits on tree size does affect the ability to meet desired densities). The desired density would be approximately 120-140 square feet basal area, depending on site productivity and stand structure objectives (see insert on following page for a description of "basal area"). The healthiest and largest trees would remain, and a focus would be on retaining healthy ponderosa pine, western larch, white pine, and Douglas-fir. This treatment could benefit habitat conditions for late-successional species that are associated with open, mature stands, but with a slightly more closed canopy than the "lower residual density" thinning (see next treatment description).

[3] Thinning "from below" entails removal of trees, beginning with the smallest and moving toward larger trees, until the desired/prescribed basal area (density) is met for the stand. If the desired density can be met by removing only smaller trees, then mid-sized and larger trees would not need to be removed.

Basal Area

A healthy forest grows with the inputs of sunlight, water and nutrients. If forests do not get the right mix or amount of these inputs (due to limited availability from competition or external factors), then the forest may not grow well, or in some cases, may not grow at all (stands will stagnate). The Sisters Ranger District wants to create conditions for a healthy forest; one that can provide late-successional habitat, and can be resilient to disturbances. The proposed vegetation and fuel management actions are expected to help reduce the intensity and severity of disturbances, and help grow a healthy, resilient forest.

Basal area is the surface area of the cross-section of a tree at 4.5' from the ground. When the basal area of trees in a stand are added together,it tells us about the density of trees in the area. Basal area is one measure of the amount of tree biomass. If basal area is very high for a particular area in the forest (too much biomass – too much competition), then the forest would not grow as well, remain as healthy, or be as resilient to disturbance.

Science can tell us what type of forest conditions will develop under high or low basal areas. People's values tell us what forest conditions are desired. For example, In certain areas it may be desirable to manage forests at high basal areas (higher than optimal for growth or resiliency to wildfire, insects or disease), such as where we need to maintain dense forest conditions for rare old-growth species, or where people want dense forests to provide screening. However, these choices involve tradeoffs. If we choose to maintain high basal areas, the forest stand may be at higher risk to catastrophic disturbances, and there is a greater risk of losing much of the forest features that we wanted to save. If we choose to maintain forest stands at lower basal areas, we would not be providing habitat for species that need dense forest conditions (though these conditions were not historically very common in the Metolius Basin ponderosa pine forests) and we would lose some effect of vegetative screening. However, this lower basal area would result in a forest condition that is more resilient to catastrophic disturbance, and therefore, likely to be sustained for a longer period than the dense forests, and can provide late-successional habitat for species that prefer open, mature stands.

An important goal of this project is to reduce stand densities, so that we can have more resilient, healthy forests.

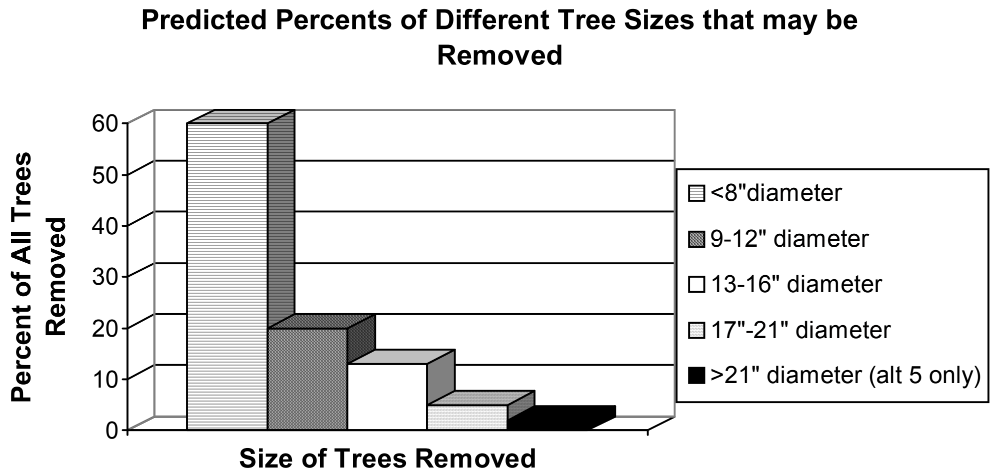
The 4 different objectives, depending on stand conditions and where the stand is located, would be to:

- Maintain or move stand conditions toward goshawk foraging habitat
- Move overly dense or stagnated stands toward spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat
- Maintain or move stand conditions toward spotted owl dispersal habitat
- Maintain the health and protect stands within the spotted owl connectivity corridor

See the picture of "Clumpy Pine Forest" under Desired Future Condition, Chapter 1 for an idea of what this treatment may look like.

What Size of Trees would be Removed?

Each of the Action Alternatives proposes a different upper limit on the size of trees that could be removed from the forest, because this was expressed as an important issue from the public. However, since all thinning would remove the smallest trees first ("thinning from below"), and since the majority of the trees on the landscape are under 8 to 12" diameter, then the majority of trees that would be removed would be less than 12" diameter, under any of the Alternatives.



The graph displays a general concept for the landscape. The actual percent of trees of different sizes removed from each stand would vary depending on stand conditions and the number of trees of different sizes within the stand.

<u>Thinning trees up to larger diameters (Lower Residual Density)</u>: This treatment would involve *thinning from below* potentially up to the diameter limit for the Alternative, which varies (see the description of Alternatives 3, 4 and 5, this Chapter). The objectives are to reduce stand densities and to modify fuel amounts and arrangements (though limits on tree size does affect the ability to meet desired densities). The desired density would be approximately 80-110 square feet basal area (depending on site productivity and stand structure objectives). The healthiest and largest trees would remain, and a focus would be on retaining healthy ponderosa pine, western larch, white pine, and Douglas-fir. This treatment could benefit habitat conditions for late-successional species that are associated with lower density, more open stand conditions (see *Metolius Heritage Demonstration Unit 7).* The 3 different objectives, depending on stand conditions and where the stand is located, would be to:

- Maintain or create suitable white-headed woodpecker habitat
- Reduce fire hazard
- Move stand conditions toward spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat in mixed-conifer dry plant association in the long-term (grow large tree component (pine, Douglas-fir, larch) first).

<u>Dwarf Mistletoe Control</u>: Pruning mistletoe-infected branches of lightly to moderately infected trees, to improve the health and longevity of the tree. This treatment would also involve killing (to create snags) moderately to heavily infected overstory trees when these trees are infecting

young trees in the understory, preventing stand development. Stands with dwarf mistletoe would also be thinned to reduce competition stress within the stand. *(See Metolius Heritage Demonstration Unit 1a)*

Prescribed Underburning: Underburning in stands with a fire-resistant overstory. Underburning may be a stand-alone treatment or may be combined with incidental removal of smaller (8-inch diameter or less) trees and mowing as needed to reduce concentrations of fuel and help prepare a resilient stand when burning is later applied. *(See Metolius Heritage Demonstration Units 1a, 1b, 2a, 2b, 4, 5, 6 and 7. Unit 4 is a burn only unit, and unit 6 would combine mowing and burning. On each of the other units underburning would be a follow-up treatment after tree removal).*

Shelterwood: The objective of this treatment would be to regenerate or re-grow healthy trees in stands that are in poor condition due to past spruce budworm activity, root diseases, or dwarf mistletoe. These stands are generally mixed-conifer with white fir as the dominant species (approximately less than 25% of the stand is made up of ponderosa pine, Douglas-fir or larch). The primary species removed would be white fir. All ponderosa pine (free of dwarf mistletoe) 21 inches diameter or greater and additional healthy trees (where present) would be left to achieve a residual spacing of approximately 40 to 75 feet (average of 7-25 trees per acre), with a basal area of approximately 20 to 50 square feet per acre.

Thinning trees up to larger diameters in conjunction with Shelterwood Harvest: The objective of this treatment would be to thin from below the healthy portions of stands described under Shelterwood above, and to retain green trees in a stand where they exist, while still creating conditions favorable for re-growth of long-lived, fire-resistant seral species (ponderosa pine and western larch). These portions of the stands would generally have greater than 25% healthy ponderosa pine, Douglas-fir or larch.

Larch Restoration: The objective of this treatment would be to restore or re-grow declining larch stands, which provide important habitat and visual diversity in the predominately pine forest, and would meet Land and Resource Management Plan guidelines for the Metolius Heritage Area (pg. 4-165). Trees would be thinned in conjunction with group openings (removing the majority of trees except for healthy larch and pine) from ¼ to 3 acres in patches of western larch. This prescription would be applied to larch stands that are moderately to heavily infected with larch dwarf mistletoe. There is widespread decline of larch due to mistletoe and competition from pine, white fir, and Douglas-fir. As many healthy larch as possible would be retained by pruning off the mistletoe infected branches. Removal of the most heavily infected trees would prevent further spread of mistletoe and would open up the stand creating conditions favorable for establishment and growth of natural regeneration and planted larch. The resulting stands would appear more open than a thinned stand. *(See Metolius Heritage Demonstration Unit 1a/1b).*

Fuel Prescriptions

Many of the fuel treatments described below would be used in combination with other fuel and silvicultural treatments

Hand Piling: This treatment would involve piling slash (limbs and tree tops) by hand and would mainly be applied when thinning trees up to 8 to 12 inches in diameter. It would also be used on sensitive soils and within riparian reserves in other vegetation treatments in order to minimize soil disturbance and compaction. *(See Metolius Heritage Demonstration Unit 3).*

Machine Piling: Piling slash by means of small crawler tractors, small backhoes with a grapple arm, and other low ground-pressure machines would be applied on about 70 percent of *mixed-conifer* treatments where existing fuel loads are heavy and slash would be high. This treatment is predicted to affect up to 60 percent of the unit acres (i.e. if a unit is 100 acres, up to 60 acres may be affected by the machine used to pile the slash), and would only be used where machine piling on trails could not be employed (see the next fuel prescription). Machine piling would be applied primarily in stands where trees larger than 12 inches diameter are removed. Machines would not be used in riparian reserves or on sensitive soil or steep slopes (greater than 25%).

Machine Piling on Skid Trails: This fuel treatment involves piling slash concentrations on skid trails by machine and would be applied when thinning to 12 inches in diameter and where a harvester/forwarder system (cut-to-length) is used in 12-21" diameter thinning. This treatment is predicted to affect up to 20 percent of the unit acres (i.e. if a unit is 100 acres, up to 20 acres may be affected by the machine used to pile the slash), and would be employed instead of machine piling wherever possible.

Underburning: Burning, under controlled conditions, most or all of the area of a treatment unit. This would be applied in about 70 percent of the ponderosa pine stands where trees thinned are greater than 12 inches diameter, and where existing fuels are lower and species composition is predominantly ponderosa pine and/or western larch. *(See Metolius Heritage Demonstration Units 1a, 1b, 2a, 2b, 4, 5, 6 and 7. Unit 4 is a burn only unit, and unit 6 would combine mowing and burning. On each of the other units underburning would be a follow-up treatment after tree removal).*

Mowing/Underburning: Same as underburning, except that mowing would be done prior to underburning to reduce flame lengths and achieve a more controlled burn. *(See Metolius Heritage Demonstration Unit 6)*

Mowing with Hand Piling or Machine Piling: Mowing to reduce brush height and density. This may be applied with other slash piling techniques to reduce wildfire risk.

Road Actions

Inactivation - Blocking (either with a gate, boulders or logs) vehicles from using the road temporarily. Roads that are inactivated from public use may be needed for routine administrative or service access (i.e. for power line maintenance), or for future access for forest management, so are not completely removed from the road system through decommissioning (see next definition).

Decommission - Rehabilitation of a road segment that is not needed currently or in the foreseeable future. Depending on the condition of the road bed, there are a variety of methods that could be used to decommission a road. If vegetation is already growing into the road bed from the surrounding forest, then very little action may be needed to decommission the road. Other actions may include obliteration or subsoiling (tilling) of parts of the road bed and reseeding or replanting the openings. All decommissioned road beds would be stabilized to mitigate erosion, and road structures (culverts) would be removed.

Actions within Riparian Reserves

Treatments in riparian reserves are focused on under burning in Alternative 2 with a total of 315 acres, and thinning in Alternatives 3, 4 and 5 (252 acres, 252 acres and 176 acres respectively) (Table 2-1). Thinning trees 8” diameter and less in the defensible space corridor would be common to all action alternatives (253 acres).

Underburning would be focused in Alternative 2 along the intermittent streams of the First Creek watershed. Thinning would be primarily focused on First and Suttle Lake subwatersheds along intermittent tributaries or the uplands of large riparian reserves. Thinning trees 12” diameter and less would be concentrated along the Metolius River, and Lake Creek (Table 2-1).

Thinning treatments vary by alternative in the diameter of trees removed from the riparian reserve. Alternative 2 would have a 12” diameter limit on all riparian treatments. Alternative 3 would have a 16” diameter limit. Alternative 4 would have a 16” diameter limit on riparian reserves. Alternative 5 would have a 12” limit on Jack Creek, First Creek and Lake Creek, with 16 inch limit on Metolius River. It is assumed that most of the basal area reduction prescribed by thinning would be accomplished by removing trees within the 12 to 16 inch diameter range. Alternative 5 would have no specified limit on tree size removed from the riparian reserves except along Jack Creek, First Creek, Metolius River and Lake Creek, where the limit of 12 inches was imposed to protect connectivity for Spotted Owls.

Table 2-1. Proposed vegetation treatments and fuel treatments within riparian reserves by subwatershed and alternatives.

Treatment	Alt	Cache	First	Jack	Scarp	Suttle Lake	Total
No Treatment	2		372	169	27	119	688
	3/4		371	169	27	119	687
	5		371	169	27	119	687
Aspen Restoration	2	5				5	10
	3/4	5				5	10
	5	5				5	10
Thinning trees 8" diameter and less in defensible space corridor	2		70	39	108	36	253
	3/4		70	39	108	36	253
	5		70	39	108	36	253
Thinning trees up to larger diameters[4]	2						
	3/4	9	214		4	23	250
	5	11	138		4	23	176
Larch Restoration (thinning only, no group openings)	2						
	3/4						
	5		76				76
Meadow Enhancement	2				17		17
	3/4				17		17
	5				17		17
Thinning trees 12" diameter and less (includes plantations)	2	55	115	36	222	166	594
	3/4	55	130	36	222	162	605
	5	55	130	36	222	162	605
Underburn	2	11	228	2	41	34	315
	3/4			2	37	15	54
	5			2	37	15	54

All of the treatments proposed in the Cache subwatershed are along intermittent streams. Treatments in the First Creek subwatershed are dominated by thinning (primarily small trees) along First Creek and the intermittent streams that parallel First Creek. Few treatments are prescribed along the Jack Creek riparian reserve other than small tree thinning by hand. Adjacent to the Metolius River, all of the treatments proposed are small tree thinning by hand. Riparian treatments proposed in the Suttle Lake subwatershed include small tree thinning, some aspen regeneration and a minor amount of thinning trees 12" diameter and less (Table 2-2).

[4] Thinning under Alternative 3 would remove trees potentially up to 16" diameter (except up to 21" diameter white fir), thinning under Alternative 4 would remove trees potentially up to 21" diameter (except up to 25" diameter white fir), and Alternative 5 would not have set diameter limit, but removal of trees over 21" diameter would be an exception.

Table 2-2. Acres of treatment in riparian reserves as proposed in the alternatives by stream type.

Treatment	Alt	Perennial with fish	Perennial without fish	Ephemeral	Intermittent with fish	Intermittent without fish	Total
No Treatment	2	327			159	202	688
	3/4	326			159	202	687
	5	326			159	202	687
Aspen Restoration	2	7				3	10
	3/4	7				3	10
	5	7				3	10
Thinning trees 8" diameter and less	2	147	5		54	47	253
in defensible space	3/4	147	5		54	47	253
corridor	5	147	5		54	47	253
Thinning up to	2						
larger diameters	3/4	4		52	91	105	252
(Alternatives 3-5)	5	4		52	91	29	176
Larch Restoration	2						
(thinning only, no	3/4						
group openings)	5					76	76
Meadow Enhancement	2	17					17
	3/4	17					17
	5	17					17
Small Tree Thinning <12	2	250			24	320	593
inches	3/4	242			24	338	604
	5	242			24	338	604
Underburn	2	43		52	91	129	315
	3/4	47				6	54
	5	47				6	54

Trees up to 12 inches would be removed with small machinery (similar to an all-terrain vehicle quad), pulling trees to the skid trail, or similar low impact technique. Fuel treatments would consist of hand piling and pile burning. Alternative fuel treatments may include leaving slash on trails and jackpot burning. Thinning of larger material may be done by whole tree yarding, by pulling line or limited trails on the outer edge of the riparian reserve.

Under Alternative 2, underburning would be done on as many as 315 acres within riparian reserves, depending on natural fuel break and road layout for fire line. In Alternatives 3-5, there would be less underburning (54 acres). The majority of post-tree removal fuel treatments would be done as hand piling. Hand piles would be outside of riparian vegetation and a safe distance from the streambank.

Alternatives Considered in Detail

The Forest Service developed 5 alternatives, including the No Action and Proposed Action alternatives, for reducing the risk of catastrophic wildfire, insect or disease, and improving forest health in the Metolius Basin. Each alternative may have different effects on other forest resources and on social concerns (such as concerns about smoke produced from prescribed burns). The alternatives were based on ideas and comments from the public, advice from the Metolius Basin Working Group of the Provincial Advisory Committee (PAC), on legal requirements we must comply with (i.e. Endangered Species Act, National Forest Management Act, etc…) and the capability of the resources.

The 4 action Alternatives propose vegetation and fuel treatments on many of the same areas, and at first glance may appear the same. In fact, Alternative 3 and 4 are very similar, with the only difference being the potential upper limit of trees removed. After considerable discussion, Alternative 3 was added, so that a full range of effects relating to tree size (a key issue) could be analyzed. The other two action Alternatives, 2 and 5, propose much different types of treatments (though, again some of it relates to the size of trees removed) and are expected to have different results in the ability to reduce the risk of high severity wildfire and improve forest health. The Proposed Action, Alternative 4, is a mix of vegetation and fuel treatments that are expected to help make the forest more resilient to catastrophic disturbances. These actions are based on the assumptions that reducing stand densities, and moving toward lower basal areas in many stands, can be very effective in meeting project goals.

The option of removing a range of tree sizes can help design treatments that address unique conditions in each stand. For example, where a very high amount of the stand biomass resides in trees larger than 16” diameter, and there are few smaller trees present, removal of a few of the 16”+ diameter trees can be effective in reaching the desired basal area for the more open late-successional habitats. Each of the Alternatives are expected to have a different effectiveness in reaching desired basal area.

Alternatives that only addressed the wildland urban interface, or only addressed prescribed burning without removing trees, were considered, but not fully analyzed. For a rationale, see the section on *Alternatives Considered but Not Fully Analyzed* in the later part of this Chapter.

For a display of the different types of activities by Alternative see Table 2-3, and for a summary of outputs and consequences, see Table 2-4. For a detailed list of treatments by alternative, at a stand level, see Appendix A.

Alternative 1

No Action

Objective: Under the No Action alternative existing processes and habitat cycles in the project area would continue largely without intervention. Current management of fire suppression, hazard trees, standard road maintenance and re-closure of breached roads would continue. However, no actions would be taken to reduce risk at a landscape scale, or to actively develop a defensible space around residential areas, high public use areas and roads. This alternative will be evaluated as the baseline condition.

<u>Vegetation and Fuel Treatments.</u> No vegetation or fuel treatments would be implemented beyond activities that are approved by the Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan, such as standard maintenance of hazard trees along open roads and in recreation areas, weed control, and thinning in the existing plantations (approved under previous decisions).

<u>Defensible space:</u> No defensible space strategy would be implemented either adjacent to high use areas or roads. There is an currently a limited opportunity for residents to collect down wood and dead or dying trees 8" diameter or smaller on National Forest Lands within 300 feet of their property to help reduce down fuel levels.

<u>Tree Size:</u> No trees would be removed to address reducing the risk of catastrophic wildfire, insect or disease, and improving forest health. Thinning trees 8 inch diameter or less would still occur in plantations.

<u>Late-Successional Habitat:</u> There would be no direct management actions that would alter the existing late-successional habitat features and conditions. This Alternative would not be inconsistent with the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment goals and objectives, but would not help move the habitat toward desired conditions.

<u>Soil and Water Quality:</u> There would be no direct actions that would affect water quality or soil productivity. Indirect affects from road use are expected to continue. This alternative would also have the greatest number of acres at risk of impacts from severe wildfire. This Alternative would not be inconsistent with the Metolius Watershed Analysis goals and objectives, but would not help move the habitat toward desired conditions.

<u>Roads:</u> Within the entire project area, there are 96 miles of open road, with an open road density of 3.6 miles of roads per square mile. There would be no reduction in road miles.

Alternative 2

<u>Objective:</u> The objective of this Alternative is to reduce short-term risk of catastrophic wildfire, insect and disease while also minimizing short-term watershed and resource effects that can be associated with tree harvest, and to address the key issues of limiting tree harvest in a Late-Successional Reserve, and limiting the size of trees removed. This Alternative would reduce surface and some ladder fuels, but would not effectively reduce stand or crown densities extensively enough to improve forest health. 71 percent of the total project area (approximately 12,135 acres) would be treated by proposed actions, mostly through burning and small tree (12" diameter or less) thinning (Figure 2-1).

<u>Vegetation and Fuel Treatments.</u> There is a combination of vegetation and fuel treatments proposed (see Table 2-3). In addition, there would be annual review and removal of hazard trees (which are often larger than 12" diameter) as needed to protect public safety. See Table 2-3 for details on the type of vegetation and fuel treatments by each Alternative.

Defensible Space. The defensible space strategy (see description under Description of Possible Techniques, in this Chapter) would still be implemented to increase public safety, though only trees 12" diameter or less would be removed. The majority of the areas within the 600-1200 foot zone would receive fuel reduction efforts through landscape level actions of burning or thinning.

Tree Size. There would be a limit of up to 12" diameter on the size of trees that would be removed (though not *all* trees within this size limit would be removed).

Late-Successional Habitat. This Alternative will focus on minimizing direct disturbances in dense, interior forest habitats for late-successional species. Habitat for species associated with fire adapted late-successional habitat will receive primarily underburning for short-term habitat improvements. See Table 2-4 for details on actions within spotted owl, goshawk, white-headed woodpecker and Peck's penstemon habitat.

This Alternative would help move toward the desired future conditions identified in the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment.

Soil and Water Quality: A maximum of 1,121 acres would be affected by a ground-based logging system, and approximately 514 acres would be affected by machine piling. Mitigation and soil restoration measures (see Mitigation in the next section of this Chapter) would be used to reduce cumulative soil impacts to within Land and Resource Management Plan Standards. Road inactivation, decommissioning and maintenance would benefit soils and water quality in the long term (see Roads below).

Hand thinning and underburning would be the primary activities within 1188 acres of the riparian reserves. About one percent of riparian reserve acres would be affected by ground-based machine thinning, but this would only occur in the drier, upland soils within the riparian reserves. The objective of thinning would be to restore vegetative diversity, reduce risk of catastrophic wildfire, insect or disease, and reduce stand densities in riparian areas.

This Alternative would help move toward the desired future conditions identified in the Metolius Watershed Analysis.

Roads: Approximately 20 miles of roads would be inactivated or decommissioned**.** Of those that would be closed, 6 miles were previously open roads. This would leave approximately 90 miles of open road, with an average density of 3.4 miles of open road per square mile within the project area. See Table 2-5 for a list of roads status changes by Alternative, and Figure 2-4 at the end of this Chapter.

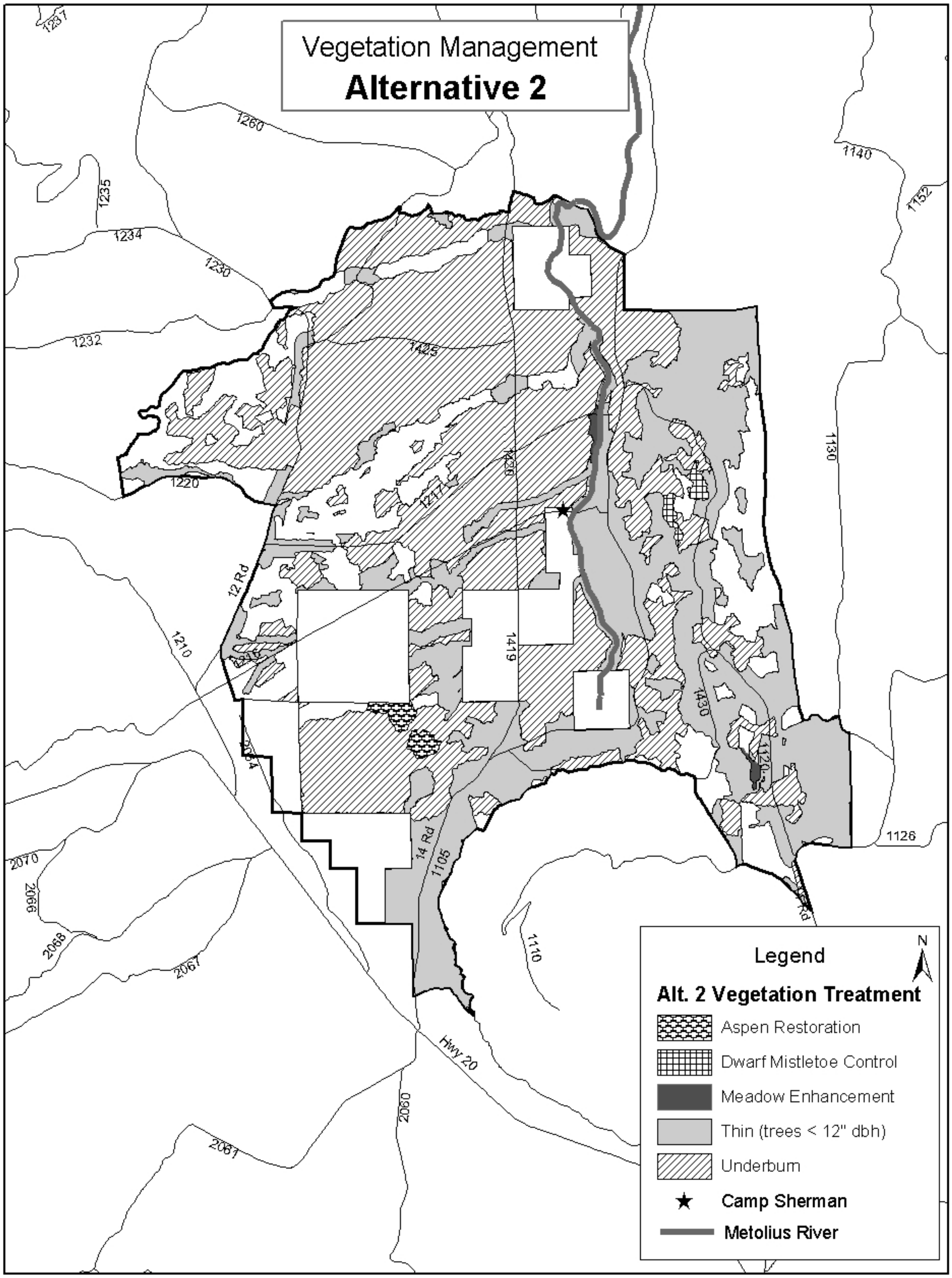


Figure 2-1. Vegetation Management Treatments under Alternative 2 .

Alternatives 3 and 4

Proposed Action – Alternative 4

Objective: These Alternatives are the same, except for variations on the key issue of size of trees that could be removed, so they are described together. Alternative 3 has a lower limit on the size of trees that could be removed than Alternative 4 (see Tree Size below). These alternatives focus on balancing the goals of improving forest health, reducing the risk of wildfire, insect and disease, and of providing safety for people, property, late-successional habitat and forest resources, while maintaining adequate late-successional habitat for a diversity of species. Alternative 4 is the *proposed action*.

74 percent (12,648 acres) of the total project area would be treated by vegetation and fuel management actions (Figure 2-2).

Vegetation and Fuel Treatments: There would be a variety of vegetation and fuel treatments proposed (see Table 2-3). Actions to restore meadows and aspen stands, to manage dwarf mistletoe, and to address hazard trees are the same as under Alternative 2. Variations on other vegetation management actions include the acres and size of trees thinned and the acres of underburning.

Defensible Space: The defensible space strategy (see description under Description of Possible Techniques, in this Chapter) would be implemented though trees 16" diameter or less could be removed under Alternative 3, and 21" diameter or less under Alternative 4. The majority of the areas within the 600-1200 foot zone would receive fuel reduction efforts through landscape level actions of burning or thinning.

Tree Size: Under Alternative 3, there would be an upper limit of 16" diameter trees that could be removed for ponderosa pine, Douglas-fir and western larch. The upper limit for white fir would be 21" or less. Under Alternative 4, there would be a limit on the size of trees that would be removed to 21" diameter or less for ponderosa pine, Douglas-fir and western larch. The limit for white fir would be 25" or less.

Late-successional Habitat: There will be an emphasis on creating resilient late-successional habitat conditions over the long term, and suitable late-successional habitat for fire-climax species, while short-term habitat for late-successional species associated with dense, interior forests are still maintained. See Table 2-4 for details on actions within spotted owl, goshawk, white-headed woodpecker and Peck's penstemon habitat.

This Alternative would help move toward the desired future conditions identified in the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment.

Soil and Water Quality: A maximum of 7,332 acres would be affected by a ground-based logging system, and approximately 2078 acres would be affected by machine piling. Mitigation and soil restoration measures (see Mitigation in the next section of this Chapter) would be used to reduce cumulative soil impacts to within Forest Standards. Road inactivation, decommissioning and maintenance would benefit soils and water quality in the long-term (see Roads below).

Vegetation and fuel reduction actions would occur within approximately 1,190 acres of riparian reserves; 80% of these riparian reserve acres being affected by either hand thinning or underburning. Twenty percent of these acres would be affected by ground-based machine thinning, but this would only occur in the drier, upland soils within the riparian reserves. The objective would be to restore vegetative diversity, reduce risk of catastrophic wildfire, insect or disease, reduce stand densities, and develop large tree structure in riparian areas.

This Alternative would help move toward the desired future conditions identified in the Metolius Watershed Analysis.

Roads: Approximately 50 miles of roads would be inactivated or decommissioned**.** Of those that would be closed, 13 miles were previously open roads. This would leave approximately 83 miles of open road, with an average density of 3.1 miles of open road per square mile within the project area. See Table 2-5 for a list of roads status changes by Alternative, and Figure 2-5 at the end of this Chapter.

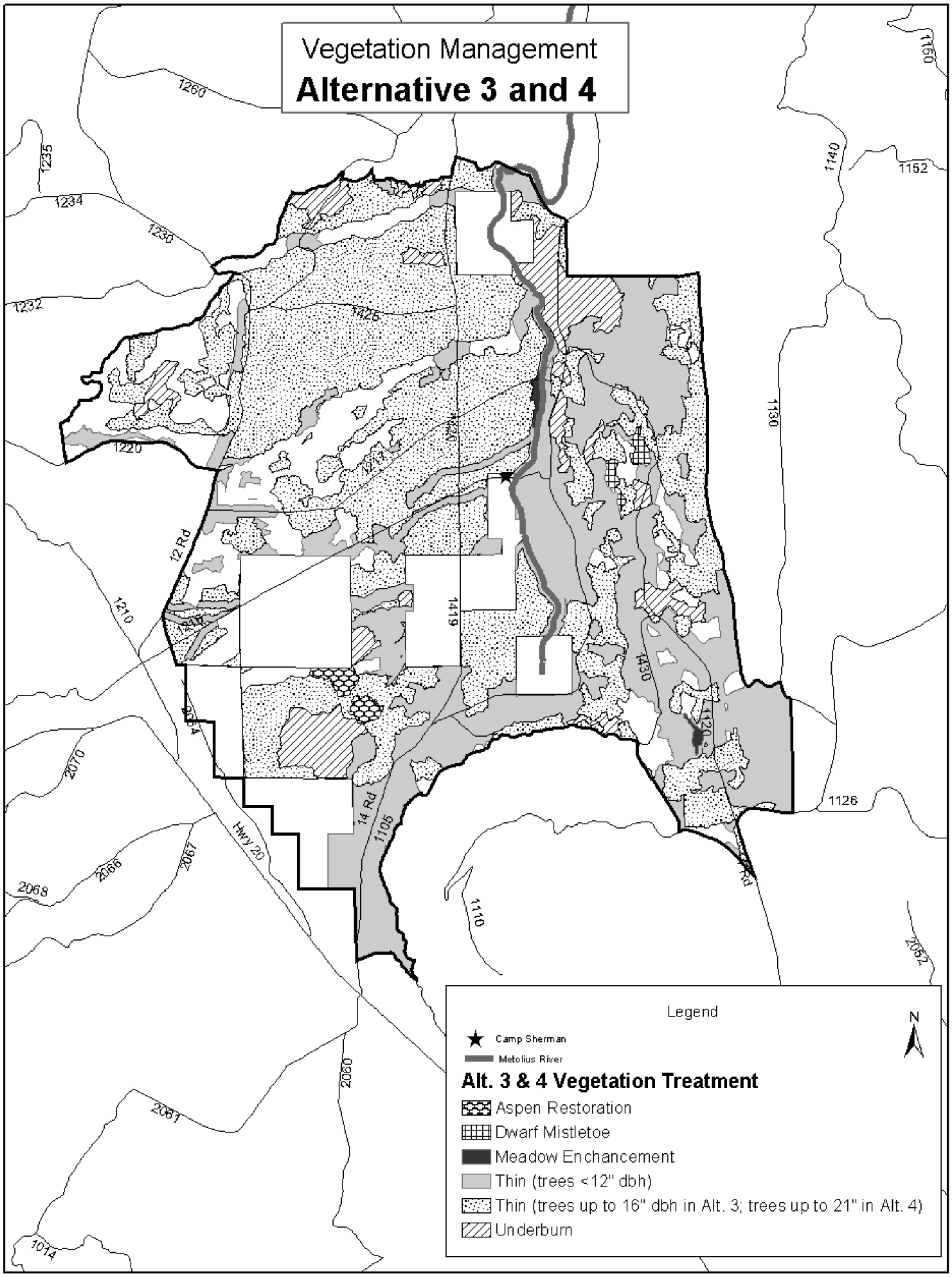


Figure 2-2. Vegetation Management Treatments under Alternatives 3 and 4.

Alternative 5

Objective: This Alternative focused of this Alternative is to maximize reduction of catastrophic wildfire, insects and disease, across the landscape. There would be less emphasis on providing habitat for species associated with dense, interior forest conditions than under the previous alternatives. However, known habitat areas for threatened or endangered species would still be protected. Approximately 75 percent (12,914 acres) of the total project area would be treated by proposed actions (Figure 2-3).

Vegetation and Fuel Treatments: There is a combination of vegetation and fuel treatments proposed (see Table 2-3). Actions to restore meadows and aspen stands, to manage dwarf mistletoe, and to address hazard trees are the same as under Alternative 2. Variations on other vegetation management actions include the acres and size of trees thinned, the acres of underburning, the addition of 296 acres of regeneration of declining stands, and restoration of pockets of western larch.

Defensible Space. The defensible space strategy (see description of defensible space under Description of Possible Techniques, in this Chapter) will be fully implemented. The majority of the areas within the 600-1200 foot zone would receive fuel reduction efforts through landscape level actions of burning or thinning.

Tree Size: There would not be a diameter limit on trees which could be removed; however, removal of ponderosa pine, Douglas-fir, and larch trees larger than 21" diameter would be an exception, and only occur the following conditions.

The recommended exceptions, under which 21" or greater diameter trees would be removed include:

- Removing large, fast growing true fir (e.g. white fir) in order to meet a maximum basal area objective that is otherwise fulfilled by large pine or other desirable species. The fir removal should be specific to a stand or grove where the choice is between removal or continued stress on more desirable large trees.
- Removing large true fir to favor growth of smaller pine in the understory.
- Removing large true fir to create openings for pine regeneration.
- Removing large true fir to give other species a chance to seed in and re-colonize the site.
- Large trees of any species that are determined to be hazards to restoration or risk reduction activities, developed recreation sites (through the use of the R6 Hazard Tree Rating Guide), or public access road

Late-Successional Habitat: This Alternative will have the greatest emphasis on creating resilient late-successional habitat conditions over the long-term, and suitable late-successional habitat for fire-climax species. See Table 2-4 for details on actions within spotted owl, goshawk, white-headed woodpecker and Peck's penstemon habitat.

This Alternative would help move toward the desired future conditions identified in the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment.

Soil and Water Quality: A maximum of 7,720 acres would be affected by a ground-based logging system, and approximately 2413 acres may be affected by machine piling. Mitigation and soil restoration measures (see Mitigation in the next Section of this Chapter) would be used to reduce cumulative soil impacts to within Land and Resource Management Plan Standards. Road inactivation, decommissioning and maintenance would benefit soils and water quality in the long-term (see Roads below).

Proposed actions would occur within approximately 1190 acres of riparian reserves; 80% of these riparian reserve acres being affected by either hand thinning or underburning. Twenty percent of these acres would be affected by ground-based machine thinning, but this would only occur in the drier, upland soils within the riparian reserves. The objective would be to restore vegetative diversity, reduce risk of catastrophic wildfire, insect or disease, reduce stand densities, and develop large tree structure in riparian areas.

This Alternative would help move toward the desired future conditions identified in the Metolius Watershed Analysis.

Roads: Approximately 60 miles of roads would be inactivated or decommissioned**.** Of those that would be closed, 18 miles were previously open roads. This would leave approximately 78 miles of open road, with an average density of 2.9 miles of open road per square mile of the project area. See Table 2-5 for a list of roads status changes by Alternative, and Figure 2-6 at the end of this Chapter.

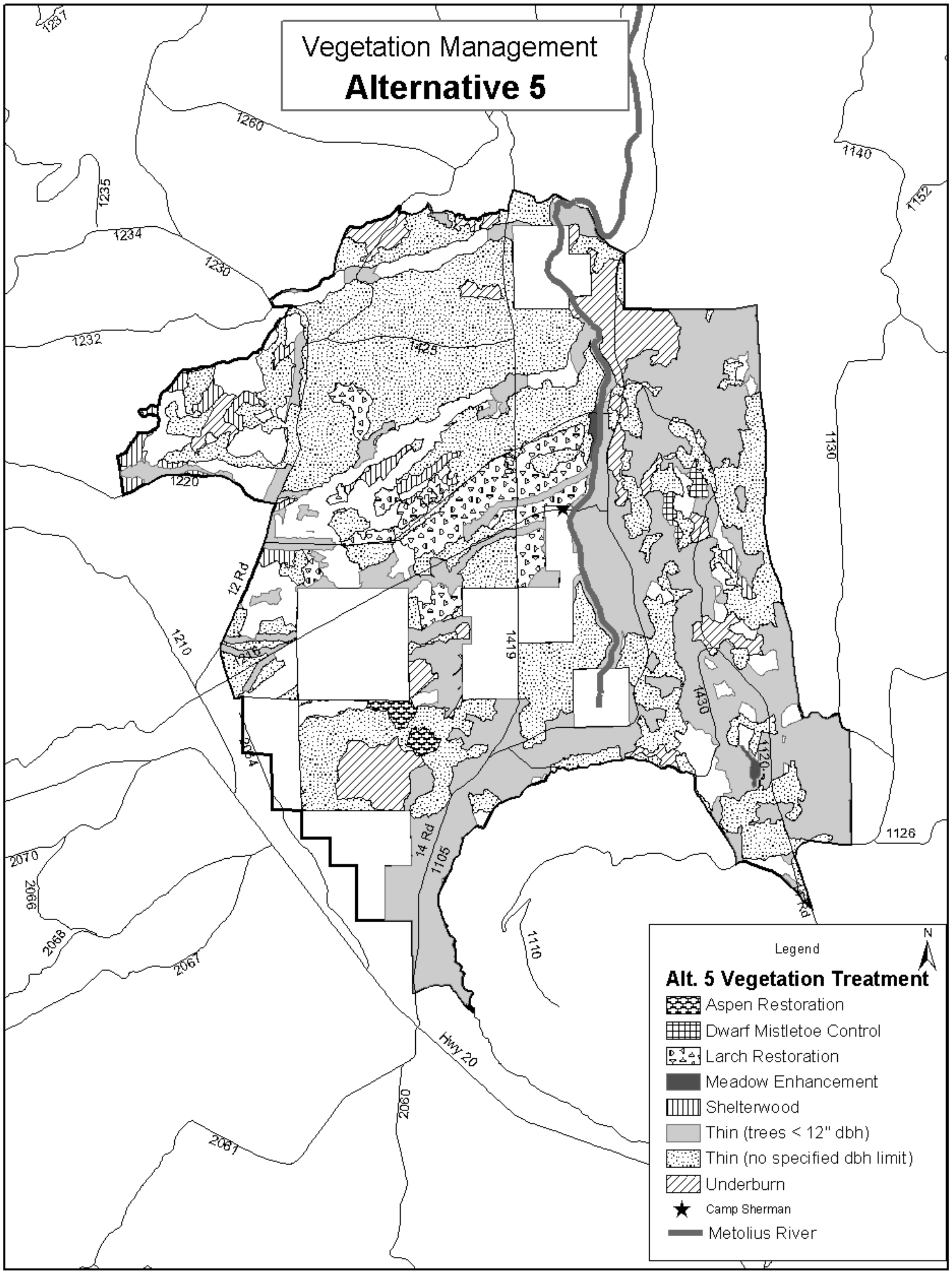


Figure 2-3. Vegetation Management Treatments under Alternative 5.

Table 2-3. Summary of Vegetation and Fuel Treatments under the Action Alternatives.

TREATMENTS	ALTERNATIVE 2	ALTERNATIVES 3 AND 4	ALTERNATIVE 5
Type of Vegetation Treatment	Acres of stands in which the action would occur		
Thinning trees 12" diameter or less - Thin stands in which removal of primarily smaller trees (12" diameter) can meet forest health and risk reduction objectives (includes 1276 acres of thinning in plantations)	4835	4638	4719
Thinning up to larger diameters - Thin stands in which benefits can be achieved by removing trees up to the potential tree size limit of 16" diameter under Alternative 3, 21" diameter under Alternative 4, and no specified limit under Alternative 5 (though removal of trees larger than 21" diameter would only occur under certain conditions[5]). Trees under 12" diameter would also be thinned in these stands.	0	6758	5836
Shelterwood – Removing dead and declining trees in stands affected by root disease, dwarf mistletoe and spruce budworm. Also includes thinning healthier portions of the stands.	0	0	296 (includes 172 acres of shelterwood only, and 124 acres of shelterwood combined with thinning)

[5] The recommended exceptions, under which 21" or greater diameter trees would be removed include:

- Removing large, fast growing true fir (e.g. white fir) in order to meet a maximum basal area objective that is otherwise fulfilled by large pine or other desirable species. The fir removal should be specific to a stand or grove where the choice is between removal or continued stress on more desirable large trees. Consider the canopy contribution of the white fir to be removed.
- Removing large true fir to favor growth of smaller pine in the understory.
- Removing large true fir to create openings for pine regeneration.
- Removing large true fir to give other species a chance to seed in and recolonize the site.
- Large trees of any species that are determined to be hazards to restoration or risk reduction activities, developed recreation sites (through the use of the R6 Hazard Tree Rating Guide), or public access roads.

TREATMENTS	ALTERNATIVE 2	ALTERNATIVES 3 AND 4	ALTERNATIVE 5
Larch Restoration - small group openings and thinning in stands where it objectives is to open up stands so existing larch component (which is declining in the project area) can be restored	0	0	735
Underburning - including mowing	7058 (includes approximately 5200 acres of mowing)	1009 (includes approximately 834 acres of mowing)	1009 (includes approximately 834 acres of mowing)
Meadow Enhancement	35	35	35
Aspen Restoration	10	10	10
Dwarf Mistletoe Control- Prune infected trees and thin stands	130	130	130
TOTAL ACRES TREATED	12,068	12,580	12,770
Type of Post-Activity Fuel Treatment	Alternative 2	Alternatives 3 and 4	Alternative 5
Hand Piling	2145	2408	2408
Machine Piling (affects up to 60% of the unit acres)	655 unit acres (up to 393 acres affected)	2266 unit acres (up to 1360 acres affected)	2973 unit acres (up to 1784 acres affected)
Machine Piling on Skid Trails (affects up to 20% of the unit acres)	604 unit acres (up to 121 acres affected)	3589 unit acres (up to 718 acres affected)	3145 unit acres (up to 629 acres affected)
Underburning	633	868	875
Mowing + Underburning	973	2440	2437
Mowing in units where hand or machine piling is used (these acres are included in the above hand and machine piling acres)	2451	5666	5692
Ground-based	1121	7332	7720
Helicopter	0	363	363

Mitigation Common to All Action Alternatives ____

The Forest Service developed the following mitigation measures to be used as part of all of the action alternatives.

All of the Alternatives would meet direction in relevant laws and policies, and the standards and guidelines in the Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan as amended by the Northwest Forest Plan, except in terms of site-specific visual quality standards and guidelines for which an amendment is proposed under this analysis (Chapter 4). In addition, the Alternatives either comply with the project design criteria for the Deschutes and Ochoco National Forests Programmatic Biological Assessment (2001-2003), or, if there are proposed deviations from the Biological Assessment, were reviewed by US Fish and Wildlife Service.

Mitigation measures are specific actions that could be taken to minimize, avoid or eliminate potentially significant impacts on the resources that would be affected by the alternatives, or rectifying the impact by restoring the affected environment (40 CFR 1508.02). Mitigation of adverse effects would involve changing or modifying the actions described under the alternatives that may cause effects.

Recommendations. There are many actions that the Forest Service may apply to enhance project design, but may not be required to avoid or mitigate potentially significant impacts from implementing the selected Alternative. These optional project enhancements are listed in Appendix C, and would be considered during project implementation. These recommendations are similar to a menu of tools the Forest Service could use depending on site-specific conditions, funding, and availability of resources.

Rating. The rating criteria for effectiveness of mitigations measures is listed below:

- Poor: The action would have benefit, but would have a major conflict with other project objectives and goals.
- Low: The action would have benefit, but the benefit is difficult or expensive to achieve and of minor value, and may have conflicts with other objectives or goals.
- Medium: The action would have minor or major benefit, and conflicts with other objectives or goals are minor or none.
- High: The action would have major benefit, conflicts with other objectives or goals are minor or none. The action also helps meet other objectives or goals.

Air Quality

- All prescribed fire operations will adhere to the Oregon State Implementation Plan (SIP) for smoke management (also address Class I Airshed standards). *High effectiveness.*

Snags and down wood (snag requirements specific to individual species can be found under mitigation for the species)

Thinning trees 12" diameter and less – no requirement.

Thinning trees greater than 12" diameter and Larch Restoration

- No snags or down wood would be removed during harvest activities, but some material could be consumed during underburning. During burn operations, assure protection of at least 1 hard snag and 1 down log per acre, where available. These should be representative of the size and species contained in the stand. *High effectiveness*.
- In stands where thinning trees 16" + diameter –Leave 40-60 linear feet per acre of the largest available material. Down woody material left should be representative of the make-up of the stand. Whole logs should be left where possible. *High effectiveness, though many stands are not currently meeting standards (are deficient).*

Shelterwood units (Alternative 5 only)

- Where they exist, maintain 13 snags/acre in mixed conifer wet plant associations; 6.5 snags/acre mixed-conifer dry plant associations; 4 snags/acre in ponderosa pine wet stands with >30% canopy cover; and 2.5 snags/acre in dry ponderosa pine plant association. These need to be maintained during post harvest activities as well. *High effectiveness, though many stands are not currently meeting standards (are deficient), particularly in the 15" diameter + size classes.*
- Where they exist, maintain 120 linear feet of logs per acre greater than or equal to 16" in diameter and 16 feet long should be retained. Decay class 1 and 2 logs can be counted toward this total (ROD C-40). Down logs retained on-site should reflect the species mix of the original stand. *High effectiveness, though many stands are not currently meeting standards (are deficient).*
- Leave 15% of the unit uncut for future recruitment of snags and down wood (green tree retention). *High effectiveness.*

Provide for 100% population potential of each species by providing sufficient numbers of green tree replacements. *High effectiveness*.

Wildlife

Bald Eagle

- Restrict disturbance activities within ¼ mile non-line-of-sight or ½ mile line-of-sight for any newly discovered bald eagle nests from January 1 through August 31. *High effectiveness.*
- Protect all existing bald eagle roost and perch trees along the Metolius River. *High effectiveness.*

Spotted Owl

- Disturbance activities (logging, post-sale activities, etc.) will be restricted within .25 miles of known spotted owl activity centers from March 1 through September 30 unless non-nesting is verified. Consult a Wildlife Biologist to determine what activities are restricted. Blasting and helicopter use may be restricted for up to 1 mile from known activity centers. *High effectiveness*.

Goshawk

- Implement seasonal restrictions from March 1 to August 31 around any known or discovered nest site. Establish a 30-acre no treatment area around newly discovered goshawk sites. *High effectiveness.*

Great Gray Owl

- No gopher baiting around meadow habitat to allow for a healthy prey population.

Marten

(addressed under Snag and Spotted Owl Mitigation)

Great Blue Heron

- Restrict disturbance activities within ¼ mile of known rookeries from March 1 through August 31. *High effectiveness.*

Osprey

- Restrict disturbance activities within ¼ mile of nest sites from April 1 through August 31. *High effectiveness.*

Flammulated Owl And White-headed Woodpecker

- If either species is found to be nesting during implementation, suspend activities until young have fledged. *High effectiveness.*
- Leave all snags >20" diameter within the White-headed Woodpecker focal habitat (see figure 1-4) (ROD C-46). *High effectiveness.*
- Provide for 100% population potential by providing sufficient numbers of green tree replacements in regeneration units (ROD C-46). This is additive to other woodpecker snag requirements. For white-headed woodpeckers, 0.60 conifer snags (ponderosa pine and Douglas-fir) per acre >15" dbh and in soft decay stages should be retained. *High effectiveness.*
- Within the White-headed Woodpecker focal habitat area, limit harvest activities to 2000 acres per year to minimize disturbance and adverse impacts during the nesting season (April 15 to July 31). *Moderate effectiveness (some disturbance would still occur for nesting birds).*

Big Game

Outside of Black Bark Pine Stands (stands about 50-80 years old) - Hiding areas must be present over at least 30% of National Forest lands and will be dispersed throughout the project area (LRMP, WL-54). Hiding cover must meet one of the following guidelines:

- Six acre or larger stand capable of hiding 90% of a standing adult deer from view of a human at a distance of 200 feet. *High effectiveness.*
- Six acre or larger stand with an average height of 6 feet and which has not been thinned in 15 years. *High effectiveness.*
- Residual clumps of one half acre or larger within units with advanced regeneration and at least 12 trees greater than 7 inch diameter per acre remaining after harvest. *High effectiveness*.

Within Black Bark Pine Stands - Approximately 10% of the treated stands should be in clumps that meet the following conditions:

- Cover patches must be at least ½ acre in size and must not have been thinned or harvested in the past 20 years. Small clumps will be suitable in dense stands but larger patches (4 to 5 acres) may be needed in more open stands. *High effectiveness.*
- Clumps must be dispersed throughout the unit so that visual screening is provided. *High effectiveness.*

Leave ½ to 5 acre clumps within the Lake Creek area where riparian inclusions are set away from the stream to provide for calving areas. *High effectiveness.*

Coopers and Sharp Shinned Hawks

- Restrict disturbance activities within ¼ mile of nest sites from April 15th through August 31. *High effectiveness.*

Red-tailed Hawks

- For newly discovered nest sites, provide a 300' buffer around the nest site. *High effectiveness.*
- Restrict disturbance activities within ¼ mile of nest sites from March 1 through August 31. *High effectiveness*.

Crater Lake Tightcoil snail

At known sites (map of known sites located in Project Files at the Sisters Ranger District):

- Maintain existing canopy closure of trees and shading within 50' of the stream's edge to moderate fluctuations of temperature and humidity on the site. If riparian vegetation exceeds 50', then a site-specific modification should be made to incorporate this area into the buffer zone. *High effectiveness.*

- Minimize disturbance of the forest floor litter, duff, and woody debris within the extent of the riparian vegetative habitat. *High effectiveness.*
- Maintain or enhance naturally occurring diversity of plant species in Habitat Areas. Maintain natural understory vegetation and a layer of uncompacted organic litter and debris on the ground within 50' of known sites. *High effectiveness*
- Maintain a component of riparian vegetation, including hardwood trees and shrubs where they exist, to provide a constant supply of logs, leaves, and leaf mold. *High effectiveness.*
- Avoid harvest activities (use of harvest machinery, skidding logs, locating skid trails) that would cause soil compaction within 50' of the stream edge along Lake and Jack Creeks and the Metolius River. *High effectiveness.*
- Maintain existing logs and other woody debris. *High effectiveness.*
- Avoid prescribed burning in Habitat Areas and protect them from wildfire by fuels management in adjacent areas. Utilize hand piling within 75' of the stream edge along Lake and Jack Creeks and the Metolius River. *High effectiveness.*

Plants

Peck's Penstemon and Tall Agoseris

Designate a population of Peck's penstemon in the First Creek area as "protected" to meet the recommendations of the Species Conservation Strategy. Protected populations are underrepresented in the First Creek drainage. *High effectiveness.*

Within "Managed" populations

- Avoid severe ground disturbance- landings, etc. in population concentrations. *High effectiveness.*
- Design ground based logging to limit skid trails to 20% or less of area. *Moderate effectiveness; some disturbance would still occur to plants within skid trails.*

Within "Protected" populations

- Use only known methods - i.e. fire, thinning with little ground disturbance. *High effectiveness.*
- If machine thinning is required to protect resources in a protected population area, minimize ground disturbance by logging over snow. Use sufficient snow depth and firmness to prevent most ground disturbance. *High effectiveness.*

Rare truffle, Elaphomyces anthracinus

- Buffer known sites in Riverside Campground. *High effectiveness.*

Competing and Unwanted Vegetation.

Action	Effectiveness	Discussion
Prioritize and pretreat existing weed populations before ground disturbance	High	Action is approved under existing 1998 Deschutes Weed Control EA and is in progress
Survey and monitor areas disturbed by the project, especially landings. Document and handpull any new weeds found.	Medium	Not all areas can be surveyed due to time and funding constraints
Locate and use weed free project staging areas	Medium	Most staging areas can be located in weed free areas, exception is Rd 1216 St Johns Wort
Require clean equipment	High	This is a Region 6 requirement and part of all timber contracts. Ensure vehicles used in stewardship contracts, mowing, prescribed fire, and road maintenance/decommissioning are clean.
Evaluate options, including road closure to reduce flow of traffic on sites where desirable vegetation needs to be reestablished (ie. landings, temporary roads)	High	Rehab and close temporary roads and landings as soon as possible
In vegetation types with relatively closed canopy (Spotted owl nesting , roosting and foraging habitat, riparian areas) retain shade to the extent possible	High	This will be possible in these selected areas where retaining closed canopies for cover and shade is a habitat objective
Minimize soil disturbance to the extent practical	High	Follow Forest Plan standards for 20% or less detrimental soil impacts per treatment area. Prescribed fire objectives to retain some needle duff will also contribute
Where the project creates bare ground, revegetate disturbed soil	Medium	Use native seeds, when available, to revegetate landings in high-risk areas. Only use ephemeral non-natives to temporarily occupy the site (replaced by native plants over time) if natives are not available.
Improve effectiveness of prevention practices through weed awareness and education. Provide information and training and develop incentive programs for locating new invaders	Medium	This can be accomplished through general weed education and awareness, specific training of contract inspectors, and through community partnerships. Partners exist in the Metolius area that are working on this issue.
Minimize soil disturbance by over the snow logging and reuse skid trails	Medium	This is required mitigation for protected sensitive plant population areas.
Minimize soil disturbance in fuels treatments by treating fuels in place instead of piling, minimizing heat transfer to soil in burning, and minimizing fireline construction	Medium	Can be accomplished in many areas.
For long term restoration and weed suppression, and to reduce grass and sedge competition with reforested stands, recognize need for prompt reforestation	High	Most areas would not have created openings, except about 296 acres of shelterwood in declining white fir. These areas would be the first priority for reforestation.

Watershed and Soils

The management requirements listed for the soil resource are to be implemented during or after the project in order to meet the stated objectives. These requirements represent standard operating procedure for the protection of Forest resources, and the requirements are generally addressed in timber sale contract provisions or sale layout. The source for the requirements is typically standards and guidelines from the Forest Plan, but it can also be existing laws or regulations, or guidelines for practices required by extraordinary conditions.

Management Requirement: Apply appropriate Best Management Practices (BMPs) to all ground-disturbing management activities, as described in General Water Quality Best Management Practices (Pacific Northwest Region, 1988). These BMPs are tiered to the Soil and Water Conservation Practices (SWCP) Handbook (FSH 2509.22), which contains conservation practices that have proven effective in protecting and maintaining soil and water resource values. The Deschutes Forest Plan states that BMPs will be selected and incorporated into project plans in accordance with the Clean Water Act for protection of waters of the State of Oregon (Forest Plan 4-69).

Specific BMPs commonly used to minimize the effects of road systems, fuels and timber management activities on soil and water resources are briefly described for this project proposal.

Mitigation Measures For Harvest and Burn Operations

- Protect Soils and Water during prescribed burn operations – Maintain soil productivity, minimize erosion, and prevent ash, sediment, nutrients, and debris from entering surface water. A burn plan addressing compliance with all applicable Forest Plan standards and guidelines and Best Management Practices will be completed before the initiation of prescribed fire treatments in planned activity areas. Prescribed burn plans need to include soil moisture guidelines to minimize the risk of intense fire and adverse impacts to soil and water resources (LRMP SL-1 & SL-3; Timber BMP T-2, T-3 & T-13; Fuels Management BMP F-2, F-3). *Moderate-high effectiveness.*
- Use harvest methods designed to lessen impacts on the soil resource, including some or all of the following: 1) use existing logging facilities or designate locations for new skid trails and landings; 2) restrict skidders to trails and limit off trail travel of other harvest equipment; 3) limit use of ground-based mechanized equipment on slopes greater than 30 percent, longer than 200 feet and making up more than 10 percent of the unit. If larger areas with slopes greater than 30 percent occur, they will be evaluated with the soil scientist prior to harvest; 4) avoid harvest operations during times of the year when soils are extremely dry and subject to excessive soil displacement (Timber Management BMP T-5, T-9, T-12, T-13). *Moderate effectiveness.*
- In all units, skid trails would be designated prior to the logging operations. Skid trails, landings and temporary roads would be rehabilitated/stabilized after the sale, and re-vegetated as needed. Maintain spacing of 100 to 150 feet for all primary (main) skid trail routes, except where converging at landings. Closer spacings due to complex terrain must be approved in advance by the Timber Sale Administrator. Main skid trails have typically been spaced 100 feet apart (11 % of the unit area) from 1994 to present. For the larger activity areas (greater than 40 acres) that can accommodate wider spacing distances, it is recommended that distance between main skid trials be increased to 150 feet to reduce

the amount of detrimentally disturbed soil to 7 percent of the unit area (Froehlich, 1981, Garland, 1983). This would reduce the amount of surface area where restoration treatments, such as subsoiling, would be required to mitigate impacts to achieve soil management objectives. (LRMP SL-1 & SL-3; Timber Management BMP T-11, T-14 & T-16). *Moderate effectiveness.*

- Use old landings and skidding networks whenever possible. Assure that water control structures are installed and maintained on skid trails that have gradients of 10 percent or more. Ensure erosion control structures are stabilized and working effectively (LRMP SL-1; Timber Management BMP T-16, T-18). *High effectiveness.*
- *Maintain duff layer:* - Strive to maintain fine organic matter (organic materials less than 3-inches in diameter; may be commonly referred to as the duff layer) over at least 65 percent of an activity area (pertains to both harvesting and post harvesting operations). The preference is for the fine organic matter to be undisturbed, but, if disturbed, it should be of sufficient quantity and quality to avoid detrimental nutrient cycle deficits (short term nutrient cycling). If the soil and potential natural plant community (i.e., site) are not capable of producing fine organic matter over 65 percent of the area, adjust minimum amounts to reflect potential soil and vegetation capabilities (LRMP SL-6; Fuels Management BMP F-2; Timber Management BMP T-13). *Moderate effectiveness.*
- *Coarse Woody Debris/Down Wood* - Assure that on Ponderosa Pine sites, a minimum of 3 to 5 tons per acre of large woody debris (greater than 3-inches in diameter) is retained within activity areas for long-term site productivity (LRMP SL-1). Assure that on Mixed Conifer sites, a minimum of 5 to 10 tons per acre of large woody debris (greater than 3-inches in diameter) is retained within activity areas for long-term site productivity (LRMP SL-1). *Moderate effectiveness.*
- Use sale area maps for designating soil and water protections needs (Timber Management BMP T-4). *Moderate effectiveness.*

Soil and Water Mitigation Measures for Roads and Landings:

- All temporary roads and landings will be located outside riparian and stream areas. *High effectiveness.*
- All temporary roads will be rehabilitated by ripping and/or tilling, have water bars installed where necessary, and be closed immediately following harvest operations to restore hydrologic function. *High effectiveness.*
- Surface Drainage – minimized erosive effects of concentrated water and the degradation of water quality through the proper design and construction of temporary roads (Road BMP R-7). *Moderate effectiveness*
- Maintenance – conduct regular preventive maintenance to avoid deterioration of the road surface and minimize the effects of erosion and sedimentation (Road BMP R-18, R-19). *Moderate-high effectiveness.*

Unit Specific Mitigation for Soils and Water

- Restrict mechanical disturbance in potentially wet areas that contain high water tables. Confine equipment impacts to designated areas that can be mitigated following harvest and post-harvest activities.

  Portions of the following 87 proposed harvest units contain sensitive soils with seasonally high water tables:

  Units 57507, 57515, 57516, 57533, 57958, 57959, 57963 to 57970, 57974 to 57976, 57979, 57981 to 57983, 57985 to 57993, 57995 to 57998, 58000, 58003 to 58009, 58015, 58022, 58357, 58362, 58363, 58367, 58372, 58372, 58374, 58377, 58378, 58380, 58381, 58384, 58386, 58387 to 58393, 58396, 58402, 58404, 58409, 58410, 58417, 58419, 58420, 58422, 58719. 58730, 58731, 58735, 58742 to 58744, 58760, 58761, 58764 to 58766, and 58772 to 58774.

  Locate designated skid trails and log landings on well-drained sites, upslope from potentially wet areas. Restrict equipment operations to roads and designated logging facilities at all times. Exceptions would be subject to Forest Service approval.

  Note: Harvest unit numbers (listed above) are for Alternative 5 (maximum treatment using mechanized equipment for thinning treatments and/or piling operations off designated logging facilities). Some of these units do not apply to harvest activities proposed for Alternatives 2, 3, and 4.

  Objective: Protect or maintain the quality of soil properties and shallow rooted vegetation by controlling equipment operations to locations and conditions that are less susceptible to soil puddling and compaction damage. Confine equipment impacts to designated areas that can be mitigated following harvest and post-harvest activities.

- Restrict mechanical disturbance on slopes greater than 30 percent to designated areas (i.e., roads, landings, designated skid trails) at all times and require operators to winch logs to skidders. Exceptions for areas that make up less than 10 percent of an activity area would be subject to Forest Service approval. Hand felled trees shall be directionally felled toward pre-approved skid trails, and the leading end of logs shall be suspended while skidding. Assure that water control structures are installed and maintained on skid trails that have gradients of 10 percent or more. Machine piling of slash would not be authorized off designated areas in activity areas that contain slopes over 30 percent.

  Portions of the following 35 units proposed for mechanical treatment contain slopes greater than 30 percent:

  Units 11590, 58719, 58735, 58737, 58753, 58767, 58769, 58773, 58777, 58779, 59135, 59137, 59146, 59148 to 59150, 59154 to 59156, 59165, 59167, 59173 59174, 59177, 59183, 59187 to 59189, 59191, 59195, 59200, 59205, 59209, 59214, and 59217.

  Note: Harvest unit numbers (listed above) are for Alternative 5 (maximum treatment using mechanized equipment for thinning and/or piling fuel reduction treatments). Some of these units do not apply to harvest activities proposed for Alternatives 2, 3, and 4.

Objective: Reduce displacement and compaction damage to soils by limiting equipment operations to specified areas and ground conditions.

- Reclaim temporary roads, log landings and primary skid trails by applying appropriate rehabilitation treatments in activity areas where detrimental soil conditions are expected to exceed 20 percent of the unit area. Decommission (obliterate) logging facilities that will not be needed for future management. Options for mitigating the effects of project activities include the use of subsoiling treatments to loosen compacted soils, redistributing humus-enriched topsoil in areas of soil displacement damage, re-contouring cut-and-fill slopes on excavated skid trails, and pulling available slash and woody materials over the treated surface to establish effective ground cover protection.

- Reclaim portions of the following 210 activity areas, ranging in size from 3 to 221 acres, which are expected to exceed the 20 percent limit in detrimental soil conditions following the mechanical treatments proposed with this project.

Units: 1 to 5, 7, 16, 17, 11098, 11588, 11590, 11600, 57014, 57015, 57025, 57027, 57028, 57031, 57033, 57035, 57036, 57040, 57058, 57148, 57507, 57509, 57515 to 57518, 57522, 57523, 57525, 57527 to 57530, 57532 to 57534, 57538, 57549 to 57551, 57565, 57570, 57575 to 57577, 57615, 57620, 57621, 57955, 57958, 57959, 57963 to 57976, 57979, 57981, 57982, 57983, 57985, 57986, 57987, 57988, 57990 to 57993, 57995 to 57998, 58000, 58003 to 58009, 58015 to 58017, 58019 to 58023, 58025, 58027, 58034, 58041 to 58043, 58357, 58361 to 58363, 58367 to 58372, 58374, 58377 to 58381, 58384, 58386 to 58393, 58396, 58402, 58409, 58410, 58417, 58419, 58422 to 58425, 58430, 58431, 58719, 58730, 58731, 58733, 58738, 58742 to 58744, 58750, 58757, 58765, 58767, 58769, 58773, 58777, 58779, 58781, 58783, 58786, 58788, 59127 to 59129, 59135, 59137, 59139, 59141, 59144 to 59146, 59148, 59149, 59154 to 59156, 59158, 59162, 59164, 59165, 59170, 59173, 59177 to 59179, 59181, 59183, 59186 to 59189, 59191, 59200, 59202 to 59205, 59209, 59214, 59217, 59219 to 59222, 59229, 59232, and 59234.

Note: Harvest unit numbers (listed above) apply to all action alternatives. The majority of these units pertain to Alternative 5 (maximum treatment using mechanized equipment for thinning and/or piling slash and natural fuels). Therefore, some of these units would not apply to treatments proposed for Alternatives 2, 3, and 4.

Objectives: Reduce the extent of detrimentally disturbed soil to meet management objectives. Restore and stabilize detrimentally disturbed soils prior to seasonal runoff events. Prevent concentration of overland flow and reduce the risk of accelerated erosion and sedimentation.

The Regional supplement to the Forest Service Manual (FSM 2520, R-6 Supplement No. 2500-98-1) provides policy for planning and implementing management practices which maintain or improve soil and water quality.

When initiating new activities:

1. Design new activities that do not exceed detrimental soil conditions on more than 20 percent of an activity area (this includes the permanent transportation system).
2. In activity areas where less than 20 percent detrimental soil impacts exist from prior activities, the cumulative amount of detrimentally disturbed soil must not exceed the 20 percent limit following project implementation and restoration.
3. In activity areas where more than 20 percent detrimental soil conditions exist from prior activities, the cumulative detrimental effects from project implementation and restoration must, at a minimum, not exceed the conditions prior to the planned activity and should move conditions toward a net improvement in soil quality.

Riparian Reserves and Fish

Widths for the riparian reserves are based on local riparian conditions and the recommendations in the Metolius Watershed Analysis: *High effectiveness.*

- 160 feet for wetlands, created ponds and reservoirs, and seasonally flowing or intermittent streams.
- 320 feet for perennial streams with fish and natural lakes and ponds.

Management actions within riparian reserves must be compatible with Aquatic Conservation Strategy Objectives.

- No ground based mechanized equipment in Riparian Areas, *except* where specified to promote Aquatic Conservation Strategy Objectives (see Riparian Reserve Treatments described at the beginning of this Chapter). *High effectiveness.*
- Silt fences, straw wattles, and/or erosion cloth will be incorporated as needed, and will be used to protect bare slopes. *High effectiveness.*
- Small Tree Hand Thinning <8 inch: Fuel treatments would consist of hand piling and pile burning. Hand piles would be outside of riparian vegetation and a safe distance from the streambank (generally 60 ft). Small tree hand thinning is restricted from areas within 30ft from all intermittent stream channels and 60ft from Lake Creek, First Creek, Metolius River, and Jack Creek and other fish bearing streams. Only hand thinning would occur within the riparian reserves of the Metolius River and Jack Creek. *High effectiveness.*
- Small Tree Thinning >8 inch: Treatments up to 12 inch material would be cut with small machinery (i.e. 4X4 All Terrain Vehicle, All Surface Vehicle), pulling line from outer edge of the reserve or similar low impact technique. Use of light equipment may be approved in frozen ground or frozen snow conditions by the hydrologist, soil scientist or fisheries biologist. Trails would be minimized to achieve 100 to 150 ft spacing were possible, near the outer edge of the riparian reserve. Landings, large piles or refueling sites will be located outside of the riparian reserve. Fuel treatments would consist of hand piling and pile burning. Hand piles would be outside of riparian vegetation and a

safe distance from the streambank (generally 60 ft). Thinning is restricted from areas within 60 ft from all fish bearing streams. *High effectiveness.*

- Maintain shade along Lake Creek, First Creek, Metolius River, and Jack Creek. *High effectiveness.*
- Alternative 4 will have a restriction of cutting only trees less than 16 inch diameter in riparian reserves. This measure will protect connectivity of forest structure for riparian dependant species and promote large tree recruitment to channels of the riparian reserves. *High effectiveness.*
- Prescribed fire will use existing fuel breaks and roads for control lines within riparian reserves. Spring burns will generally give best retention of down wood. Hand line or watered control line (wet line) will be used when natural fuel breaks are insufficient. *High effectiveness.*
- Lake Creek Riparian Reserves In lieu of designating an expanded riparian reserve width along the entire channels, protect and maintain habitat connectivity between the forks of Lake Creek by restricting the use of machinery and protecting clumps of unique habitats of diverse vegetation. *High effectiveness, particularly in conjunction with the proposed riparian reserve widths.*
- Larch Restoration will not include created small group openings in riparian reserves (76 ac in Alt 5). *High effectiveness.*
- Stream crossings or fords through intermittent channels will not be used in thinning operations when flowing water is present. *High effectiveness*.

Roads /Transportation

To mitigate actions proposed under the action Alternatives, reductions in road miles are proposed. Alternative 2 proposes reducing about 20 miles of roads in First and Suttle subwatershed. This meets the objectives of this Alternative to minimized watershed effects in these 2 watersheds that have been showing signs of cumulative impacts. Alternatives 3 and 4 propose reducing about 50 miles of roads in First and Suttle subwatershed, and in deer winter range. Alternative 5 proposes to reduce about 60 miles of roads in First and Suttle subwatershed, deer winter range, and other sensitive resource sites in the project area. See Figures 2-4 through 2-6 for maps of proposed changes in road status. See Table 2-6 for detailed a list of roads proposed for improvements, decommissioning (stabilizing and rehabilitating unneeded roads) and inactivation (blocking vehicles from using a road), by Alternative. *Moderate effectiveness; roads can be a major source of sediment*

Recreation / Social Concerns

- The visual objective of “retention” should be maintained for 1/8 mile each side of the Metolius-Windigo Trail, the Butte Loops Trail and East and West Metolius Trails. *Moderate effectiveness.*

- Restrict transport of wood material as needed to reduce conflicts with recreation activities (LRMP M19-29). When restrictions are not practical, short-term closure of public access may be necessary. *High effectiveness*.

Heritage Resources

- Exclude heritage resource sites from mechanical harvest units (o.k. to have harvest by hand within heritage sites). Unit boundaries may need to be modified or the resource site may be designated as a “no treatment/leave area”. No landings, skid trails or temporary roads will be located to include any portion of known heritage resource areas. *High effectiveness.*
  - In units that need protection, and during post-sale operations (including road decommissioning) mark sites on the ground for avoidance prior to layout. Archaeologist will monitor.
- Mowing operations will be conducted to minimize ground disturbance from equipment and should avoid historic or prehistoric properties. *Moderate effectiveness.*
- Burning operations will not include any pile burning or containment line construction in heritage resource areas. Avoid historic resource areas that contain combustible historic materials during underburning. *Moderate effectiveness.*
  - Burn plans will be reviewed by the archaeologist
- Avoid ground disturbance within known heritage resource locations (i.e. subsoiling). Road decommissioning should avoid subsoiling, waterbarring, or other ground disturbance within site areas. These locations can be decommissioned by placing or spreading trees, rocks, slash or other debris over the road surface without anchoring or installing any of these elements. Road inactivation by closing the entrance will need to avoid effects to any historic properties in the closure areas in a similar manner as decommissioning. *High effectiveness*.

Where sites need to be avoided by any treatment, an archaeologist will mark the area to be avoided prior to any needed implementation layout or design. Avoidance areas will be marked in any contractor files or maps as “areas to be avoided” and not as archaeological sites. All areas to be avoided or otherwise within treatment areas should be monitored by an archaeologist once during implementation and after implementation has been concluded to confirm that avoidance measures were implemented and effective. *High effectiveness.*

Scenic Quality

The proposed management activities may affect scenic resources (and their integrities) within the Foreground and Middleground landscape as seen from a travel corridor and a sensitive viewer location. The mitigation measures are designed to help reduced impact on Scenic Resources and meet Land and Resource Management Plan’s standards and guidelines.

- A Landscape Architect shall work closely with Metolius Basin Forest Management planning team on treatment prescriptions and marking guides, specifically in area where proposed treatment areas fall within Foreground scenic view allocation areas. *High effectiveness.*
- Flush cut stump (6" or less) within immediate Foreground landscape (0-300 feet) in proximity of residential area, recreation site, and road and trail corridor that falls within the Foreground Scenic View landscape and other sensitive viewing areas. *High effectiveness.*
- Small hand pile and then burn is desirable within the immediate Foreground landscape (0-300 feet) in proximity of residential area, recreation site, and road and trail corridor that fall within the Foreground Scenic View landscape areas. *High effectiveness.*

Monitoring

Monitoring is recommended to evaluate either 1) the effectiveness of mitigation measures and alternative actions, 2) to ensure that decisions are carried out as described in this environmental analysis, or 3) to review analytical assumptions and predictive tools used during planning to determine if they are appropriate for evaluating a specific resource under specific conditions.

White-headed Woodpecker - Prepare a monitoring strategy of proposed units to document use by white-headed woodpeckers.

Watershed and Fisheries

- Continue to determine if fine sediment is occurring in the spawning habitats of Jack Creek and Lake Creek and the Metolius River.
- Stream temperature in Lake Creek due to the stream being on the ODEQ 303 (d) list.
- Water quality in the Metolius River and Lake Creek, primarily nitrogen and phosphorous.
- Redd counts of bull trout in Jack Creek and redband trout in the Metolius River.
- Implementation monitoring of riparian reserve treatments with light equipment should be conducted by site inspections by a hydrologist, soil scientist or fishery biologist.
- Within the project area, monitoring stations have been established to measure water quality on the Metolius River and Lake Creek (in addition to flow measurements). Additional monitoring is proposed for Watershed Improvement Needs Inventories (WINIs) within watersheds that presently exceed 25% hydrologic disturbance.
- To maintain watershed health and validate Equivalent Clearcut Area assumptions, the waterbodies within the analyzed subwatersheds should continue to be observed/monitored to determine if increased sedimentation may be occurring due to

higher peak flows, longer peak flow durations and/or longer bankfull stages that might be contributing to channel alterations (e.g., bank scour).

- Watershed improvement activities should also be conducted within subwatersheds that presently exceed 25% hydrologic disturbance to rehabilitate these subwatersheds back to below 25% (e.g., road decommission projects).

Noxious Weeds

- Monitor known sites and use appropriate methods to eradicate or control the weeds in those sites before, during and after harvest, fuel and road operations. The sites are covered under the 1998 Deschutes National Forest Weed Control EA.
- Survey and monitor areas disturbed by activities associated with the project, document and map any newly discovered sites, and use appropriate methods to eradicate or control the weeds on those sites.

Scenic Quality

The Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan required the maintenance of minimum (Retention within the Foreground and Middleground landscape) Scenic Quality Standards within the Metolius Basin Forest Management project area.

The monitoring threshold is limited to Scenic View allocation areas, including Foreground and Middleground landscape. Site monitoring would be directed at the following:

- The compliance of Scenic Quality Standards during and following the implementation of the proposed treatment activities.
- The compliance of mitigation measures and/or implementation guidelines designed to help mitigate any potential adverse impact on scenic resources.

Target for monitoring includes the proposed treatment areas along the Foreground scenic corridor route, such as Road 14 and Metolius Wild and Scenic River corridor. Additionally, the monitoring of specific Middleground landscape areas, to measure effect on landscape character brought on by proposed treatment activities, area is required. Monitoring is to be completed by a Landscape Architect within one year following the completion of the proposed treatment activities.

Alternatives Considered but Eliminated from Detailed Study

Federal agencies are required by NEPA to rigorously explore and objectively evaluate all reasonable alternatives and to briefly discuss the reasons for eliminating any alternatives that were not developed in detail (40 CFR 1502.14). Comments received in response to the Proposed Action provided suggestions for alternative methods for achieving the Purpose and Need. Some of these alternatives may have been outside the scope of improving forest health and reducing risk, duplicative of the alternatives considered in detail, or determined to be components that would cause unnecessary environmental harm. Therefore, a number of alternatives were considered, but dismissed from detailed consideration for reasons summarized below

Implement Only Defensible Space, or Fuel-Breaks

Alternatives were considered that would only implement the Defensible Space strategy adjacent to evacuation route roads, residential areas and high public use or recreation developments; or a combination of defensible space and fuel-breaks. These Alternatives would have provided a wider range of actions to evaluate, and could have addressed concerns by some people that want to minimize tree harvest in Late-Successional Reserves, or focus fuel reduction activities only adjacent to communities and not across broader landscapes in the general forest. However, the interdisciplinary team did not feel that these Alternatives would adequately address the high risk of catastrophic fire to local residents and visitors, or adequately address forest health concerns in the Metolius Basin. While this strategic zone is intended to create a space where wildfires would burn less intensely and allow firefighters to control the wildfire before burning into protected areas, it does not address other important risk factors:

- The risk of very intense wildfires *outside* the Defensible Space, but still within ¼ mile to several miles of homes, would still be moderate to high across much of the project area. Intense wildfires can spread very quickly (the Eyerly Fire, 5 miles from the project area, was observed spreading up to 4 miles within a day). A rapidly advancing wildfire, particularly if it is a crown fire, decreases the time available for firefighters to activate control and suppression measures (i.e. backburning) in the defensible space, and increases the risk of wildfire traveling through the defensible space, or spotting over it.
- Associated with the conditions of an intense fire described above, is the increased risk of "spotting" (live windborne embers traveling outside of the main wildfire). Spotting can ignite wildfires up to several miles outside of the main wildfire, and the risk of spotting into the community and high use areas would remain high.
- Also, this Alternative would not address the second objective for the project, to improve forest health within the Metolius Basin project area. The majority of the forest would remain at moderate to high risk of catastrophic wildfire, insect or disease, continuing to jeopardize late-successional habitat, large tree character of the forest, and other forest values. The Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment and Metolius Watershed Analysis identified both a high risk of impacts to these values from current forest conditions, and a need to actively protect the values. An objective of the Metolius Basin project is to continue implementation of the district-wide forest health and fuel management strategy that the Sisters Ranger District has been implementing over the last decade (see Purpose and Need, Chapter 1).

Burn only, no Tree Harvest

The Alternative of using prescribed burning as the only tool for reducing forest fuels was considered. This Alternative would again address the concern by some people to minimize tree harvest on public lands. It was determined that many stands in the project area could be burned without extensive pre-treatments, and this is proposed under Alternative 2 (over 7,000 acres proposed for underburning). However, these acres were not always located strategically against high human use areas that need fuel reduction activities, and which need protection from catastrophic wildfires. In addition, current fuel densities and arrangements on the remaining project area would make it very difficult to control a prescribed fire or to get desired results of a low intensity ground fire (dense stands of trees, dense thickets of shrubs, and ample ladder fuels would be expected to burn very intensely, and increase the risk of a crown fire, which would be very difficult to control) (Graham et al., 1999).

No Commercial Products from Tree Removal

In response to some concerns about using timber sales, or the sale of products from forest health and fuel reduction activities, an Alternative, which would not permit the use of these tools, was considered. There is some negative public perception and distrust about commercial timber harvest, regardless of the goal of the harvest. This may be based on the perceived impacts from extensive harvest activities in the 1970s and 80s that altered the appearance and function of large areas of National Forest lands.

There are a variety of tools that can be used to achieve the desired goals for the Late-Successional Reserve including burning, mowing, and mechanical removal of trees (e.g. thinning). These tools may or may not yield a commercial product, depending on variables such as value and markets for materials.

The greatest difficulty with implementing a Late-Successional Reserve restoration program is funding the work. Traditionally, Congress has funded commercial timber harvest activities well, while many of the other forest resources have received relatively less funding. While there are opportunities to use commercial harvest to achieve Late-Successional Reserve goals, the value of much of the material that would be harvested in the Metolius Basin project area is relatively low and consists of small-diameter trees, and only may be suitable for the chip and pulp market. Receipts from commercial products can help fund other restoration activities.

Since commercial timber sales are authorized on National Forest System lands and can be an effective tool in meeting forest health and risk reduction goals, this Alternative was not considered in detail. However, to address public concerns, and so that the Forest Service could try additional tools for implementing the project, the Sisters Ranger District applied for and was selected as a pilot under the new Stewardship Pilot Authority. See Appendix B for a discussion about the new tools available.

Analyze Long-term Recreation Management

Recreation is a major activity in the project area, and there are several issues regarding long-term recreation management that the Sisters Ranger District and local community would like to deal with. Including recreation management within this analysis was considered so that a holistic analysis to managing resources and uses in the project area could be addressed at one time. However, CEQ regulations require that the purpose and need for an environmental analysis stay narrow and focused. Since the recreation management issues were not directly related to forest health and wildfire risk reduction, the Forest Service decided not to include these issues with this analysis.

Comparison of Alternatives

This section (Table 2-4 on the following page) provides a summary of the effects of implementing each alternative. Information in the table is focused on activities and effects where different levels of effects or outputs can be distinguished quantitatively or qualitatively among alternatives. See Table 2-3 in this Chapter for a comparison of vegetation and fuel management by Alternatives.

Table 2-4. Comparison of Alternative Features, Outputs and Effects.

Element of Purpose and Need, or Key Issues	Alternative 1 No Action	Alternative 2	Alternative 3	Alternative 4 Proposed Action	Alternative 5
FIRE HAZARD (Purpose and Need)					
Burn Severity - percent of acres that are predicted to burn at low, mixed and high severity[6]					
Low Severity (non-lethal)	3% (357 acres)	6% (880 acres)	33% (4842 acres)	48% (7,043 acres)	53% (7,777 acres)
Mixed severity (from 30%-80% mortality)	45% (6663 acres)	83% (12,189 acres)	59% (8,657 acres)	45% (6,603 acres)	41% (6,106 acres)
High Severity (stand replacement)	52% (7653 acres)	11% (1,614 acres)	8% (1,174 acres)	8% (1,174 acres)	6% (880 acres)
Defensible Space – includes thinning, mowing, burning, and pruning	Not fully implemented. Some small dead and down trees can be removed by homeowners w/in 300' of private lots	Implemented on 4,936 acres. Focus on ground fuels and small ladder fuels. Trees larger than 12" diameter are not removed so no reduction in crown density	Implemented on 4,936 acres. Potentially removes trees potentially up to 16, so ladder fuels treated, but limited effect on crown density	Implemented on 4,936 acres. Potentially removes trees potentially up to 21" diameter. Both ladder fuels and crown density reduced.	

[6] *Low fire severity* is generally not lethal to the forest stand. These are the most beneficial types of burns because they help clean out fuels on the ground without killing the trees. *Mixed fire severity* means it burns somewhere between low severity and very hot, and can kill from 30%-80% of the forest vegetation, depending on stand structure and conditions. *High fire severity* would generally kill most of the forest vegetation (considered as a "stand replacement" event).

Element of Purpose and Need, or Key Issues	Alternative 1 No Action	Alternative 2	Alternative 3	Alternative 4 Proposed Action	Alternative 5
TREE SIZE (Key Issue)					
Tree Size Upper diameter of trees that could be removed, with the exception of removing hazard trees to address public safety. Larger trees may be *treated* (but not removed) for dwarf mistletoe by pruning, girdling, or topping	N/A	12" diameter – All tree species	− 16" diameter – ponderosa pine, Douglas-fir, larch − 21" diameter – white fir	− 21" diameter – ponderosa pine, Douglas-fir, larch − 25" diameter – white fir	Not restricted; however, removal of ponderosa pine, Douglas-fir, larch trees larger than 21" diameter would be an exception, and only occur under certain conditions[7]

[7] The recommended exceptions, under which 21" or greater diameter trees would be removed include:
- Removing large, fast growing true fir (e.g. white fir) in order to meet a maximum basal area objective that is otherwise fulfilled by large pine or other desirable species. The fir removal should be specific to a stand or grove where the choice is between removal or continued stress on more desirable large trees.
- Removing large true fir to favor growth of smaller pine in the understory.
- Removing large true fir to create openings for pine regeneration.
- Removing large true fir to give other species a chance to seed in and recolonize the site.
- Large trees of any species that are determined to be hazards to restoration or risk reduction activities, developed recreation sites (through the use of the R6 Hazard Tree Rating Guide), or public access roads.

Element of Purpose and Need, or Key Issues	Alternative 1 No Action	Alternative 2	Alternative 3	Alternative 4 Proposed Action	Alternative 5
LATE-SUCCESSIONAL FOREST VEGETATION MANAGEMENT (Purpose and Need, and Key Issue)					
Old Growth[8] - Possible Old Growth stands treated	0 acres treated	4412 acres treated	4546 acres treated	4546 acres treated	4625 acres treated
- Old Growth stands which remain at high densities[9] (measured as exceeding upper management zone)	5338 acres (94%) at high density	4837 acres (86%) at high density	4207 acres (75%) at high density	3263 acres (58%) at high density	3153 acres (56%) at high density
- Can trees > 21" diameter be removed?	- N/A	- No	- No	- Yes, white fir only	- Yes, primarily white fir
Stand Density - % of project acres with densities over the upper management zone (UMZ). This relates to the % of area considered to be at **greater risk** of severe insect or disease effects	82% of stands (12032 acres) exceed UMZ	62% of stands (9106 acres) exceed UMZ	42% of stands (6169 acres) exceed UMZ	36% of stands (5287 acres) exceed UMZ	34% of stands (4994 acres) exceed UMZ
- % of NF lands Treated	N/A	83% treated	86% treated	86% treated	88% treated
Spotted Owl *nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat* - acres in which proposed treatment may *degrade* habitat quality in the short-term	N/A	Approximately 17% (about **165** acres) of existing nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat may be degraded by thinning trees 12" diameter or less, primarily within defensible space			

[8] There are approximately 5565 acres of possible old growth stands
[9] Relates to risk of impacts from wildfire, insects and disease

Element of Purpose and Need, or Key Issues	Alternative 1 No Action	Alternative 2	Alternative 3	Alternative 4 Proposed Action	Alternative 5
Spotted Owl *dispersal habitat*[10] - acres in which proposed treatment may *degrade* habitat quality in the short-term	N/A	Less than 1% of dispersal habitat may be degraded	Approximately 53% (about 4812 acres) of habitat suitable for dispersal may be degraded by reducing canopy and midstory density	Approximately 62% (about 5687 acres) of habitat suitable for dispersal may be degraded by reducing canopy and midstory density	Approximately 62% (about 5687 acres) of habitat suitable for dispersal may be degraded by reducing canopy and midstory density
Spotted Owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat – ***acres at risk of high severity fire**.*	797 acres at risk of high severity fire	627 acres at risk of high severity fire	627 acres at risk of high severity fire	627 acres at risk of high severity fire	627 acres at risk of high severity fire
White-headed woodpecker – acres of habitat in which proposed treatment may *enhance* habitat	N/A	8878 acres habitat enhanced (removes some midstory, though not as effectively as the other Action Alternatives. Maintains thickets for foraging)	9004 acres habitat enhanced (more effective than Alternative 2 at removing midstory canopy, while still maintaining thickets for foraging)	9004 acres habitat enhanced (more effective than Alternative 2 at removing midstory canopy, while still maintaining thickets for foraging)	8384 acres habitat enhanced (removes more thickets, which can be important for foraging, than the other Action Alternatives)
Goshawk – acres of habitat treated	N/A	875 acres treated (short-term potential negative effect by removing some habitat elements, but long-term beneficial effect by improving the health of the stands, and accelerating development of large tree structure)	887 acres treated (short-term potential negative effect by removing some habitat elements, but long-term beneficial effect by improving the health of the stands, and accelerating development of large tree structure)	887 acres treated (short-term potential negative effect by removing some habitat elements, but long-term beneficial effect by improving the health of the stands, and accelerating development of large tree structure)	887 acres treated (short-term potential negative effect by removing some habitat elements, but long-term beneficial effect by improving the health of the stands, and accelerating development of large tree structure)

[10] The amount of dispersal habitat for northern spotted owl was determined by the acres of forests that have canopy cover greater than 30%. However, these acres may not all be well connected, and did not consider the quality or functionality of the dispersal acres. Also, many of the acres that qualified as dispersal are across ponderosa pine plant associations, which do not generally provide long-term dispersal habitat.

Element of Purpose and Need, or Key Issues	Alternative 1 No Action	Alternative 2	Alternative 3	Alternative 4 Proposed Action	Alternative 5
Peck's Penstemon - acres of beneficial treatments from meadow & aspen restoration - acres on which individual plants may be damaged due to trampling from harvest activities	N/A	1087 acres beneficial treatments from meadow restoration and underburning 84 acres with potential risk of impacts to individual plants, though predicted long-term benefits to habitat by opening up stands	52 acres beneficial treatments from meadow restoration and underburning 289 acres with potential risk of impacts to individual plants, though predicted long-term benefits to habitat by opening up stands		52 acres beneficial treatments from meadow restoration and underburning 279 acres with potential risk of impacts to individual plants, though predicted long-term benefits to habitat by opening up stands
Meadow Enhancement and Aspen Restoration	None	− Thin conifers in meadows potentially up to 12" diameter (about 35 acres) − Burn meadows if soils and vegetation can benefit − Thin aspen as needed to stimulate groves (about 10 acres)			

<table>
<tr><th>Element of Purpose and Need, or Key Issues</th><th>Alternative 1
No Action</th><th>Alternative 2</th><th>Alternative 3</th><th>Alternative 4
Proposed Action</th><th>Alternative 5</th></tr>
<tr><td colspan="6">WATER QUALITY (Purpose and Need, Key Issue)</td></tr>
<tr><td>Riparian Reserve – Type of treatments proposed

− Within defensible space</td><td>N/A</td><td>− Thin 12” or less, primarily by hand.
- Burn where suitable

− Thin 8” or less, by hand</td><td colspan="2">− Thin, potentially up to 16” diameter. Mitigate impacts by logging over frozen ground, when possible. Pull material to skid roads.
- Burn where suitable

− Thin 8” or less, by hand</td><td>− Thin 12” or less in Jack, First and Lake Creek (since they will be used as owl dispersal corridors). Actions in other riparian reserves, follow Alternative 4
− Thin 8” or less, by hand</td></tr>
<tr><td>Riparian Acres treated by hand (no machinery)</td><td>N/A</td><td>1175 acres</td><td colspan="3">906 acres</td></tr>
<tr><td>Riparian Acres treated by low impact machinery</td><td>N/A</td><td>13 acres</td><td colspan="3">284 acres</td></tr>
<tr><td>Riparian Reserve[11] -
Acres of riparian reserve stands treated</td><td>N/A</td><td>1188acres</td><td colspan="3">1190 acres</td></tr>
</table>

11 Actions indicated would only occur within stands where needed to meet forest health and risk reduction objectives

Element of Purpose and Need, or Key Issues	Alternative 1 No Action	Alternative 2	Alternative 3	Alternative 4 Proposed Action	Alternative 5
SOIL HEALTH (Purpose and Need and Key issue)					
Detrimental Soil impacts from proposed actions	N/A	Least potential impacts. Will meet LRMP standards after mitigation	Greater potential impacts than under Alternative 2, but less than Alternative 5. Will meet LRMP standards after mitigation		Greatest potential impacts. Will meet LRMP standards after mitigation
ROADS (Proposed Action and Key Issue)					
Roads	− Continue to re-close breached roads. − No new roads developed	− Focus road closures in riparian areas and in First and Suttle sub-watersheds. - Close (inactivate and decommission) total of 20 road miles − No new roads developed. − 0.25 miles of temporary roads for removing trees proposed (will be decommissioned after trees removed)	− Focus road closures in riparian areas and in First and Suttle sub-watersheds *and* in deer winter range. - Close (inactivate and decommission) total of 50 road miles − No new roads developed. − 1.65 miles of temporary roads for removing trees proposed (will be decommissioned after trees removed)		− Focus road closures in riparian areas and in First and Suttle sub-watersheds *and* in deer winter range, *and* across other sensitive resource areas. - Close (inactivate and decommission) total of 60 road miles − No new roads developed. − 1.8 miles of temporary roads for removing trees proposed (will be decommissioned after trees removed)

Element of Purpose and Need, or Key Issues	Alternative 1 No Action	Alternative 2	Alternative 3	Alternative 4 Proposed Action	Alternative 5
MISCELLANEOUS					
Scenic View Enhancements	None	Scenery quality enhanced under each of the action Alternatives. Viewers would be able to see further into the ponderosa pine stands under Alternatives 3, 4, and 5 than under Alternative 2. Short-term (1-3 years) visual quality impacts associated with harvest activities and burning would be greatest under Alternative 5 and the least under Alternative 2. Site-specific, short-term amendment of forest plan visual quality standards and guidelines recommended.			
Urban Interface (treatments around pvt property and summer lots)	N/A	− Implement defensible space treatments (maintain screening where possible – coordinate with lot owners)			
ECONOMICS					
Estimated Volume - saw logs - pulp/chip	N/A	0 0	21,702 MBF 11,210 tons	28,944 MBF 11,370 tons	35,772 MBF 11,370 tons
Cost of logging trees greater than 12” diameter, including transportation to the mill		$0	$6,658,000	$8,452,000	$10,046,500
Cost of thinning small trees, prescribed burning and mowing		$2,901,000	$1,697,000	$1,696,500	$1,711,000
Cost of cleaning up fuels from logging and other vegetation treatments		$1,721,000	$2,992,000	$2,992,000	$3,034,000
Total Costs		**$4,622,000**	**$11,347,000**	**$13,140,500**	**$14,791,500**
Total Product Values		**$395,800**	**$6,248,300**	**$8,967,400**	**$11,220,300**
Net Value		**- ($4,224,2000)**	**- ($5,098700)**	**- ($4,173,100)**	**- ($3,571,200)**
Road Work Estimated costs of closures (both inactivation and decommissioning)	N/A	$49,710	$114,330		$132,030

Table 2-6. Proposed changes in Road Status by Alternative.

Road	Watershed	Segment Length	Management Allocation	Current Status	Proposed Change	Change Recommended in Alternative			Comments/Rationale for Change
						2	3/4	5	
1120020	Indian Ford	0.12	MBB	O	D		Y	Y	Spotted owl dispersal, spotted owl connectivity corridor, deer winter range.
1120020	Scarp	0.18	MBB	O	D		Y	Y	Spotted owl dispersal, spotted owl connectivity corridor, deer winter range.
1120052	Scarp	0.50	MBB	I	D		Y	Y	Spotted owl dispersal, spotted owl connectivity corridor , in home range, deer winter range.
1120053	Scarp	0.50	MBB	I	D		Y	Y	Spotted owl dispersal, spotted owl connectivity corridor, in home range, deer winter range.
1120055	Scarp	0.85	MBB	O	D		Y	Y	Minor erosion/dry draw crossing. Spotted owl dispersal, deer winter range, near vernal pool. Peck's penstemon present.
1120057	Scarp	0.15	MHE	I	D		Y	Y	Spotted owl dispersal, deer winter range
1120090	Indian Ford	0.20	MBB	I	D		Y	Y	Spotted owl connectivity corridor, deer winter range
1120100	Scarp	0.31	MBB	I / B	I		Y	Y	Deer winter range, spotted owl dispersal, spotted owl connectivity corridor , in saddle
1120100	Indian Ford	1.29	MBB	I / B			Y	Y	Deer winter range, spotted owl dispersal, spotted owl connectivity corridor
1120110	Scarp	1.00	MHE	I / B	D		Y	Y	Spotted owl dispersal and connectivity corridor, deer winter range
1120120	Indian Ford	0.28	MBB	O	D		Y	Y	Spotted owl connectivity corridor, deer winter range
1120120	Scarp	0.02	MBB	O	D		Y	Y	Spotted owl connectivity corridor, deer winter range
1120130	Indian Ford	0.07	MHE	O	D		Y	Y	Deer winter range
1120150	Scarp	0.15	MHE	O	D		Y	Y	Sensitive meadow habitat (OHV use occurring).
1120180	Indian F rd	0.20	MHE	O	D		Y	Y	Spotted owl dispersal, deer winter range
1120185	Indian Ford	0.06	MHE	O	D		Y	Y	Spotted owl dispersal, deer winter range
1120185	Scarp	0.04	MHE	O	D		Y	Y	Spotted owl dispersal, deer winter range

Road	Watershed	Segment Length	Management Allocation	Current Status	Proposed Change	Change Recommended in Alternative 2	3/4	5	Comments/Rationale for Change
1120200	Scarp	2.00	MHE	I / B	I		Y	Y	Goshawk habitat, spotted owl nesting, roosting, foraging and dispersal habitat, and connectivity corridor , deer winter range. Peck's penstemon present
1120205	Scarp	0.40	MHE	I / B	D		Y	Y	Spotted owl dispersal, spotted owl connectivity corridor, deer winter range. Peck's penstemon present
1120206	Scarp	0.20	MHE	I / B	D		Y	Y	Spotted owl dispersal, spotted owl connectivity corridor , deer winter range
1120210	Scarp	0.49	MHE	I	D		Y	Y	Spotted owl dispersal, deer winter range
1120220	Scarp	0.38	MHE	I / B	I		Y	Y	Spotted owl dispersal, deer winter range
1120230	Scarp	0.20	MHE	I / B	D		Y	Y	Spotted owl dispersal, deer winter range
1120240	Scarp	0.15	MHE	I / B	D		Y	Y	Spotted owl connectivity corridor, and dispersal, deer winter range
1120250	Scarp	0.27	MHE	I / B	I			Y	Spotted owl connectivity corridor
1120260	Scarp	0.30	MHE	I / B	D			Y	Spotted owl connectivity corridor
1120295	Scarp	0.45	MHE	I	D			Y	Goshawk foraging, spotted owl dispersal
1120300	Scarp	0.80	MHE	I	D		Y	Y	Spotted owl dispersal, deer winter range Peck's penstemon present
1120310	Scarp	0.35	MHE	I	D		Y	Y	spotted owl dispersal, deer winter range Peck's penstemon present
1120400	Scarp	0.60	MHE	O	D		Y	Y	deer winter range
1120400	Scarp	0.10	MHE	O	I		Y	Y	deer winter range
1120410	Scarp	0.20	MHE	O	D		Y	Y	deer winter range
1120460	Scarp	0.40	MHE	I	D		Y	Y	spotted owl nesting, roosting, foraging and dispersal habitat, spotted owl connectivity corridor
1120500	Scarp	0.60	MHE	O	I		Y	Y	goshawk foraging, spotted owl dispersal, spotted owl connectivity corridor
1120550	Scarp	0.60	MHE	I	D			Y	goshawk foraging, spotted owl dispersal,
1120600	Scarp	0.80	MHE	O	D		Y	Y	Spotted owl dispersal habitat, goshawk foraging

Road	Watershed	Segment Length	Management Allocation	Current Status	Proposed Change	Change Recommended in Alternative			Comments/Rationale for Change
						2	3/4	5	
1120800	Scarp	1.60	MHE	I / B	I		Y	Y	deer winter range, heavily fragmented, connector road. Peck's penstemon present, wet meadow. mod/heavy surface erosion; needs waterbars.
1120810	Scarp	0.30	MHE	I	D		Y	Y	deer winter range, eastside dispersal, heavily fragmented peck's penstemon present, wet meadow.
1120812	Scarp	0.10	MHE	I / B	D		Y	Y	deer winter range, heavily fragmented
1120820	Scarp	0.90	MHE	I / B	D		Y	Y	eastside owl dispersal, deer winter range, heavily fragmented
1120825	Scarp	0.80	MHE	I / B	D		Y	Y	Spotted owl nesting, roosting, foraging and dispersal habitat, deer winter range, heavily fragmented
1120880	Scarp	0.30	MHE	I	D		Y	Y	deer winter range
1120887	Scarp	0.11	MHE	O	D		Y	Y	deer winter range, spotted owl dispersal
1120887	Scarp	0.25	MHE	O	D		Y	Y	deer winter range, spotted owl dispersal
1120888	Scarp	0.19	MHE	O	D		Y	Y	deer winter range, borders Research Natural Area,. Peck's penstemon present.
1120888	Scarp	0.03	MHE	O	D		Y	Y	deer winter range, borders RNA. Peck's penstemon present.
1200120	First	0.20	MHE	I	D	Y	Y	Y	crosses riparian reserve, owl core, TR, nesting, roosting, foraging and dispersal habitat .
1200130	First	0.40	MHE	O	D	Y	Y	Y	Adjacent to riparian reserve, spotted owl core, and nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat .
1200140	First	0.40	MHE	I	D	Y	Y	Y	Spotted owl core and dispersal, crosses riparian reserve. Peck's penstemon present.
1200150	First	0.20	MHE	I	D	Y	Y	Y	spotted owl dispersal and nesting habitat. Peck's penstemon present.
1200180	First	0.60	MHE	I / B	D	Y	Y	Y	Spotted owl habitat Peck's penstemon and tall agoseris present.
1200210	First	0.57	MHE	I / B	D	Y	Y	Y	Parallels First Creek, spotted owl dispersal. Peck's penstemon present
1200220	First	0.20	MHE	I	D	Y	Y	Y	Leads to First Creek, spotted owl dispersal. Peck's penstemon present

Road	Watershed	Segment Length	Management Allocation	Current Status	Proposed Change	Change Recommended in Alternative			Comments/Rationale for Change
						2	3/4	5	
1200230	First	0.20	MHE	I / B	D	Y	Y	Y	Parallels riparian reserve, edge of spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat; goshawk habitat, deer winter range. Peck's penstemon present
1200231	First	0.10	MHE	I / B	D	Y	Y	Y	Peck's penstemon present
1200255	First	0.20	MHE	I	D	Y	Y	Y	Spotted owl dispersal, deer winter range
1200257	First	0.20	MHE	I	D	Y	Y	Y	Spotted owl dispersal, deer winter range. Peck's penstemon present
1200280	First	0.76	MHE	O	D	Y	Y	Y	spotted owl dispersal.
1200280	First	0.55	MHE	I / B	D	Y	Y	Y	in goshawk fledge area, in owl circle.
1200282	Jack	0.21	MHE	O	I			Y	parallels 1220 road, spotted owl habitat, contributes to fragmentation.
1200282	First	0.59	MSF	O	I	Y	Y	Y	parallels 1220 road, in spotted owl habitat, contributes to fragmentation.
1200285	Jack	0.25	MHE	O	I			Y	Spotted owl dispersal
1200285	Jack	0.20	MHE	O	I			Y	Spotted owl dispersal
1200285	First	0.55	MSF	I	I	Y	Y	Y	Spotted owl dispersal
1200297	Scarp	0.20	MHE	O	D		Y	Y	Tall agoseris
1200299	Jack	0.20	MHE	O	D		Y	Y	Tall agoseris
1200320	Jack	0.30	MHE	O	D		Y	Y	Parallels Jack Creek. tall agoseris
1200350	Jack	0.84	MHE	I / B	I		Y	Y	tall agoseris, peck's penstemon present. deer winter range
1200350	Jack	0.56	MHE	I / B	D		Y	Y	tall agoseris, peck's penstemon present. deer winter range
1200359	Jack	0.60	MHE	I / B	D		Y	Y	tall agoseris Crosses Jack Creek, deer winter range,
1200360	Jack	0.80	MHE	I / B	D		Y	Y	Erosion.
1216180	Scarp	0.27	MHE	O	D		Y	Y	Spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat , goshawk fledge area, deer winter range
1216185	Suttle Lake	0.10	MHE	O	D	Y	Y	Y	crosses riparian reserve, goshawk area, spotted owl dispersal, deer winter range.

Road	Watershed	Segment Length	Management Allocation	Current Status	Proposed Change	Change Recommended in Alternative 2	3/4	5	Comments/Rationale for Change
1216191	Scarp	0.10	MHE	O	D		Y	Y	Leads to pvt ownership deer winter range
1216200	Suttle Lake	0.20	MHE	O	D	Y		Y	Spotted owl dispersal habitat in home range
1216300	First	0.45	MHE	O	I	Y		Y	crosses riparian reserve, spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat in owl circle.
1216300	Suttle Lake	0.05	MHE	O	I	Y		Y	crosses riparian, spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat in owl circle.
1216310	First	0.20	MHE	O	D	Y		Y	crosses riparian, spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat in owl circle
1216700	First	0.48	MHE	I / B	D	Y		Y	Peck's penstemon present. crosses riparian, leads to spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat in owl circle
1216700	Scarp	0.02	MHE	I / B	D			Y	Peck's penstemon present. crosses riparian, leads to spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat in owl circle
1216760	First	0.10	MHE	I / B	D	Y	Y	Y	Spotted owl dispersal, deer winter range
1217200	First	0.50	MHE	O	D	Y	Y	Y	Peck's penstemon present parallel stream, Spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat owl circle, deer winter range
1217233	First	0.20	MHE	I / B	D	Y		Y	crosses stream, spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat
1217234	First	0.97	MHE	I / B	D	Y	Y	Y	Peck's penstemon present crosses stream, near nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat and White-headed Woodpecker habitat, goshawk fledge habitat, deer winter range
1217235	First	0.38	MHE	I	D	Y	Y	Y	Crosses stream, goshawk fledge area, deer winter range, spotted owl dispersal. Peck's penstemon and tall agoseris present
1217239	First	0.20	MHE	I	D	Y	Y	Y	Peck's penstemon and tall agoseris present, parallel to stream, goshawk fledge area, deer winter range
1217350	First	0.20	MHE	O	D	Y	Y	Y	crosses creek, spotted owl dispersal, deer winter range. noxious weeds present
1217620	First	0.40	MHE	I / B	I	Y	Y	Y	Peck's penstemon present

Road	Watershed	Segment Length	Management Allocation	Current Status	Proposed Change	Change Recommended in Alternative 2	3/4	5	Comments/Rationale for Change
									crosses creek, spotted owl dispersal, deer winter range
1217630	First	0.30	MHE	O	D	Y	Y	Y	between 2 riparian reserve, spotted owl dispersal, deer winter range
1217800	First	0.24	WS4	I	D	Y	Y	Y	summer home tract, crosses creek, White-headed Woodpecker habitat, deer winter range
1217825	First	0.36	WS4	I	D	Y	Y	Y	summer home tract, near riparian area, White-headed Woodpecker habitat, deer winter range
1220420	Jack	1.00	MSF	O	I			Y	goshawk habitat, spotted owl dispersal
1230010	First	0.10	MSF	I	D	Y		Y	goshawk fledge area, spotted owl circle and dispersal
1230108	Jack	0.04	MSF	I / B	D			Y	White-headed Woodpecker habitat, spotted owl dispersal
1230108	Jack	0.46	MSF	I / B	D			Y	White-headed Woodpecker habitat, spotted owl dispersal
1230110	Jack	0.20	MSF	O	I			Y	Spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat , near Jack Creek
1230110	Jack	0.90	MSF	I	I			Y	Spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat , near Jack Creek
1230240	Jack	0.20	MHE	I / B	D		Y	Y	Near Jack Creek, deer winter range, goshawk fledge area
1400049	Cache	0.34	MBB	O	I			Y	Goshawk habitat, spotted owl connectivity corridor and dispersal Noxious weeds
1400052	Cache	0.40	MBB	O	D			Y	Noxious weeds. White-headed Woodpecker habitat, spotted owl connectivity corridor and dispersal habitat
1400053	Scarp	0.61	MBB	O	D			Y	White-headed Woodpecker, Spotted owl connectivity corridor and dispersal, Noxious weeds
1400053	Cache	0.15	MBB	O	D			Y	Noxious weeds White-headed Woodpecker, Spotted owl connectivity corridor and dispersal,
1400054	Scarp	0.34	MBB	O	D			Y	Goshawk habitat, spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat, White-headed Woodpecker, spotted owl connectivity corridor and dispersal Noxious weeds
1400055	Scarp	0.20	MBB	O	D			Y	Noxious weeds.

Road	Watershed	Segment Length	Management Allocation	Current Status	Proposed Change	Change Recommended in Alternative			Comments/Rationale for Change
						2	3/4	5	
									White-headed Woodpecker, spotted owl connectivity corridor in owl home range
1400120	Cache	1.17	MBB	O	I			Y	Crosses creek, parallels main road, White-headed Woodpecker, spotted owl connectivity corridor. Noxious weeds
1400120	Cache	0.62	MBB	I	I			Y	Noxious weeds. Crosses creek, parallels main road, White-headed Woodpecker, spotted owl connectivity corridor.
1400120	Scarp	0.14	MBB	I	I			Y	Noxious weeds. Crosses creek, parallels main road, White-headed Woodpecker, spotted owl connectivity corridor.
1400123	Cache	0.35	MBB	O	D			Y	Noxious weeds. Crosses creek, spotted owl dispersal
1400150	Scarp	0.80	MHE	I	D		Y	Y	Spotted owl dispersal, deer winter range, parallels 14 rd. Peck’s penstemon present
1400210	Scarp	0.60	MHE	I	D		Y	Y	Spotted owl dispersal, deer winter range
1419050	Scarp	0.20	MHE	O	D		Y	Y	Parallels 1419 rd, deer winter range
1419050	Suttle Lake	0.18	MHE	O	D	Y	Y	Y	Parallels 1419 rd, deer winter range
1419055	Scarp	0.10	MHE	O	D		Y	Y	Deer winter range
1419100	Suttle Lake	0.16	MBB	I	D	Y	Y	Y	Crosses Lake Cr, spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat in owl circle; goshawk fledge area
1419106	Cache	0.11	MBB	I	D		Y	Y	deer winter range, in goshawk fledge area
1419106	Suttle Lake	0.09	MBB	I	D	Y	Y	Y	deer winter range, in goshawk fledge area
1419113	Cache	0.10	MBB	I	D			Y	Deer transition range
1419115	Cache	0.20	MBB	I	D			Y	Spotted owl connectivity corridor and dispersal
1419130	Suttle Lake	0.60	MBB	O	I	Y	Y	Y	Between creeks, goshawk fledge area, spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat, deer winter range. Tall agoseris
1419131	Suttle Lake	0.10	MHE	I	D	Y	Y	Y	Tall agoseris. Between creeks, goshawk fledge area, spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat, deer winter range
1419205	Scarp	0.29	MHE	O	D		Y	Y	Leads to riparian area, deer winter range, White-headed

Road	Watershed	Segment Length	Management Allocation	Current Status	Proposed Change	Change Recommended in Alternative 2	3/4	5	Comments/Rationale for Change
									Woodpecker, leads to head of Metolius. Peck's penstemon present
1419205	Scarp	0.03	MHE	O	D		Y	Y	Peck's penstemon present. Leads to riparian area, deer winter range, White-headed Woodpecker, leads to head of Metolius
1419205	Suttle Lake	0.44	MHE	O	D	Y	Y	Y	Peck's penstemon present. Leads to riparian area, deer winter range, White-headed Woodpecker, leads to head of Metolius
1419206	Scarp	0.18	MHE	O	D		Y	Y	Peck's penstemon present. Leads to riparian area, deer winter range, White-headed Woodpecker, leads to head of Metolius
1419206	Suttle Lake	0.02	WS4	O	D	Y	Y	Y	Peck's penstemon present. Leads to riparian area, deer winter range, White-headed Woodpecker, leads to head of Metolius
1419210	Suttle Lake	0.03	MHE	O	I	Y	Y	Y	Peck's penstemon present. Spotted owl dispersal, deer winter range, next to pvt
1419210	Suttle Lake	0.19	MHE	O	I	Y	Y	Y	Peck's penstemon present. Spotted owl dispersal, deer winter range, next to pvt
1419560	Scarp	0.23	MHE	I	D		Y	Y	Deer winter range Tall agoseris
1419801	Scarp	0.20	MHE	I / B	D		Y	Y	deer winter range
1419803	Scarp	0.15	WS4	I	D		Y	Y	deer winter range
1419804	Scarp	0.10	WS4	I	D		Y	Y	deer winter range
1420040	First	0.36	MHE	I	D	Y	Y	Y	Leads to riparian area, goshawk foraging, White-headed Woodpecker, deer winter range. Peck's penstemon present
1420100	First	1.50	MHE	I / B	D	Y	Y	Y	Peck's penstemon present. Parallels 1425 road. Spotted owl dispersal, deer winter range
1420110	First	0.02	MHE	I / B	D	Y	Y	Y	Deer winter range, spotted owl dispersal
1420115	First	0.15	MHE	I / B	D	Y	Y	Y	Deer winter range, spotted owl dispersal
1420125	Scarp	0.75	MHE	I / B	D		Y	Y	Deer winter range, White-headed Woodpecker Leads to House on Metolius.

Road	Watershed	Segment Length	Management Allocation	Current Status	Proposed Change	Change Recommended in Alternative 2	3/4	5	Comments/Rationale for Change
									Peck's penstemon present
1420126	Scarp	0.06	MHE	I	D		Y	Y	Peck's penstemon present. Deer winter range, White-headed Woodpecker Leads to House on Metolius
1420126	First	0.15	MHE	I	D	Y	Y	Y	Peck's penstemon present. Deer winter range, White-headed Woodpecker Leads to House on Metolius
1420130	First	0.20	MHE	I	D	Y	Y	Y	Tall agoseris. Deer winter range, White-headed Woodpecker
1420153	First	0.10	MHE	I	D	Y	Y	Y	Crosses First Creek twice, deer winter range, White-headed Woodpecker. tall agoseris, peck's penstemon present
1420160	First	0.60	MHE	I	D	Y	Y	Y	Peck's penstemon present Deer winter range Road runs along bottom of draw
1420170	First	0.42	MHE	I	I	Y	Y	Y	Deer winter range, spotted owl dispersal Peck's penstemon present
1420180	First	0.50	MHE	I	D	Y	Y	Y	Peck's penstemon present, tall agoseris. Deer winter range, Spotted owl dispersal
1420183	Scarp	0.02	MHE	I	D		Y	Y	Deer winter range, spotted owl dispersal
1420183	First	0.18	MHE	I	D	Y	Y	Y	Deer winter range, spotted owl dispersal
1420187	First	0.10	MHE	I	D	Y	Y	Y	Deer winter range, spotted owl dispersal
1420220	Scarp	0.80	MHE	I	D		Y	Y	Tall agoseris, peck's penstemon present. Crosses ditch, deer winter range, spotted owl dispersal, White-headed Woodpecker
1420240	Jack	0.40	MHE	I / B	D		Y	Y	Deer winter range, spotted owl dispersal Peck's penstemon present
1420360	Scarp	0.22	WS4	O	I		Y	Y	Leads to pvt, spotted owl dispersal, deer winter range, Adjacent to meadow. Close beyond campsite
1425600	First	0.41	MHE	O	I	Y	Y	Y	Deer winter range, White-headed Woodpecker Peck's penstemon present pop.
1425600	Scarp	0.19	MHE	O	I		Y	Y	Near Peck's penstemon population. Deer winter range, White-headed Woodpecker

Road	Watershed	Segment Length	Management Allocation	Current Status	Proposed Change	Change Recommended in Alternative			Comments/Rationale for Change
						2	3/4	5	
1425700	First	0.19	MHE	I	D	Y	Y	Y	Spotted owl dispersal
1425810	First	0.30	MHE	I / B	D	Y	Y	Y	Peck's penstemon present
1425811	First	0.20	MHE	I	D	Y	Y	Y	Deer range transition range
1425812	First	0.10	MHE	I	D	Y	Y	Y	Peck's penstemon present
1425820	First	0.40	MHE	I / B	D	Y	Y	Y	Spotted owl dispersal Peck's penstemon present
1425830	First	0.30	MHE	I / B	D	Y	Y	Y	Peck's penstemon present Spotted owl dispersal
1425840	First	0.45	MHE	I	D	Y	Y	Y	Peck's penstemon present Spotted owl dispersal
2064560	Cache	0.38	MBB	I	D			Y	Crosses riparian area
2064815	Suttle Lake	0.23	MBB	I	D	Y	Y	Y	Tall agoseris White-headed Woodpecker
2064820	Suttle Lake	0.07	MBB	O	D			Y	Crosses riparian area, in owl home range Tall agoseris

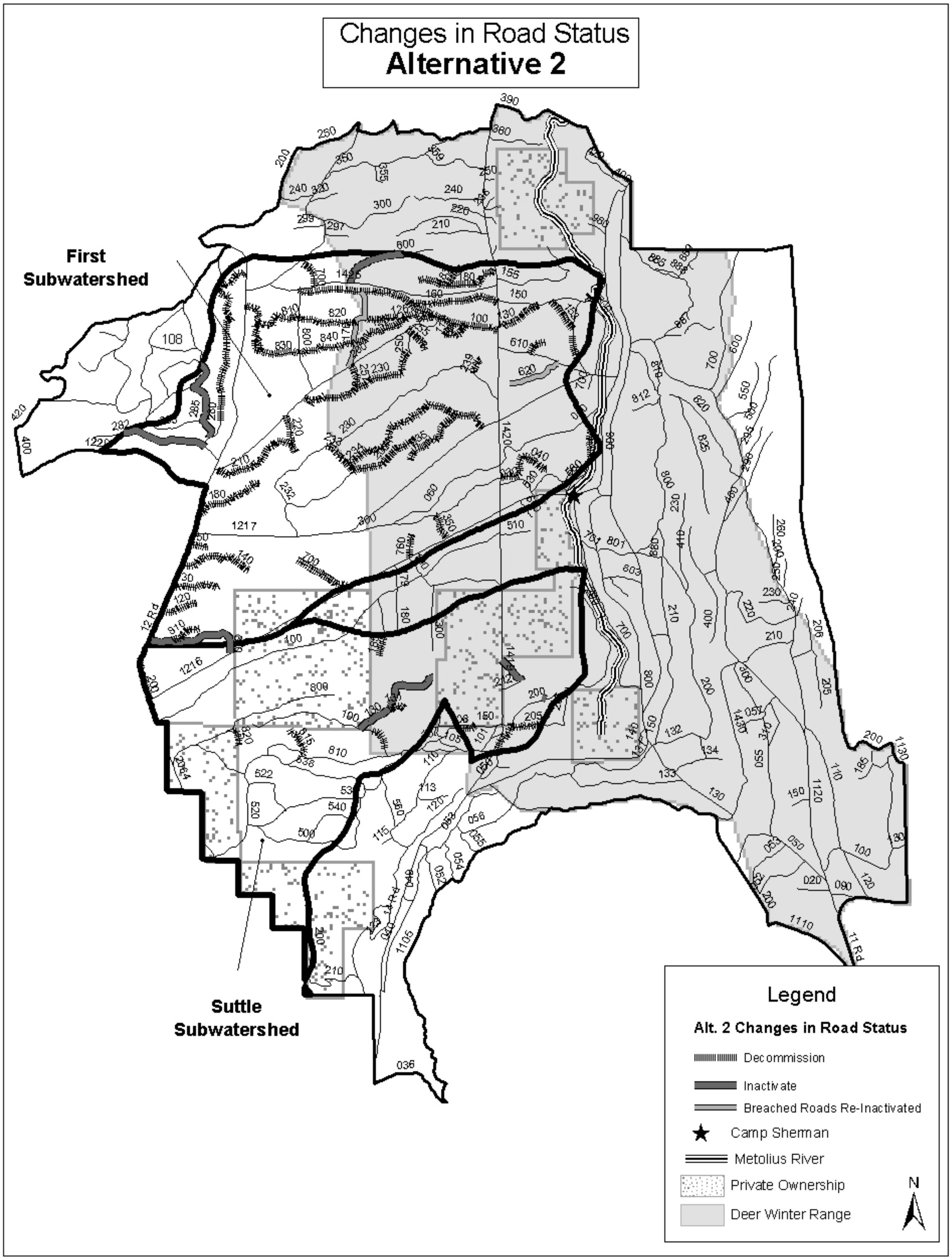


Figure 2-4. Proposed changes in road status under Alternative 2.

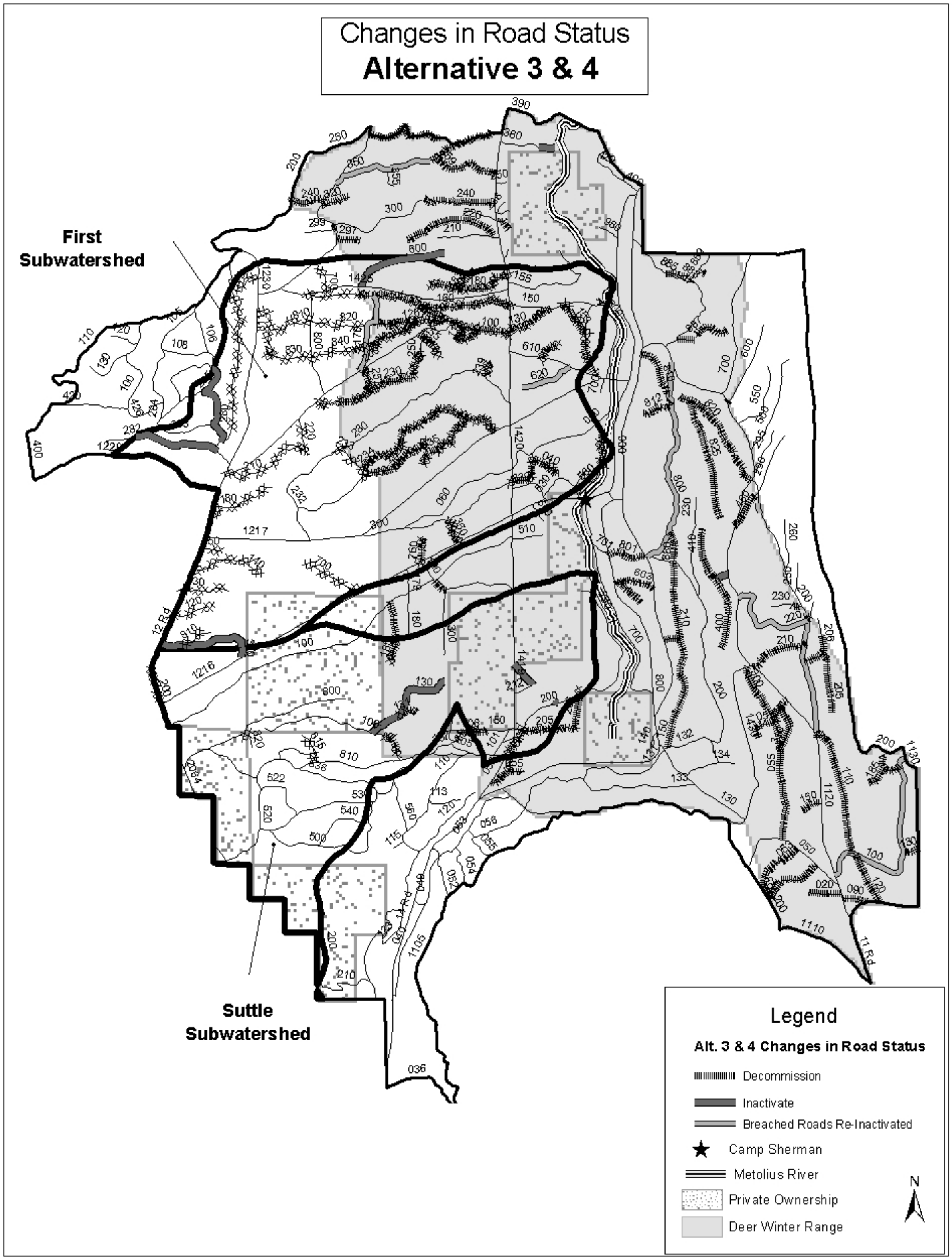


Figure 2-5. Proposed changes in road status under Alternatives 3 and 4.

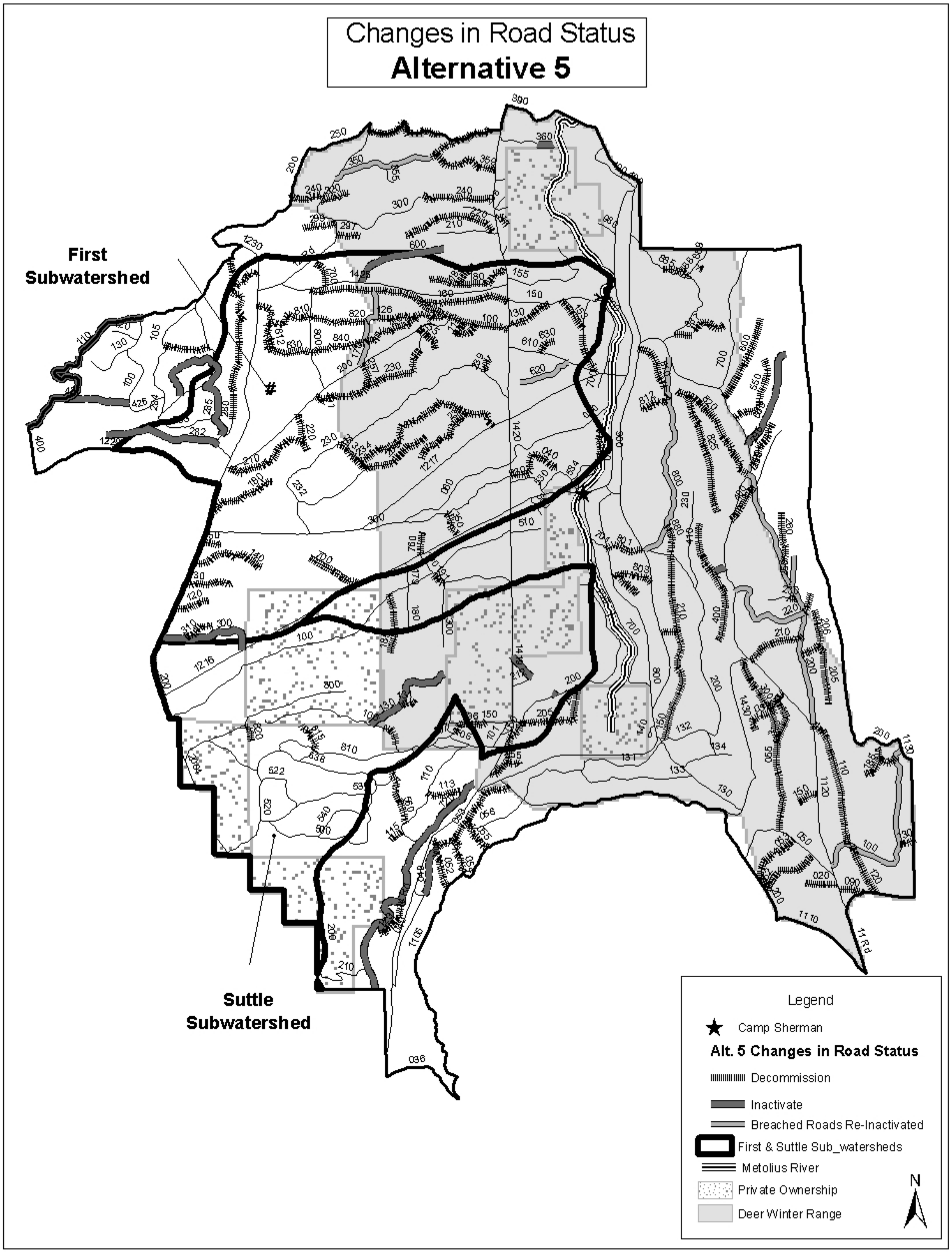


Figure 2-6. Proposed changes in road status under Alternative 5.

CHAPTER 3. AFFECTED ENVIRONMENT

This Chapter includes some changes from the information included in the Draft Environmental Impact Statement. Changes include updates or additional information in the air quality, wildlife (lynx, white-headed woodpecker and flammulated owl, neotropical migratory birds, and snag/down woody material/green tree replacements), fish (bull trout), and soil sections.

This Chapter summarizes the physical, biological, and social environments of the project area. The discussion of existing conditions is organized by forest resources and is based on the individual resource reports that are a part of the project record. Those descriptions that provide additional background relating to the Key Issues are identified.

Forest Vegetation and Late-Successional Habitat

This section provides background information for Issue #1, Managing Vegetation In Late-Successional Reserves, and Issue #2, Size of Trees Removed.

TYPES OF FOREST VEGETATION

This section describes the historic and current vegetation in the Metolius Basin Planning Area, disturbance events that have influenced vegetation, and the late-successional habitat condition (including a discussion of potential old-growth). There is also a discussion about the concept of "Range of Variability" and sustainable conditions..

How a forest ecosystem is structured and functions within the landscape depends on the type of vegetation the landscape can support over the long-term. This is based, in part, on productive capabilities of the soil, precipitation, aspect and slope. The type of vegetation is categorized into plant association groups. Plant associations were determined through field mapping of the potential natural vegetation using the protocol established by Volland (1988), with input from the Area IV Ecologist and other Forest Specialists including silviculturists, ecologists, botanists and stand exam personnel. The associations and series were then grouped by their climax species, site potential, and temperature and moisture similarities into Plant Association Groups, using the categories listed in the Deschutes WEAVE document (v.1.12) and are displayed in Table 3-1 and Figure 3-1.

Table 3-1 - Plant Association Groups.

Plant Association Group	Acres*	Percent
Mixed Conifer Wet	1717	12%
Mixed Conifer Dry	3941	27%
Ponderosa Pine (wet and dry)	8721	59%
Meadow and Riparian	219	>2%
TOTAL[12]	14,598	100%

[12] The planning area = 14,693 acres of National Forest lands; 21 acres are in mapping units <1.5 acres and are not considered in this discussion. 75 additional acres were listed as cinder, rock or water.

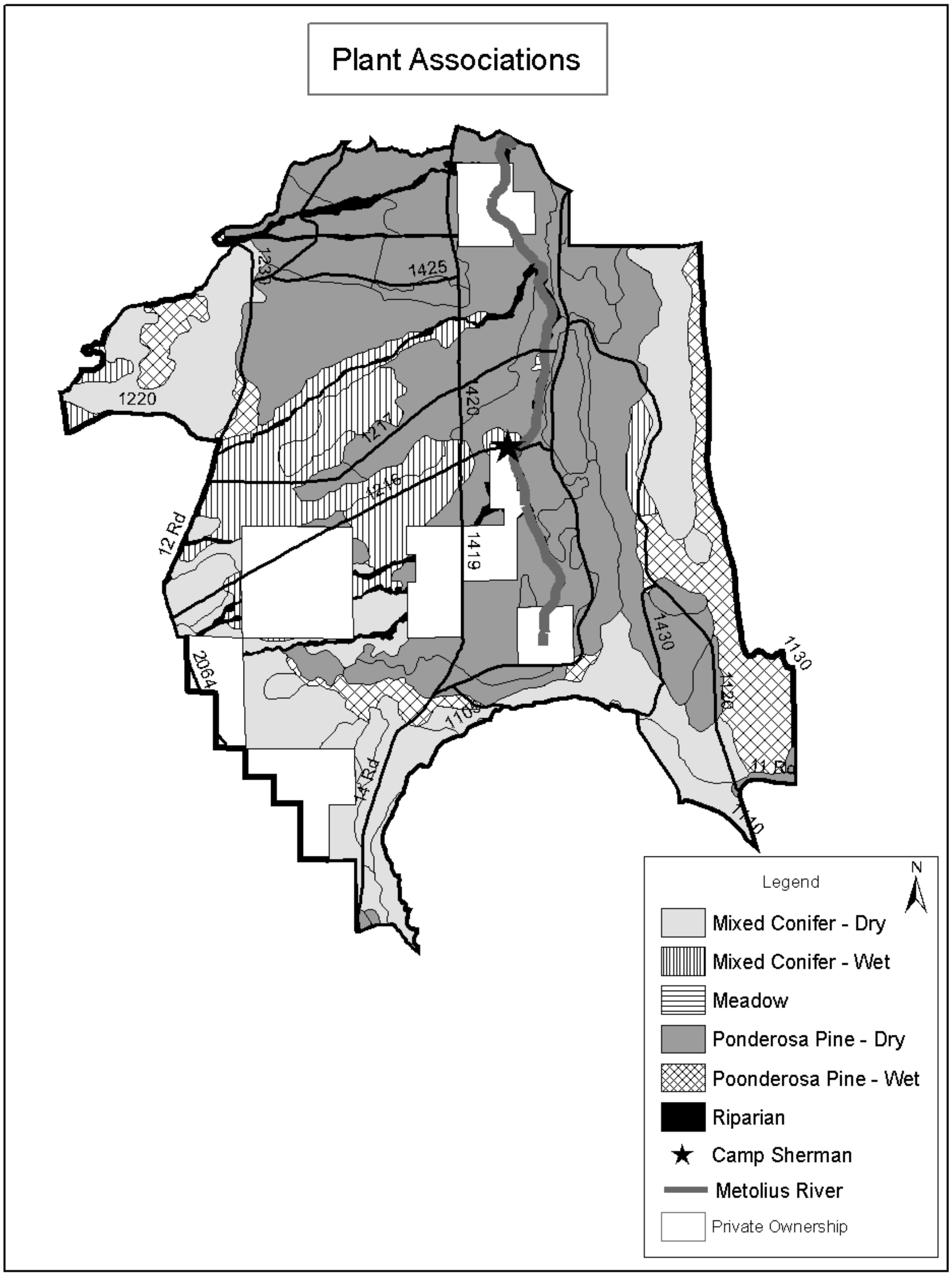


Figure 3-1. Plant Association Groups in the Project Area.

<u>Ponderosa pine.</u> Ponderosa pine (wet and dry) plant associations are found over the majority of the planning area on flat to rolling ground, on steep slopes at lower elevations, and on the upper slopes of Green Ridge. In this plant association group, ponderosa pine is the main seral and climax species, growing in small, even-age groups. Minor amounts of white fir and Douglas-fir

may be present particularly in the ecotones within the mixed conifer plant associations. Ponderosa pine is the dominant species, but fir is increasing adjacent to the mixed conifer plant association due to adjacent seed sources and absence of fire.

Mixed Conifer (Wet and Dry). Mixed Conifer plant associations, where the dominant climax species are grand fir/white fir and Douglas fir, comprise 39 percent of the Metolius Basin Planning Area. In these areas, ponderosa pine, western larch, and lodgepole pine (and in some cases Douglas-fir) should be the dominant early seral species, but throughout much of the area they are now dominated by true firs.

> *Mixed-conifer dry* plant associations are found on the lower third of slopes of Green Ridge, the north-facing lower slopes of Black Butte, and the higher elevations on the west side of the planning area. Generally these areas have moderate to high productivity. Current tree vegetation consists of ponderosa pine, white fir, western larch, Douglas fir, incense cedar, and small amounts of other species.

> *Mixed-conifer wet* plant associations are found primarily in the higher elevations on the west side of the planning area, and between the North Fork and South Fork of Lake Creek and First Creek. In mixed-conifer wet, the productivity is generally higher than in the mixed-conifer dry plant associations. Current vegetation consists of Douglas-fir, white fir, ponderosa pine, western larch, and lodgepole pine. Spruce can be found in the wetter riparian areas.

Riparian This type is found on approximately 3% of the project area and is found in the interface between terrestrial and aquatic ecosystems. On public lands within the project area, this interface is primarily associated with streams and rivers. These are the plant associations were plants that are dependent on a year-round or nearly year-round source of water are found, consequently, vegetation in these plant associations can be very diverse.

HISTORIC AND CURRENT CONDITION OF METOLIUS BASIN HABITAT AND VEGETATION

The historic conditions derived from the 1870 Surveyor Notes indicate that fire played a significant role in creating open fire climax forests in the Metolius Basin planning area. The notes described the Ponderosa Pine plant association as large even-aged stands of pure, large diameter ponderosa pine with grass understories. Mid elevation mixed conifer stands were described as heavy yellow pine (ponderosa pine) with open understories. The higher elevation mixed conifer was described as dense understories of pine, fir, willow and chinquapin. The forests as a whole were described as being fairly contiguous stands of large diameter ponderosa pine (Metolius Watershed Analysis 1996).

Aerial Photo Interpretation from 1953 photos indicate conditions similar to the 1870 surveyor's notes, though the presence of denser stand conditions was increasing at higher elevations and in sites with more moisture, due largely to the suppression of fire. The forests were still dominated by large diameter ponderosa pine, with relatively open understories, but both ponderosa pine and some white-fir understories were more common due to the suppression of fires.

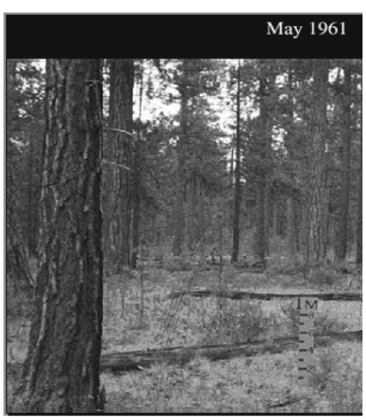
Over the past 100 years, dramatic changes (fire exclusion, timber harvesting, road construction) have occurred in the Metolius Basin project area (Metolius Watershed Analysis, 1996). Perhaps the greatest single impact on ecosystem stability has been the exclusion of fire. Historically, the mixed conifer and ponderosa pine forests were strongly influenced by frequent fire disturbances that maintained open under stories and a dominance of long-lived, fire adapted species such as ponderosa pine and Douglas-fir. All of these processes, in turn, helped reduce competition for water and nutrients, prevented extreme effects from insect and disease cycles, and maintained tree vigor in the dominant species.

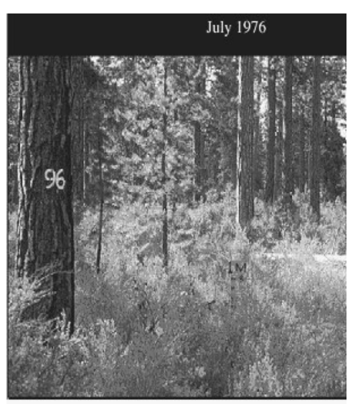
Typical density in many stands in the project area

Currently, the forest is composed of stands that are either multi-layered old trees, dense to moderately dense second-growth pine where most of the older trees were removed, or plantations resulting from clearcutting and shelterwood harvesting in the late 20th century. The multi-layered conditions that have developed in many stands favor some late-successional species, such as the spotted owl and goshawk, while having a negative effect on other species, such as the white headed woodpecker and Peck's penstemon.

Stand Density and Forest Structure

Different environments can support different levels of tree density (e.g. wetter, richer soils tend to be able to support more trees per acre). The maximum biomass that a plant association can sustain, before growth is suppressed and trees begin to decline in health, is the "upper management zone" (Cochran et al. 1994, Eglitis, 1997; and Maffei, 1997). Approximately 82 % of the area has high stand densities, or are above the upper management zone (Figure 3-2). High stand densities tend to increase stress and reduce vigor among all size classes, and increase the likelihood of mortality from insects and diseases, especially during droughts.





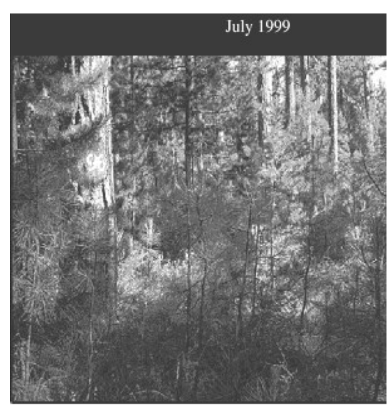


Photo points on the Sisters Ranger District that demonstrate the rate of understory growth over 38 years

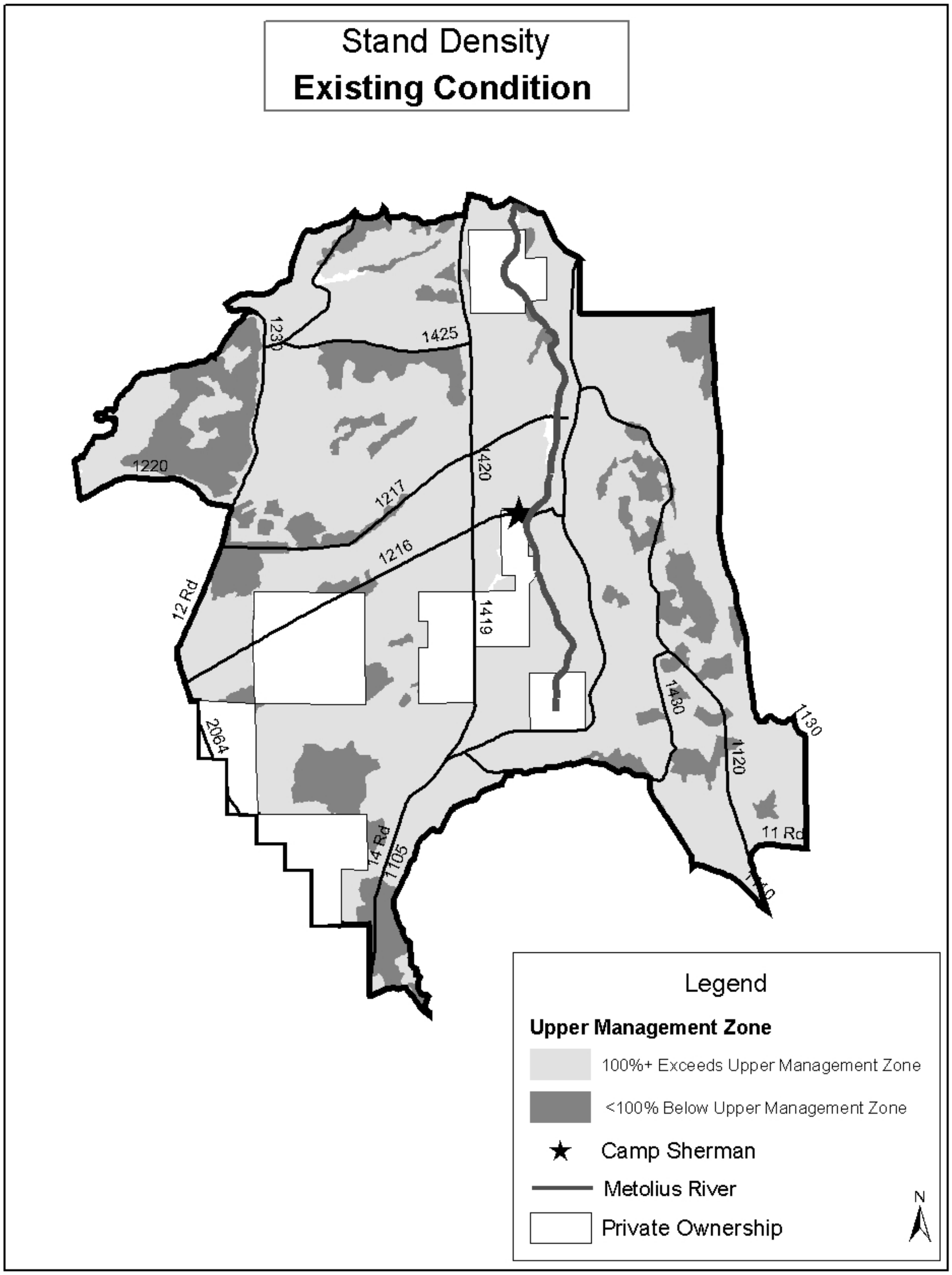


Figure 3-2. Existing Stand Densities, using the measure Upper Management Zone.

Forest Stand Densities: What is the "Upper Management Zone"?

The *upper management zone* is a concept described by Cochran and others (1994) and is one way to describe and analyze the density of forest stands. It is defined as a threshold density level at which a suppressed class of trees begin to develop in a stand. This is the point at which trees begin to come under stress because they are intensely competing for growing space (Oliver and Larson, 1996). Growing space is the aggregate of all the factors necessary for the growth of plants. These factors include, but are not limited to, the following: sunlight, water, mineral nutrients, suitable temperature, oxygen, carbon dioxide and physical space. Because plants have unique anatomies they need to grow to survive. The growth of plants can become limited when any one of the growth factors becomes limited. The higher stand densities are above the upper management zone, the more the growing space becomes limited and the greater the risk is of losing trees in the stand.

What is the upper management zone based on? There are certain biological limits to growing vegetation. For example, if you were to plant 1,000 carrots in a 5-gallon bucket, you would expect many of them never to survive. Of those that survived, there would be such competition for food, water and light that you would not expect the carrots to grow very well. In addition, physical space would play a factor in limiting how large the carrots could grow. However, if you were to try planting 20 carrots in the 5-gallon bucket, you could expect much less competition for food and water, much less mortality, and much larger and healthier carrots.

The forest operates on the same principles that dictate what happens in the 5-gallon bucket. The forest is limited in space, water, nutrients and light available for plant growth. These factors, along with other climate and site factors help set the limits of the type, size, and amount of forest vegetation that can be grown on a given site. If we want healthy forests with large trees, then it is important to help control how dense the forest is growing.

Scientific studies have determined certain "normal" density limits for conifer species. The upper management zone is the density level that is approximately 75% of the density of the "normally" stocked stand.

Trees per Acre versus Basal Area: There are numerous ways to characterize stand density. Two of the most common ways are trees per acre and basal area. Basal area is the surface area, in square feet, of the cross-section of the bole of a tree at 4.5 feet above ground level. When you relate the amount of basal area or trees per acre to some unit of land, an acre for example, then that tells you something about the density of trees on that acre. Trees per acre and basal area are related in that small trees have very little basal area and large trees have a relatively high amount of basal area. For example, a 5" tree contains 0.14 square feet of basal area and a 30" tree contains 4.9 square feet of basal area. Consequently, it takes about 36 5" trees to make the same basal area of one 30" tree.

Density management, regardless of the measure used (e.g., basal area, trees per acre, etc.), helps managers consider not only the quantity of trees a site can support, but also the quality, or types of trees we want to grow. If you want to grow poles for the wood products market, it may be okay to grow many more trees on an acre, than if you want to grow large trees with large limbs and well-developed crowns (the type of forest structure so important to many old-growth species).

The upper management zone relates to the density of trees (basal area, trees per acre, etc.) a forest stand can support without significant mortality from bark beetles. With information about any forest stand, an upper management zone for that site can be calculated. The upper management zone is the density level at which trees begin to come under significant stress and can become susceptible to bark beetles and perhaps other insects and diseases.

Maintaining stand densities at sustainable levels is essential for promoting forest health and maintaining or creating large trees and habitats in dry areas. The upper management zone is a site-specific threshold density, above which forest health conditions and large tree health are likely to deteriorate. The primary cause is that, on any given piece of ground, there are limits to growing space or the resources available for plant growth. When these limits are reached, loss of plant growth and/or mortality can become common elements of the stand. In addition, due to stress on the existing stands, they may be at a high risk of impacts from wildfire, insects or disease.

Canopy Cover

Though high stand densities can reduce the longevity of a forest stand, some plant and animal species, including the spotted owl, depend on high forest densities and closed canopies. However, within the ponderosa pine dominated forest in this project area, less than 3% of the stands provide 60% or greater canopy cover (relatively closed, and a density used by spotted owls). These stands are generally not sustainable for the long-term in the Metolius Basin.

There are no historical records of canopy cover, but we can estimate that with lower densities maintained by frequent underburns in much of the Metolius Basin Planning Area, canopy cover was lower historically than it is at present. Table 3-2 shows the percent of acres by percent canopy cover class within each plant association group.

Table 3-2. Distribution of Acres by Canopy Cover Class within Plant Association Groups.

PLANT ASSOCIATION	Percent of Metolius Basin Project Acres					TOTAL
	<19	20-29	30-39	40-59	60+	
Mixed Conifer Dry	3.3%	1.3%	7.2%	15.8%	0.6%	**28.0%**
Mixed Conifer Wet	1.7%	1.8%	1.4%	5.3%	1.5%	**11.7%**
Ponderosa Pine Dry	5.0%	16.8%	19.2%	9.4%	0.0%	**50.4%**
Ponderosa Pine Wet	1.2%	0.3%	2.0%	4.4%	0.0%	**7.9%**
Riparian Vegetation	0.8%	0.2%	0.1%	0.2%	0.6%	**1.9%**
Totals	**12.0%**	**20.4%**	**29.9%**	**35.1%**	**2.7%**	**100%**

Tree Size

There are fewer large trees on the landscape than over the last century. The largest trees remaining in the project area initially grew under low-density conditions, with plenty of resources (light, water, nutrients, and space) available for plant growth. In fact, there has been a dramatic shift in tree sizes over the last half century. Since 1953, the number of acres within the project area that were dominated by trees 21 inches diameter and greater have decreased from 100% to only 27% today (Forest Vegetation Specialist Report).

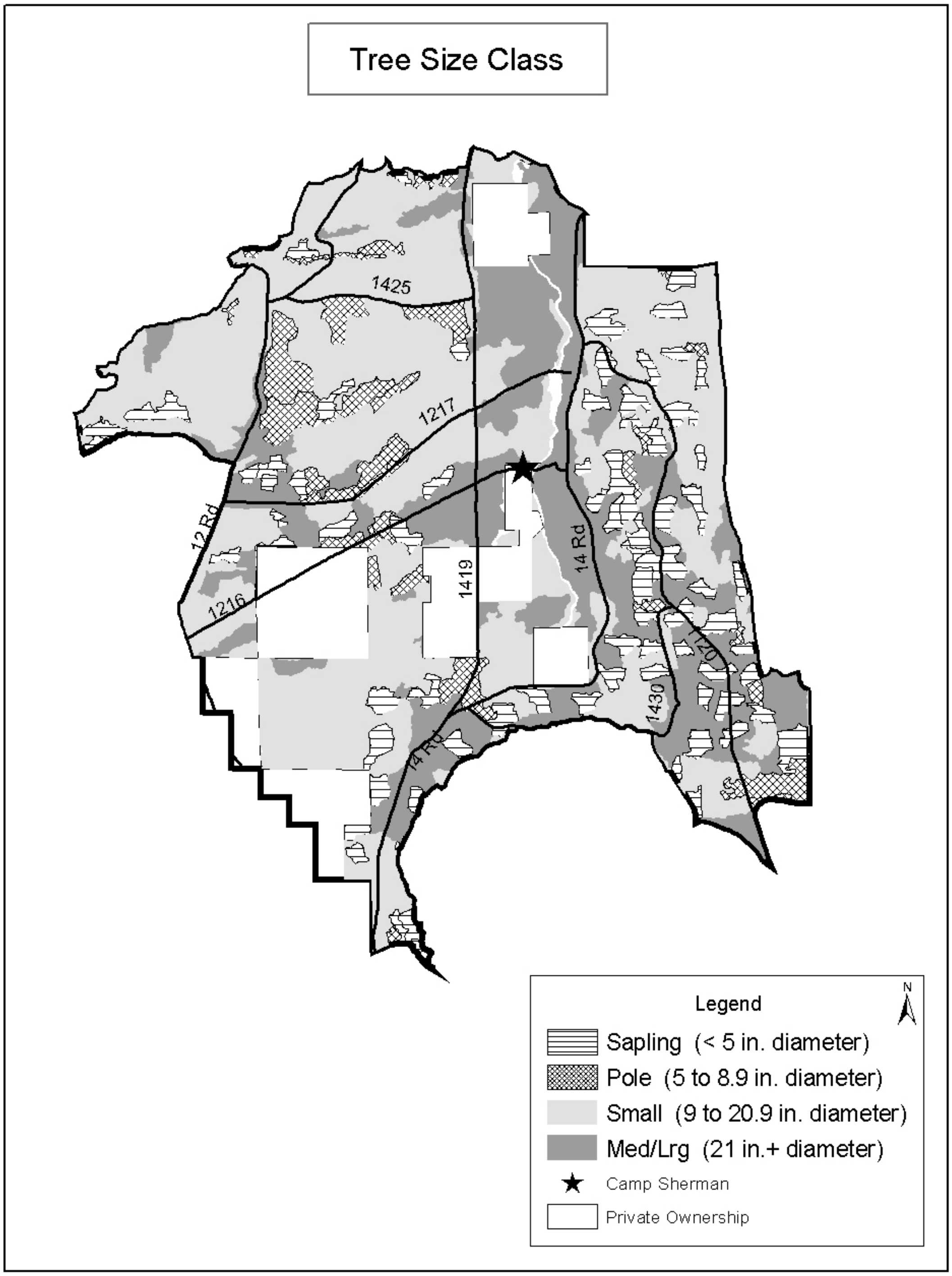


Figure 3-3. Tree Size Classes.

While the dominant size class across the project area has shifted from med/large (i.e., 21"+) to the smaller size classes, medium/large trees (21"+ dbh) are still common across the project area. Across the project area (including regeneration harvest units) it is estimated that medium/large trees (21"+ dbh) average approximately 11.3 trees/acre with a range from <1 tree/acre to 47.9 trees/acre. As a comparison, consider that recent stand exams across 4 stands (395 acres) within the Metolius RNA, an area that was established in 1931 and consequently has had no active management except for fire suppression and within the last 10 years the reintroduction of fire (prescribed). Across these 4 stands, the average trees/acre 21"+ dbh is 16.5 with a range of 15.2 to 17.3.

Social Values related to Tree Size. See a description of social values as they relate to tree size under Issue #2, Chapter 1.

Species Composition

The most dramatic change in species composition is the difference between dominance of ponderosa pine versus white fir over the last 50 years. The acres dominated by ponderosa pine have decreased by about 1800 acres while the acres dominated by white fir have increased by about the same amount (USDA Forest Service, Metolius LSRA, 1996). Fir is intolerant of drought and fire.

In general, these dramatic shifts in species composition have occurred primarily in the mixed conifer plant association. In dry ecosystems with historically frequent fire regimes, ponderosa pine may not be succeeded by fir for 300 to 400 years, but, with the exclusion of fire, it has occurred in some locations of the arid west in only 40 years (Harvey et al., 1994; Graham et al., 1999).

DISTURBANCE SIZE AND INTENSITY

Disturbances are an important process in continuing the cycle of renewal in most ecosystems, and some amount of mortality from disturbances is desirable, particularly for those species such as black-backed woodpeckers that are associated with large disturbance events (USDA Forest Service, Metolius LSRA, 1996). However, there has been an important change in the type of disturbances that are now affecting this ecosystem. The primary historic disturbance was frequent, low-intensity fire, which helped maintain stable ecosystem functions and late-successional characteristics in the ponderosa pine and mixed-conifer dry plant associations. Disturbances caused mortality from single trees or small groups to large patches. This resulted in the important, though minor, structural elements of diseased, dead, damaged and down trees. Many species (wildlife, plant, insect, fungi, microorganisms, etc.) have evolved with the historic cycles and scales of disturbance and successional patterns.

The primary types of disturbances on the Sisters Ranger District are now insect and disease, and intense fires. This change may result in fluctuations in habitat conditions more extreme than historic levels for this forest, with potential loss of important late-successional elements, such as larger long-lived trees, canopy cover, large snags and down wood (Graham et al., 1999). In addition, there may be a trend of slower recovery of the system, partly due to the effect of high intensity wildfires on soil productivity. The result is a greater impact on those species, such as the spotted owl, which have adapted to dense habitat conditions, while it may benefit some early seral species, which can tolerate extreme disturbances.

Mortality across the Metolius Basin Planning Area is generally low, although there are stands with higher mortality in the mixed conifer areas in the western and central portion. These higher levels of mortality are due to the effects of a spruce budworm epidemic in the late 1980s and early 1990s. The budworm defoliation predisposed stands containing mostly white fir and Douglas-fir to mortality from bark beetles and root diseases.

Mortality in a Mixed-Conifer Stand

Although ponderosa pine is found in much of the area, large ponderosa pines are declining and may eventually become rare (personal communication, Bill Hopkins, Zone Ecologist). Mortality of large ponderosa pine averages about 8 percent or more across the planning area (Sisters Ranger District, stand exam data). The effects of the drought of the 1980's and early 1990's caused many of these old (250-350 years) trees to succumb to armillaria root disease and western pine beetle. This mortality has had the positive effect of restoring the historic snag component, much of which was removed in harvest activities over the last 50 years. However, it is also indicative of stand conditions that are placing stress on the overstory, and when drought conditions return another wave of mortality would be expected.

Insects and Disease

The roles of insects and diseases as disturbance agents in the forest are very closely tied to vegetation patterns. Factors such as species composition, size structure, and density of forest stands are all very important in determining which agents are likely to be present in the forest, their abundance, and how profound their effect is likely to be on that vegetation. By their actions, forest insects and diseases sometimes alter the vegetative patterns that provided them with suitable habitat, and set the stage for new processes to occur.

The primary insects within the project area include the Douglas-fir beetle, fir engraver, western pine beetle, mountain pine beetle, pine engraver beetle, and western spruce budworm. Bark beetles prefer old trees in dense stands with low vigor (USDA, 2000) so may present an additional risk to large trees in the project area. Acres above the upper management zone for density are considered imminently susceptible to bark beetles.

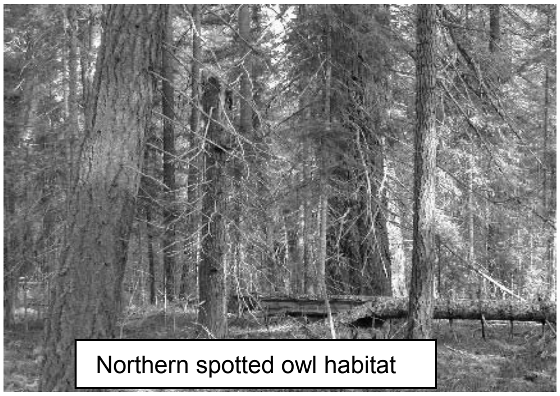
The primary diseases include various dwarf mistletoes, and root diseases. One or more of these agents affects all of the conifer species. The key associates include dwarf mistletoe, armillaria root disease, and annosus root disease. Dwarf mistletoe is widespread across Central Oregon, and a study (DeMars, 1980) on the Deschutes National Forest showed that the parasite could be found in approximately 45% of the ponderosa pine stands, with about 24% of the trees in these stands exhibiting some level of infection. Based on field surveys, an estimated 1175 acres of ponderosa pine, 2600 acres of larch, and 215 acres of Douglas-fir in the project area are moderately to heavily infected by dwarf mistletoe. Root disease levels were found to be present but low on 2068 acres, at moderate levels on 780 acres and at high levels on 920 acres.

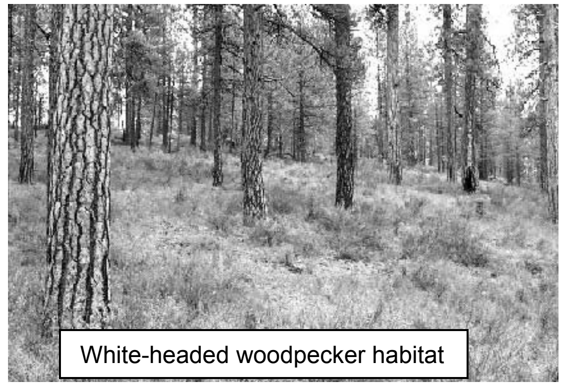
Moving forest densities, structure and fuels to resemble conditions within the natural range of variability is expected to reduce the risk of severe stand-replacing wildfires and widespread insect and disease outbreaks, and intensity of effects when disturbances occur (Brookes et al., 1987). These actions could also help maintain old-growth ponderosa pine longer. The remaining old trees may have genetically inherent survival traits that make their gene pool important and rare. They have survived centuries of droughts, fires, insect/disease outbreaks, and human impacts but are reaching the end of their lifecycle which could be extended by reducing competition, stress, and bark beetle susceptibility (Wickman, 1992).

LATE-SUCCESSIONAL RESERVES AND RISK OF LOSING LATE-SUCCESSIONAL HABITAT

Maintaining and enhancing late-successional reserve habitat (primary by reducing the risk of wildfire, insect and disease) is an important objective in this project, and is recommended in the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment. Late-Successional Reserves were established under the Northwest Forest Plan to protect and enhance conditions of old-growth forest ecosystems, which serve as habitat for old-growth related species, including the northern spotted owl. The Metolius Late-Successional Reserve boundaries were designated primarily based on the presence of nesting spotted owl pairs during analysis for the Northwest Forest Plan (early 1992-1994). There are two types of old-growth habitat in this Late-Successional Reserve, fire climax (a mature, stable community of dry-site vegetation) and climatic-climax (mature moist forest habitat).

The ponderosa pine and mixed-conifer dry plant associations are fire-climax systems. These plant associations, which are the most common in the project area, are not well suited to support species like spotted owls that require dense, multi-layered forests. However, there are late-successional species that prefer these open, mature pine forests, such as white-headed woodpeckers, and these are the habitats that the Forest Service is focusing on improving and protecting in much of the fire climax forests (see Figure 1-4, Chapter 1, for portions of the project which will be managed for white-headed woodpeckers and spotted owl habitat). Habitat needs for white-headed woodpeckers are very different from those for spotted owl (open, single layered stands versus dense, multi-layered stands - see photos). Both types of habitat in the project area are at risk of losing important habitat elements due to high fuel loads and dense stands.


Northern spotted owl habitat


White-headed woodpecker habitat

The Northwest Forest Plan (1994), Draft Spotted Owl Recovery Plan (1992), and Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment (1996) recognize the increased risk of fire, insect and disease on the east slope of the Cascade Mountains. These guiding documents for management of areas such as the Metolius Basin project area indicate that to address this high risk, it may be necessary to implement management actions beyond typical guidelines for Late-Successional Reserves. The Northwest Forest Plan states that "silviculture aimed at reducing the risk of stand-replacing fires may be appropriate", and that density reduction in mid-level canopy layers by thinning may reduce the probability of crown fires (ROD, B-7).

The Draft Northern Spotted Owl Recovery Plan addresses the potential for significant loss of habitat on the Deschutes National Forest. In fact, several hundred acres of spotted owl dispersal habitat and some nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat has been recently lost in wildfires on the Sisters Ranger District in 2002 in addition to the thousands of acres lost as a result of the western spruce budworm outbreak of the late 1980's and early 1990's. The Draft Plan recommends that to reduce the risk of loss from insect and diseases, land managers focus on stand density control to reduce stocking and stress on existing stands.

The Draft Plan further states:

> There are no forest protection options to maintain owl habitat at its current level in the East Cascades sub-region. As noted, the current extensive habitat is likely a result of an historical anomaly: successful fire protection. The structure resulting from this anomaly is inherently unstable, subject to increased fire, wind, disease, and insect damage. Any stand manipulation which will significantly increase resistance to these disturbance factors apparently will result in decreased owl habitat (Forest Protection Guidelines, pg 471).
>
> Forest ecosystems are dynamic. They change with or without active management. . . A recommendation to implement a strategy that in fact reduces optimum owl habitat may seem a paradox. We believe that such implementation will in the long run better protect owl habitat than a shortsighted attempt to continue total protection. . . . Active management of habitat in the East Cascades sub-region, through protection strategies designed to prevent large-scale catastrophic events, is the most rational management direction (Conclusions, pg 472).

Old Growth Stands

While silvicultural treatments can accelerate some stand development processes, such as tree growth to promote larger trees, other stand development processes, such as tree crown maturation, bark thickening, and tree bole decay, may not readily accelerated by silvicultural treatments (ROD B-45). Providing habitat for late successional species and conserving late-successional species diversity are part of the primary purpose of Late-Successional Reserves (ROD B-4,5).

Thirty-six percent of the Metolius Watershed has late-successional and old growth stands (the Northwest Forest Plan requires a minimum of 15% old growth in 5th field watersheds for vegetation management activities to be permitted).

Current late-successional conditions were analyzed from 2000/2001 stand exam data, and indicate that there are approximately 9662 acres of stands with late-successional elements. Stands with late-successional elements were considered to be those having 7 or more trees per acre >= 21" diameter and having 2 or more canopy layers, and/or stands having late-seral species composition. Within these stands, approximately 5599 acres were determined to be "possible old growth" (Table 3-3), based on the number of trees per acre 21 inches diameter and larger (1 of the 6 criteria used to determine old-growth stands; USDA Forest Service Region 6 interim old growth definition, 1993). The analysis identified stands with the appropriate tree species mix and overstory to be considered possible late-successional habitat (Figure 3-3).

Table 3-3. Possible Old Growth[13] by Plant Association Group.

Plant Association Group	Percent of Metolius Basin Planning Area that is Possible Old Growth based on Number of Large Trees per Acre
Ponderosa Pine	24.7
Mixed Conifer Dry	7.9
Mixed Conifer Wet	5.1
Riparian	0.6
TOTAL	**38.3**

Trends. Large old-growth trees are the key structural components of late-successional forests because of the time required for their development, their habitat functions as living trees, and because they contribute to the large snag and down wood component of these forests. However, altered successional patterns are working against the long-term survival of these old-growth trees. All growing sites have a fixed quantity of resources and growing space, and as inter-tree competition increases it is usually the large trees that die first (Dolph et. al. 1995, In: Fitzergerald et. al. 2000). It is thought that we may have only a few decades to deal with this situation, or we risk losing the large trees (Fitzgerald, 2002. personal. communication). Large trees would be lost

[13] Possible old growth for Ponderosa Pine = 13 or more live trees/acre ≥ 21" diameter, Mixed Conifer (dry and wet) = 15 or more live trees/acres ≥ 21" diameter

at a faster rate at higher stand densities than at lower stand densities.

Without action it is predicted that loss of the large tree structure would continue. Given the relatively low numbers of trees 21 inches diameter or larger per acre compared to smaller trees, this number could be considered substantial.

Range of Variability, and Suitable vs. Sustainable Late-Successional Forest Habitat

A goal in managing Late-Successional Reserves is to assure forest habitats develop into sustainable stands and systems over the long-term. These conditions would not generally occur if there has been extensive stress on the system, such as too many trees growing in one area, or total absence of periodic disturbance. This is with the understanding that all forest systems have a historic range of fluctuation or variation, due to disturbances (drought, fire, insect and diseases). But, over the long-term, this variation occurs within predictable parameters, and it is within this historic range of variation that the forest develops and species evolved.

The historic range of conditions (the conditions that prevailed in a forest over the past few hundred years) is often considered "sustainable" since it is based on the assumption that a forest is most likely to maintain native species and processes if it somewhat resembles the conditions under which those species evolved (USDA Forest Service, Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment, 1996).

Sustainable, or stable, forest conditions can provide suitable habitat for species *over the long-term*, even though there would still be variation in successional stages. However, alteration of a part of the system, including alteration of historic disturbance processes, can result in a catastrophic change in the system, or an *unsustainable or unstable* condition. The result could be widespread loss of historic habitats and the species that depend on them. It also may result in relatively slow recovery of the system, particularly if soil productivity is severely impacted, such as from intense wildfire. The current condition of much of the old-growth habitat in the Metolius Basin project area is not stable, due in part to a long absence of low intensity fires.

Forest habitats that are not sustainable can still provide adequate, or suitable habitat for certain species in the *short-term*. For instance, the high tree density and closed canopy in portions of the mixed conifer forest areas in Metolius Basin are now providing suitable habitat for the spotted owls to nest, roost and forage. However, overcrowded conditions, recent droughts, and subsequent epidemics of insect and disease have put tremendous stress on these forest stands, and some are now rapidly declining. Thus, these stands would not provide suitable long-term habitat for spotted owl.

Fire/Fuels/Air Quality

Fire is a key issue in this analysis because the current decline in forest health in the project area is, in part, due to a prolonged exclusion of fire from the system. Fire is a disturbance process that historically played an important role in shaping the landscape of the Metolius Basin project area Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment 1996). Under current conditions, fuel loads are high and there is a moderate to high risk of large-scale, high-severity wildfire. As stands become denser, and trees die from competition stress, fuel levels and fire hazards are predicted to increase over more of the project area. The likelihood of fire is high within the project area because it lies in a lightning prone portion of the district. Important values that are at risk include private property and human safety, late-successional habitat, soil productivity, and scenic quality.

HISTORIC ROLE OF FIRE

Fires have historically been a major influence in shaping these landscapes. Fredrick Colville's 1898 report, "Forest Growth and Sheep Grazing in the Cascade Mountains of Oregon", reveals that forest composition was quite different a century ago. He described the general forest as "the yellow pine forest, …[in which] the principal species is …pinus ponderosa. The individual trees stand well apart, and there is plenty of sunshine between them." Colville also recognized the role of fire. "The scant grass and underbrush do not make a destructive burn".

Fire Regimes

Fire regimes are based upon our understanding of historic conditions and description of the role fire played in an ecosystem (Agee, 1993). There has been some debate about the accuracy of these historic descriptions and Tiedemann and colleagues (2000) argue that "open park-like" conditions may not have been as pervasive in eastern Oregon pine stands as assumed based on the historic descriptions. However, though many of the descriptions of forest conditions and fire behavior were anecdotal, the numerous historical records documented remarkably similar conditions in the Metolius Basin.

> *Under normal conditions of forest and rangeland health, fires play a vital role in removing excess fuels and maintaining normal plant composition and density. These fires tend to burn at ground levels, generating low temperatures and moving relatively slowly. When burning through forested areas, these fires remove underbrush and dead growth while healthy, mature trees survive. Without active management of forests and rangelands, large, expensive and damaging wildfires will occur more frequently, causing greater damage to people, property and ecosystems. Intelligent, active land management that minimizes the risk of severe fires is needed to protect forest and rangeland ecosystems.* (Healthy Forest Initiative, pg 4)

The fire regime identifies potential fire effects and historic size, frequency, and intensity of fires within the vegetation types. The suppression of fires in the 20th century, combined with timber harvest, has changed the composition of the forest a great deal, and estimating those fire regimes can be difficult. However, the historic fire regime of the Metolius Basin Planning can be described as low severity, with an average frequency of 8-12 years (Bork, 1985, In: Cochran and Hopkins, 1990).

"Ordinarily, a fire in yellow-pine woods is comparatively easy to check. Its advance under usual conditions may be stopped by a patrolman on a fire line a foot or so wide, either with or without backfiring. The open character of the woods makes the construction of fire lines relatively easy, and in many cases horses may be used to plow them" (Munger, 1917).

Ponderosa Pine. Historically, fires were of low intensity, rarely scorching the crowns of the mature trees. This can be inferred from the pattern of scarring found on residual trees and from early accounts of wildfires in the ponderosa pine.

"Frequent underburns killed most of the small under story trees which colonized the sites during brief fire-free intervals, maintaining an open, park-like appearance" (Agee, 1992; Wickman, 1992). This allowed bunchgrasses and most forbs to recover rapidly, so the herbaceous vegetation dominated the understory. The natural landscape pattern was seemingly unbroken parkland of widely spaced tree clumps. Of all the Eastside forest vegetation types, the pine was the most stable in landscape pattern (Agee, 1992). Agee (1993) also notes that frequent underburning probably consumed much of the down wood.

Currently, fires in ponderosa pine are often facilitated by events such as insect mortality, diseases, wind events, or drought, and many more acres are burning at higher intensities. All of these conditions have been exacerbated by the exclusion of natural fire. This has allowed an accumulation of ladder fuels that increase the risk of crown fires over a large area or to generate sufficient intensity and duration to reach inside bark temperatures capable of killing a normally fire resistant mature tree (WEAVE, 1994).

Mixed Conifer (Wet and Dry). Historically, the mixed conifer forests also had fairly frequent fire activity, though not as frequent as in ponderosa pine forests. Wet mixed conifer plant associations have wetter, more productive site conditions that allow vegetation to grow rapidly but also retards the effects of fires. The wetter soils and fuel conditions reduce the spread and intensity of fires on these sites. These conditions increase the length of time between fires, thereby increasing the fire return interval (Agee, 1992).

Fire return intervals for mixed conifer plant associations are quite variable and depend upon many other site-specific conditions, but have been found to range from 9 to 50 years depending on the elevation gradient. The average fire size for low intensity fires ranged from 50 to 150 acres and stand replacement fires were 100 to 1,000 acres in size (Bork, 1985; Hopkins, 1995; McNeil and Zobel, 1980).

RECENT FIRES

There have been several large (over 100 acres) wildfires on and adjacent to the Sisters Ranger District in the last several years (Cache Creek, Bald Peter, Cache Mountain, Marion Mountain, Eyerly). The fires burned in several different types of fuel types and forest conditions, but each one showed extreme, and unexpected fire behavior. This extreme fire behavior was observed across the west in the summers of 2000 and 2002. Fire behavior specialists indicate that the recent trend toward more extreme fires is due in part to the significantly higher fuel loads, from high densities of small trees, than historically occurred (Omi, 1997). Many veteran firefighters reported that they had never seen such extreme fire behavior in the 20-30 years that they had been working in fire suppression (personal conversation, Rapp; personal conversation, Sandman).

Eyerly Fire on the Sisters Ranger District, July 2002

Forest conditions that reduced extreme fire behavior was also observed on local wildfires in 2002. Most notable was the change from a rapidly advancing crown fire during the Cache Mountain Fire, to a less intensive ground fire against the Black Butte Subdivision in a recently thinned stand (personal observation and personal conversation, Cache Mountain Fire Fighters, The Bulletin, Cache Mountain close-out report, 2002). In recent studies (Omi 1997, Graham et al., 1999, Omi and Martinson 2002) thinning has been demonstrated to be an effective tool in reducing wildfire intensity and severity.

Management Direction

The goals and objectives for fire management from the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment (1996, Appendix 1) are to:

- Protect and sustain late-successional habitat.
- Reduce the current risk of loss of late-successional habitat from large-scale, high intensity wildfires.
- Begin the process of reintroducing fire into fire-adapted ecosystems to improve, sustain and develop late-successional habitat in the long term.
- Develop fire suppression strategies that protect human life and property while protecting and sustaining late-successional habitats and components.

The Sisters Ranger District is continuing to implement a long-term strategic fuel reduction and forest health plan across the District. The District plan has involved vegetation and fuel management both at the landscape-scale and in focused, strategic zones (i.e. cross-District fuel breaks and defensible space around communities). Improving forest health and reducing the risk of catastrophic loss from wildfire, insects or disease is well supported by direction in the Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan and recommendations from the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment and Watershed Assessment.

VALUES AT RISK, AND FIRE RISK/SEVERITY ANALYSIS

Metolius Basin at Risk

The threat of wildfire is a national, regional and local concern. The Integrated Natural Fuels Management Strategy (USDA 1998) stated that 31% of the Deschutes National Forest was at "abnormally high risk from large stand replacement insects, disease outbreaks and wildfires", predominately in the ponderosa pine, and dry mixed conifer dry forests, and that "fire behavior has become increasingly unpredictable within plant associations that historically had periodic, low intensity fires." The Central Oregon Partnerships for Wildfire Risk Reduction (2002) found that, in Central Oregon, wildfires threaten people and property, timber resources, ecosystem and forest health objectives, tourism and recreation areas, and critical plant and wildfire habitats, and that vegetation conditions in many Central Oregon forests are not natural.

Wildfire Risk

Not all risk of wildfire can be eliminated, and some level of risk must be accepted. But where values are high and risk can not be sufficiently reduced, then the hazard or severity of wildfire must be reduced.

(Omi, 1997, "Fuels Modification to Reduce Large Fire Probability")

Local resource management agencies have developed a "condition class" map for Central Oregon (USDI, BLM, 2001). "Condition class" measures the degree of departure from the historical fire regimes that a site has experienced. Condition class 1 is applied to areas at or near expected conditions (areas that are consistent with inherent fire regimes). Condition class 2 describes areas that have missed 1 to 2 fire cycles, and condition class 3 areas have missed 3 or more fire cycles or have species or structural characteristics that are significantly different from their historical range. Forests in the project area were within the Condition Class 3, which indicates a potential extreme accumulation of fuels, leading to an increased risk that normal surface fires would become catastrophic stand-replacing wildfires (Central Oregon Intergovernmental Council, 2002)

In August of 2001, the US Department of Agriculture and Department of Interior published a list of communities in the vicinity of federal lands that are considered to be "at high risk from wildfire." Camp Sherman, within the project area, appears on this list (Federal Register, August 2001).

Values at Risk

There are numerous values at risk to impacts from wildfire in the project area, including residents and homes in the Camp Sherman area, summer homes, resort properties, developed recreation sites and numerous dispersed recreation sites. There are also several large private commercial timberland parcels within or adjacent to the project area. Wildfires in the summer of 2002 on the Sisters Ranger District have demonstrated the high risk to communities and residences in forested areas, with 20 homes burned in the Three Rivers subdivision during the Eyerly Fire and 2 homes burned in Black Butte Ranch during the Cache Mountain Fire. In addition, 1,000's of acres of private forest land was burned (Files for the Eyerly and Cache Mountain. Fires, Sisters Ranger District).

Habitat for late-successional species is also at risk from severe wildfire. Both the Northwest Forest Plan (1994) and the Draft Spotted Owl Recovery Plan (1992) recognized the increased risk of fire in this part of Oregon, and the subsequent risk of losing habitat. "The potential for large-scale loss of owl habitat from fire is higher here than for any other Oregon province, and is considered a severe threat (pg. 149, Draft Recovery Plan for the Northern Spotted Owl, 1992). In the Eyerly, Cache Mountain, and Cache Creek fires approximately 6,200 acres of Late Successional Reserves burned. Much of these acres lost habitat that was suitable for late-successional species associated with dense, interior forest conditions, and approximately 25% of these acres burned at such a high severity that left little suitable habitat for late-successional species, expect those which can survive in early seral conditions and highly disturbed areas (e.g. black backed woodpeckers)

Other natural resources at risk from wildfire impacts include soil productivity, water quality, scenic values, heritage and recreation resources.

Fire Risk/ Severity Analysis

A hazard risk analysis is an evaluation of the potential for a wildfire occurrence and the risk of the fire affecting resources, human safety and property. The analysis evaluates numerous factors, including *hazards* (fuel loadings, current stand conditions and mortality), *risks* (recreational use, private property location, plantation locations, lightning fire trends, and human-caused fire trends), and fire *intensity* (fuel loadings and stand conditions, weather conditions, presence of ladder fuels and their potential to move the fire from the ground into the crowns of the trees, and presence and species of brush).

Wildfires occur when environmental conditions (weather, topography, and fuels) are favorable for the spread of fire following an ignition. These factors affect fire intensity and duration, effects on resources, and difficulty of wildfire suppression. Of the three components of the fire environment, only fuel loading and arrangement can be changed through management actions.

The Metolius Late Successional Reserve Assessment (1996) determined the majority of the project area to have a moderate to high risk of fire due to the high fuel levels and the high amount of human use (pgs. 100-112). The only area found to have a low risk of fire was along the scarp of Green Ridge, due to less human use. Late-successional forests in the project area are currently at risk from stand-replacing crown fires, events that would have been rare under the historic low-severity fire regime. Forest structure can be managed to reduce the severity of fire events (Agee, 1996, Omi 1997, Graham et al., 1999, Omi and Martinson 2002).

Three categories were used to rate stands within the planning area for expected fire severity under the most probable burning conditions (Table 3-4):

- **Non-lethal:** Less than 30 percent of the basal area or less than 10 percent of the canopy cover would be killed by the fire.
- **Mixed:** Between 30 and 80 percent of the basal area or between 10 and 90 percent of the canopy cover would be killed by the fire.

Non lethal burn through a thinned stand, Cache Mtn Fire, 2002

- **Stand Replacement:** Greater than 80 percent of the basal area or greater than 90 percent of the canopy cover would be killed by the fire.

Surveying the effects of a stand replacement fire on the Sisters Ranger District, 2002

These classes were determined using the following data: stand structure (number of layers), species composition (early-, mid-, or late-seral), dominant size class of trees, tree canopy cover, percent slope, and brush cover. The Ochoco Viable Ecosystems Model (USDA Ochoco National Forest, 1994) was used to make an initial classification of the severity class. Then, canopy cover was considered by making a requirement that to fall into the Stand Replacement category a stand must have at least 30 percent canopy cover. Slopes over 30 percent moved a stand from Mixed Severity to Stand Replacement classification. Finally, brush cover was examined on a site by site basis to see what effect it would have on classification.

Table 3-4. Number of Acres and Percent of Planning Area by Fire Severity Class.

Fire Severity Class	Acres of Project Area	Percent of Area
Non-Lethal	472	3
Mixed Severity	6732	46
Stand Replacement	7468	51
TOTAL	**14672**	**100**

Figure 3-4 shows the distribution of the fire severity classes over the planning area. This map indicates that there are several contiguous areas with a risk of Stand Replacement fire- one in the central portion (including Camp Sherman), one in the northern portion, and one in the eastern portion. Areas rated as Mixed Severity connect these areas.

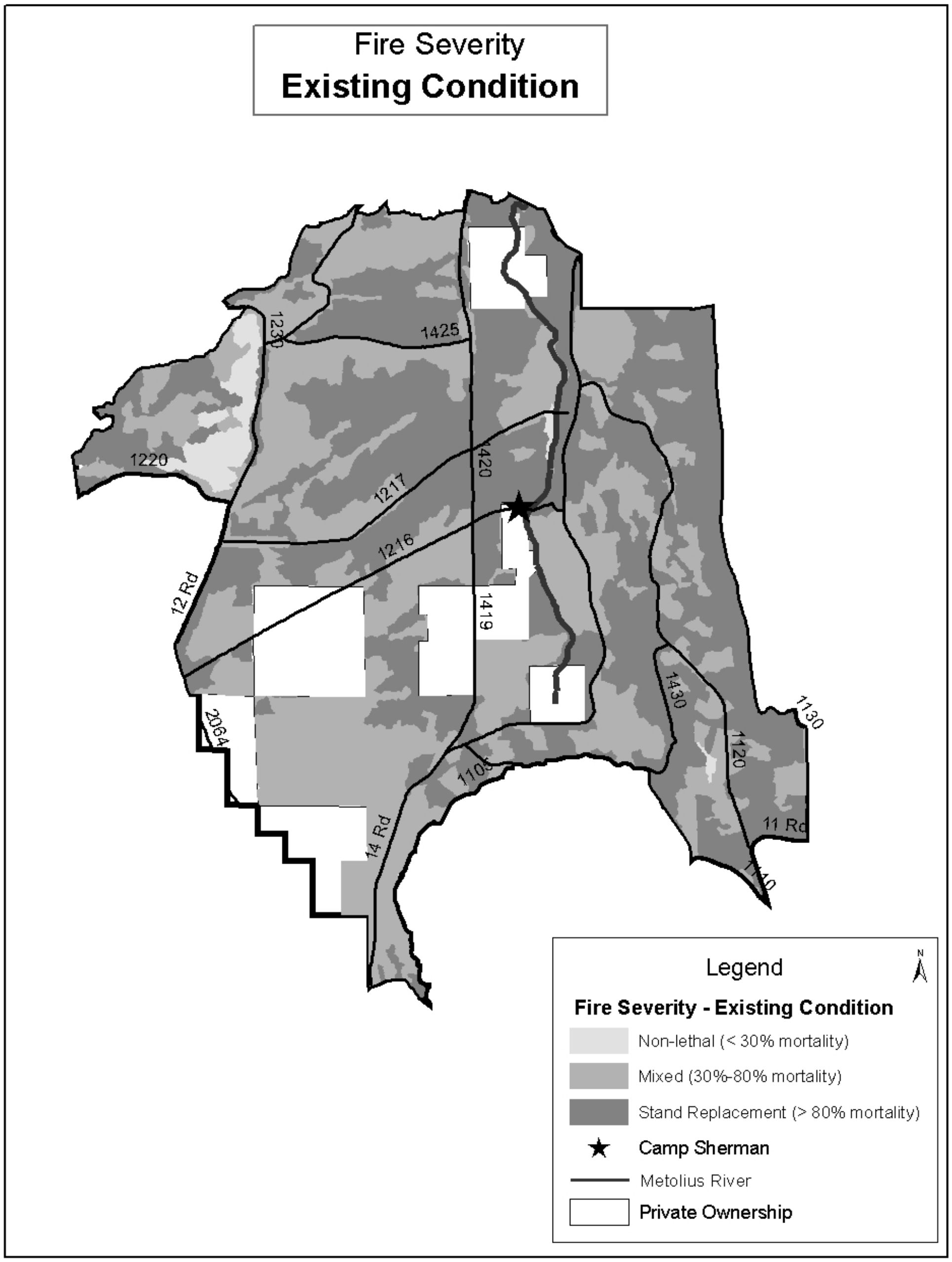


Figure 3-4. Existing Predicted Risk of Wildfire at High, Mixed and Low Severity.

Defensible Space and Wildland Urban Interface

Fire in the wildland urban interface is a major concern in this project area. High fuel levels (brush, dense stands of small trees, and snow-damaged trees) surround the community of Camp Sherman and can increase the risk of severe wildfire effects. Hazards are compounded by the proximity of homes and recreational sites visited by the thousands during the summer (the peak fire season).

Proposed treatments would aid in reducing hazards by creating "defensible space" corridors of reduced fuels for approximately 1200 feet around high human use areas (residential areas , campgrounds, recreational attractions), and for approximately 600 feet along the main routes into the Basin (figure 3-5). The defensible space corridors are intended to be an area where fire intensity is reduced and can more safely be suppressed. The corridor of reduced fuel, in combination with landscape-level treatments, will provide a better chance for fires to stay low to the ground, and burn at a lower intensity. These are the types of fires that can be most successfully suppressed, tend to do the least damage to forest resources, and can be beneficial to a fire-adapted ecosystem like the Metolius Basin.

Fuel reduction activities in this defensible space corridor would generally be planned as part of the landscape level thinning in the remainder of the project area. However, in areas where landscape-level or stand level fuel reduction are not planned (usually to protect special habitats, such as for spotted owl or along riparian areas) fuels would still be reduced in this defensible space corridor, except within a few sections along Forest Road 1217 due to sensitive spotted owl habitat.

House adjacent to National Forest lands in Metolius Basin

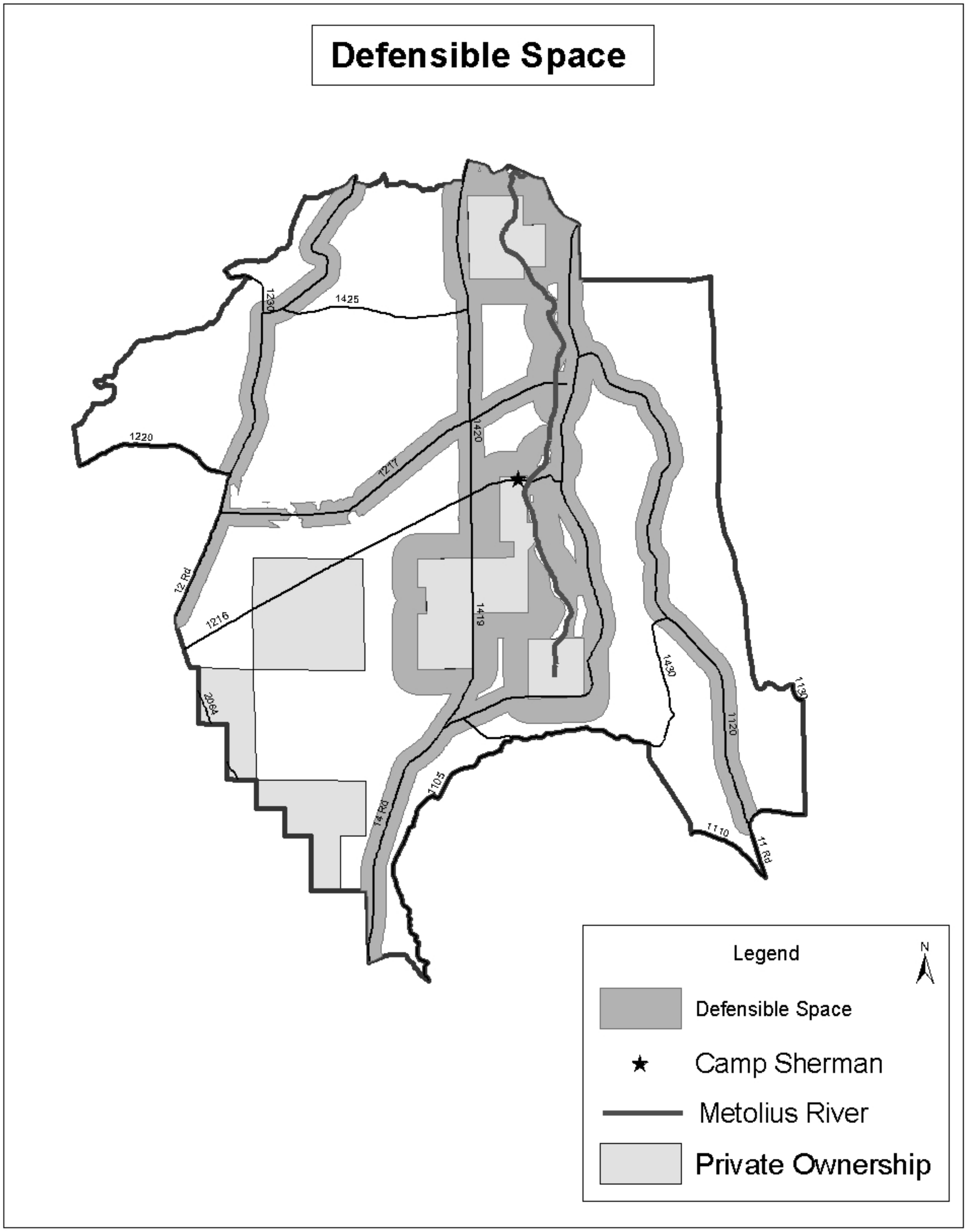


Figure 3-5. Location of Defensible Space Zones.

AIR QUALITY

Standards

The Clean Air Act is intended to protect and enhance air quality while ensuring the protection of public health and welfare. The Act established National Ambient Air Quality Standards, which must be met by state and federal agencies, and private industry. The Act designated several classes of airsheds. Class 1 airsheds are given the most protection from human caused air pollution in order to protect their pristine character. The Mt. Jefferson Wilderness, to the west of the project area about 3-4 miles, is the Class I Airshed in closest proximity to the planning area. Other Class I Airsheds in the general area include Mt. Washington, Three Sisters, and Mt. Hood Wilderness Areas. Prescribed fire plans are written so that smoke intrusions into Class I airsheds would be mitigated, either by avoidance or through dispersion. Since the predominate wind pattern is from the west toward the east, there is low risk of smoke from prescribed fire in the project area significantly affecting the Mt. Jefferson Wilderness or other Class I Airsheds. In the case of wildland fire, no control over smoke direction or dispersion would be possible and the volume could be much greater than that from prescribed burning (Huff et al. 1995).

Prescribed burning operations on the Deschutes National Forest are in compliance with the Oregon State Implementation Plan for Visibility Protection (SIP). The SIP restricts burning activities between July 1 and September 15 adjacent to the Mt. Jefferson Wilderness.

Potential Health Effects

Smoke, the principle impact from burning (whether by prescribed fire or wildfire), relates to temporary visibility reductions and effects on human health. Smoke releases particulates into the atmosphere, potentially affecting the health of forest workers, visitors and nearby residents. According to Clean Air Act of 1977 and 1990, Federal Land Managers will attempt to "protect and enhance the quality of the Nation's air resources so as to promote the public health and welfare". The critical pollutant thought to affect human health is fine particulate matter emitted in smoke. This includes particulate matter that is less than 10 microns (PM10) and less than 2.5 microns (PM2.5). Due to their very small size and weight, PM10 can remain airborne for weeks. Over ninety percent of smoke particles are less than 10 microns and 90 percent of the PM10 from wildfires is less than 2.5 microns. PM2.5 is a newly regulated pollutant for which monitoring must take place for at least 3 years before its status will be known. As a result, the status of PM2.5 will not likely be known until at least 2003. States are required through their State Implementation Plan (SIP) to define programs for implementation, maintenance, and enforcement of the national ambient air quality standards under the Clean Air Act (USDA, 2002). As stated above, prescribed burning operations on the Deschutes National Forest are regulated by the State of Oregon which is responsible for maintaining compliance with the Oregon SIP.

Wood smoke has been documented to be mutagenic, which can be a precursor for cancer (Boutcher, 1992). Exposure to PM10s aggravates chronic respiratory diseases such as asthma, bronchitis and emphysema. Burning debris will release carbon dioxide and water, criteria pollutants (those pollutants regulated by the EPA under the Clean Air Act), and hazardous air pollutants or "air toxins". Some air toxins are known to be carcinogenic.

Potential health effects may be more acute for persons with respiratory or cardiovascular disease who are unable to tolerate the additional stress imposed on their respiratory systems by exposure to smoke.

There have been concerns expressed on a regional scale (not in regards to this project) about increased CO2 in the atmosphere, particularly if prescribed fire were to be applied on a landscape-scale (USDI-USDA, 1995).

The Deschutes Basin currently meets EPA standards for PM10 levels. This means that in a 24-hour period the concentration of PM10s does not exceed 150 micrograms per cubic meter more than once per year. The Deschutes Basin has approached these levels, but primarily during November through February due to home heating with wood stoves.

Visibility

Another impact from smoke is reduced visibility, which can negatively affect scenic quality within the Metolius Basin and Camp Sherman. Reduced visibility from prescribed fire is generally a short-term impact and does not occur for more than 1-3 days. Smoke from wildfires is much less predictable, but recent experience from the Eyerly and Cache Mountain fires during the summer of 2002 found light to heavy smoke in the communities of Central Oregon for more than three weeks. Several communities near larger western fires in 2002, including the Biscuit fire in southern Oregon that burned over 500,000 acres, experienced smoke for over a month.

CURRENT EFFORTS TO ADDRESS FIRE RISK

Fuelwood Collection. Fuelwood collection is permitted for residents in the project area on National Forest lands within 300 feet of their summer home or private lots. The objective was to reduce some of the dead and down fuels adjacent to residences, while utilizing the material. This activity is limited to collection by hand only (no vehicle use).

Education. Resource management agencies and protection services in Central Oregon have provided a variety of educational information to residents in and adjacent to the Deschutes National Forest. On the Sisters Ranger District, a Fire Prevention Technician has been available to coordinate with local communities, including Camp Sherman, on methods to protect private lands from wildfires.

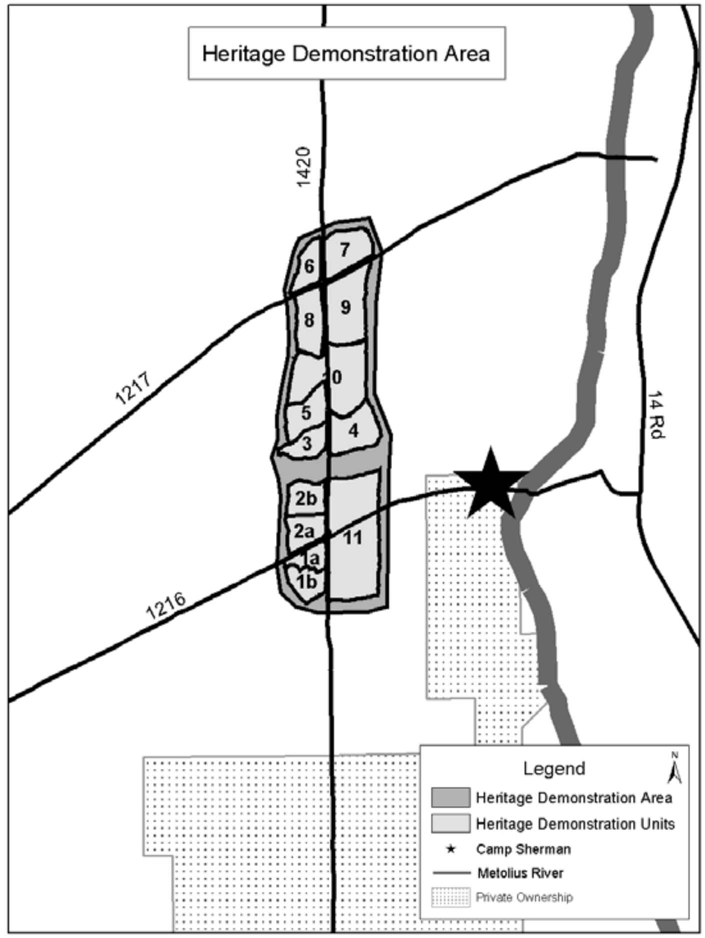


Figure 3-6. Metolius Heritage Demonstration Project map.

Metolius Heritage Demonstration Project. To address local concerns about the need to deal with forest health and wildfire safety, a community group, the Friends of Metolius, approached the Sisters Ranger District and asked us to participate in a unique partnership to demonstrate forest management techniques on a small scale in a highly visible location in Camp Sherman. The objective of the Metolius Heritage Demonstration Project was to increase local awareness and understanding about the methods used in controlling stand densities and fuels, and to show people what the outcomes look like. There are several plots in the 120 acre project area, some not treated so that they act as a control, and several treated with a variety of fuel reduction methods, including tree harvest, small tree thinning, mowing, pruning and burning. Implementation of this demonstration project began in the spring of 2002.

Wildlife

FOCAL SPECIES

The Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment (1996) recommended management of late-successional habitat in the project area focus on the several "focal" species, including the *northern spotted owl, northern goshawk*, *whiteheaded woodpecker, Peck's penstemon, and bull trout*. Discussions on these species are found under the following sections.

This project area covers a small portion of the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve. The interdisciplinary team identified that late-successional habitat in the project area could best support the late-successional species listed above. The portions of the project area that were identified with the best existing and potential habitat for each of these species is shown on Figure 1-4, in Chapter 1. This helped to guide proposed actions to meet project goals. The majority of the area is in the ponderosa pine plant association and was identified as habitat for White-headed Woodpecker. Mixed conifer stands along the west boundary were identified as spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat, and a dispersal habitat for spotted owl was identified along a connectivity corridor on the south and east boundary. Three parcels of habitat were identified for goshawk. Peck's penstemon habitat is primarily coincident with White-headed Woodpecker habitat, and bull trout habitat is along the stream system.

The Metolius Wild and Scenic River Resource Assessment (1997) identified wildlife as an outstandingly remarkable value for the river corridor, based on the presence of threatened, endangered and sensitive species, the presence of a diversity of other species, and the importance as a travel corridor for big game.

THREATENED, ENDANGERED AND SENSITIVE SPECIES

Species, which have potential habitat within the project area, are discussed in this section. All threatened, endangered or sensitive animal species that are either known to occur or may potentially occur on the Sisters Ranger District are listed in Table 3-5. Other species are listed and discussed in the Biological Evaluation for Wildlife, located in the Project Record.

Table 3-5. Threatened, endangered or sensitive animal species that are either known to occur or may potentially occur on the Sisters Ranger District.

Common Name	Federal Listing	Potential Habitat in Project Area
American Peregrine Falcon	S	
Northern Bald Eagle	T	Y
Northern Spotted Owl	T	Y
Horned Grebe	S	
Red-necked Grebe	S	N
Bufflehead	S	Y
Harlequin Duck	S	Y
Yellow Rail	S	
Tricolored Blackbird	S	
Western Sage Grouse	S, SOC	
Canada Lynx	T	N
California Wolverine	S, SOC	Y
Pacific Fisher	S	Y
Pygmy Rabbit	SOC	
Oregon Spotted Frog	PT	Y

E= Endangered, T= Threatened, S= USFS Region 6 Sensitive, C= USFWS candidate species, SOC=USFWS Species of Concern, PT= Proposed threatened.

Northern Spotted Owl

Status: Threatened (both federal and state), Management Indicator Species (Deschutes National Forest)

Nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat: The northern spotted owl is a Late-Successional Reserve focal species within the project area, and typically lives primarily in old growth and mature forests. Studies on spotted owls on the west side of the Cascade Mountains (where the majority of the population lives) found that typical characteristics of a suitable owl habitat includes abundant dead and down woody material, a medium to high closure of the forest canopy, multiple layers in the forest overstory, and mature trees (generally 200 years or older) or greater than 32 inches diameter (Interagency Science Committee Report 1990). However, spotted owl habitat in forests east of the Cascade Mountains contain habitat that may not typically fit the above definition. Suitable nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat on the Deschutes National Forest occurs in forest stands (regardless of plant association) that have a total canopy cover greater than or equal to 40% and a canopy cover of at least 5% among trees >21″ diameter. This definition assumes that the stand is multi-storied and contains some large trees. An analysis of stand exam and photo interpretation data, and field verification determined that approximately 7% of the Metolius Basin project area meets the definition of spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat. Nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat occurs in the mixed conifer and riparian plant associations (but not ponderosa pine). A more detailed description of the nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat definition can be found in the FY2001-2003 Biological Assessment, Appendix A (USDA 2001).

The Metolius Basin project area encompasses portions of four known spotted owl home ranges. Only one "activity center" (the core area in which the owls reside, and is usually centered around a nest tree) out of four is actually located within the project area boundary, along the northwest side. There is no designated Critical Habitat Unit within the project boundary.

Tables 3-6 and 3-7 summarize the existing nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat within each home range, and the amount of habitat (both nesting and dispersal) within the project area. Information about the current nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat was determined by first reviewing the habitat identified through aerial photo-interpretation and documented in the Deschutes National Forest geographic information database (GIS). The information was updated through the use of site-specific stand exams and field reconnaissance. The acres of habitat for each of the owl pairs is below what is recommended for suitable nesting habitat within their home ranges (40% of the home range or 1182 acres is recommended to be nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat) (USFWS 1994).

Figure 3-7. Existing spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat.

Table 3-6. Current nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat within each Spotted Owl Home Range.

Owl Pair	1.2 Mile Home Range Radius (2,955 acres)	
	Nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat acres	% of Home Range with Suitable nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat[14]
Canyon Creek	760	26%
Davis Creek	833	28%
Obsidian	1044	35%
Suttle 96	901	30%

[14] The minimum recommended acres of nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat within a home range is 40% of the home range acres

Table 3-7. Acres of Habitat throughout the Metolius Planning Area.

	Total Planning Area Acres[15]	Total Nesting, roosting, and foraging acres	Dispersal Habitat Acres w/ 40% + canopy cover	Dispersal Habitat Acres w/ 30-39% canopy cover
Metolius Basin Project area	14,694	1,059	5,123	3,990

Field Reconnaissance: The Metolius Basin project area was surveyed for spotted owl to protocol (USDA 1993) during 2001 and 2002.

Dispersal Habitat and Connectivity. Currently, 9113 acres (62%) of the project area provides habitat conditions suitable for dispersal of spotted owls, based on the acres of stands with an average canopy cover greater than 30% in the stands with an average size of 11" diameter or greater trees. Approximately 5,123 acres (35%) of these acres have an average stand canopy cover of 40% or greater (typical of forest conditions west of the Cascade Mountains), and approximately 3,990 acres (27%) of these acres have an average stand canopy cover of 30-39% (the density of habitat conditions more sustainable in forests east of the Cascade Mountains).

Connectivity is addressed in the Programmatic Biological Assessment as an important constituent element of habitat where habitats are protected from disturbances or are representative of the historical, geographical, and ecological distributions of the species it is designed for. Functional connectivity, according to Noss and Cooperrider (1994) is measured according to the potential for movement and population interchange of the target species. For spotted owls, connectivity is affected more by the suitability of the overall landscape than by the presence or absence of discrete corridors, because spotted owls disperse randomly (USDA 1990). Corridors have become an important tactic for preserving biological diversity however. Rosenberg et al. (1997) defined corridors as "a linear landscape element that provides for movement between habitat patches, but not necessarily for reproduction". Thus, not all life history requirements of a species may be met in a corridor."

Much of the interior of the project area is ponderosa pine. The ponderosa forest does not provide ideal habitat for spotted owls because of the lower stand densities (and thus canopy covers). U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service and other agency biologists agree that attempting to maintain or develop high stand densities and canopy cover for spotted owls in this plant association may not benefit the owls or forest health. The Sisters Ranger District biologist recommended that these areas be managed to provide habitat for late-successional species that require open-mature forests, and that habitat for spotted owls be managed in the mixed conifer plant associations and along riparian reserves.

At the beginning of the planning process for this project, a connectivity corridor, suitable for spotted owl dispersal, was recommended by the District Biologist. The corridor is located through primarily mixed-conifer plant associations and forest stands with the best ability to sustain dispersal habitat characteristics over time. The corridor is also located to provide a

[15] Excludes private lands

connection from the spotted owl activity areas north and west toward the bulk of the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve and the Mt. Jefferson Wilderness (Figure 3-8).

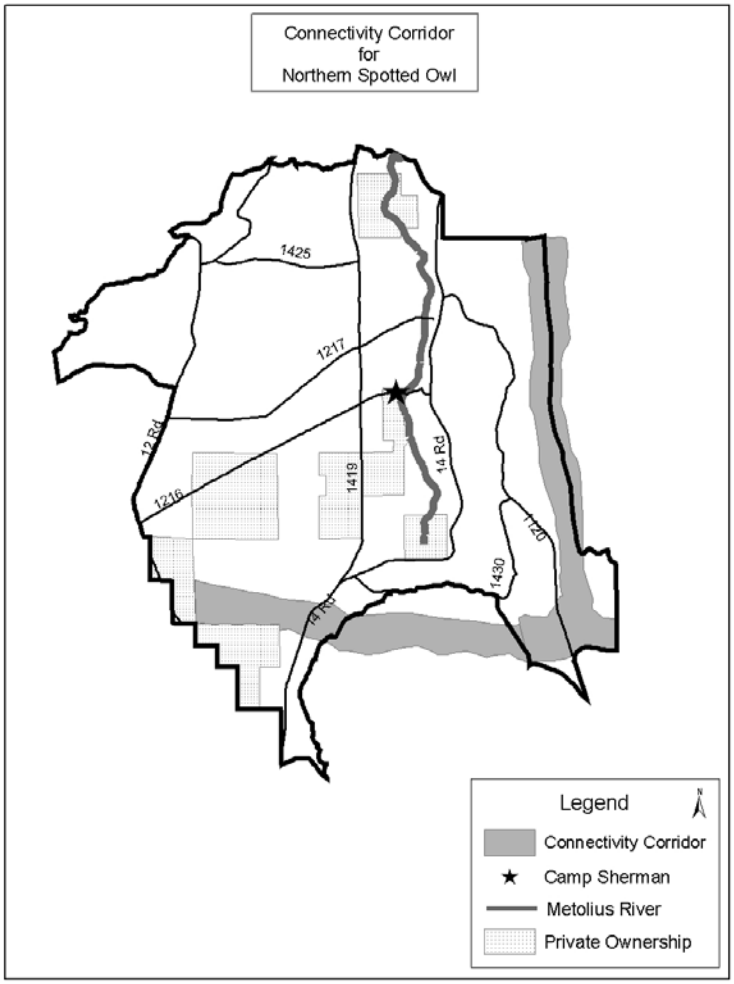


Figure 3-8. Location of Connectivity Corridor for Spotted Owl Dispersal.

To maintain the corridor as dispersal habitat it is recommended that a minimum of 30% canopy closure be maintained to facilitate movement of owls from the Cascades to Green Ridge. The corridor extends outside the project boundary to the top of the Green Ridge along the steeper slopes. Actions that reduce fuel concentrations along the toe of the slope may help reduce the risk of severe effects from wildfire on this habitat, which could result in barriers to dispersal. In addition to the connectivity corridor, suitable dispersal habitat is available for spotted owl and other interior forest species along the riparian reserves (most running east/west, except for the along the Metolius River which runs north-south).

There is an increased risk of losing the remaining suitable habitat by a stand replacing fire event or further degradation by insects and disease. If such an event were to occur, it would prolong the development of suitable habitat within the project area and may destroy critical habitat components like large snags and down woody material (though some snags and down woody material would be created with these events). This may lead to reduced numbers of spotted owl pairs occupying the Late-Successional Reserve due to less available suitable habitat.

Northern Bald Eagle

Status: Threatened (federal and state), Management Indicator Species (Deschutes National Forest)

Habitat. Bald eagles are permanent residents of Oregon. Essential habitat elements for the recovery and eventual de-listing of the northern bald eagle are nest sites, communal night roosts, foraging areas, and perch sites. On the Deschutes National Forest, ponderosa pine and Douglas-fir trees averaging 32 inch+ diameter with large, open limb structure are preferred for nesting. Nests are typically constructed within one mile of rivers and large lakes. Ideal perches are large trees and snags within 330 ft. (100 m) of water (Anthony et al., 1995). Prey items include fish, waterfowl and other birds, small mammals, and carrion (Stalmaster, 1987). Most of the large lakes, reservoirs, and rivers on the Sisters Ranger District provide suitable habitat for bald eagles.

Bald eagle use has been documented within the planning area (district files). One known nest site lies just outside the northern project boundary approximately 1.5 miles. This pair uses the Metolius River as their primary foraging area year round. The project area lies within the High Cascades Bald Eagle Recovery Zone 11 (McAllister and Anderson, 1990).

Incidental sightings have occurred along the Metolius River from the headwaters to the edge of the project boundary. There are no other suitable nesting areas, other than the Metolius River, located within the project area. Foraging is primarily limited to the river due to the small size of the creeks within the project boundary.

Trends/Concerns. Large snag habitat outside of designated areas is very important to retain since most large snag habitat may be lost within the recreation sites.

Canada Lynx

Status: Threatened (federal)

Verified Records: There have been twelve verified[16] Canada lynx records in Oregon between 1897 and 1993 (McKelvey et al. 2000). One specimen was collected in the Willamette Valley, two were collected from the Oregon Cascades (including one from the Deschutes National Forest) near Lava Lake about 45 miles south/southwest of the project area), one from the Steens Mountains (about 175 miles southeast of the project area), one from the Stinkingwater Mountains (about 150 miles east of the project area), six from the Blue Mountains, and one from the Wallowa Mountains (Verts and Carraway 1998). The specimen collected from Lava Lake on October 7, 1916, remains the only verifiable record of lynx having occurred on the Deschutes National Forest.

Verts and Carraway (1998), suggest that the occurrence of lynx on the Deschutes National Forest and in other areas of Oregon is directly related to cycles in snowshoe hare populations in Alaska and Canada. A decline in snowshoe hare numbers following a peak in lynx populations in Alaska and Canada likely contributes to lynx dispersal south. Most of the verified historical lynx records in Oregon were collected during or just after peaks in lynx populations in Alaska and Canada. Self-maintaining lynx populations in Oregon have not existed historically, and their occurrence here is likely the result of dispersal from occupied areas with declining prey populations (Verts and Carraway 1998, McKelvey and Aubry 2001).

[16] "Verified" records are described by McKelvey et al. (2000) as "…a museum specimen or written account in which a lynx was either in someone's possession or observed closely, i..e., where a lynx was killed, photographed, trapped and released, or treed by dogs."

Habitat: The lynx, and its primary prey the snowshoe hare, require a mix of habitat, including dense, multi-layered, early successional stands as a forage base (Layne, 1954; Obbard, 1987; Klenner and Krebs, 1991) and old or mature stands with high canopy closure and large accumulations of down woody material for denning. Travel between denning and forage areas and between other suitable areas is usually located on prominent ridges, through saddles, and along riparian areas.

Consistent snow depths are also required for lynx. According to the Lynx Biology Team, the best scientific information available suggests that the conditions that provide some minimum density of snowshoe hares combined with adequate distribution of those hares across the landscape create conditions that support lynx. The team further reported that these conditions are “best expressed in the subalpine fir series” which is “a reasonable surrogate for describing lynx habitat conditions”. Early seral vegetation in the subalpine series is an important component of lynx habitat because of its relationship to snowshoe hare density (Claar et al. 2001).

The team also reported that all investigations into habitat used by lynx in the southern portion of its range showed an association between lynx and lodgepole pine cover types in the subalpine fir series. Therefore, the most recent advice and guidance, and the best scientific information available suggest that subalpine fir plant associations capable of supporting a minimum density of snowshoe hares are a reasonable surrogate for describing lynx habitat conditions. If enough primary vegetation is present (about 6,400 acres) then other cool moist habitat types may contribute to lynx habitat if they are intermixed or intermingled with primary vegetation. Only about 3,650 acres of subalpine fir plant associations occur across the entire Deschutes National Forest and most of those (3,500 acres) are “parklands” which do not support snowshoe hare. Likewise, no subalpine fir plant associations occur in the Metolius project area. Therefore, the Deschutes National Forest (including the project area) does not have an adequate amount of primary vegetation to identify any lynx habitat or a Lynx Analysis Unit (LAU).

Surveys: Extensive, standardized surveys have been conducted throughout the Pacific Northwest using remote cameras and hair-snag pads. No detections of lynx have resulted from these efforts outside of northeastern Washington. In 1999, 2000, and 2001 the Deschutes National Forest conducted lynx surveys designed to attract lynx to a to “cheek rub” on a carpet pad, leaving hair which was later collected for DNA testing (McKelvey et al. 1999). None of these surveys resulted in lynx detections. The Lynx Biology Team reported that the Oregon Department of Fish and Wildlife (ODFW) had conducted aerial detection and snow tracking surveys on over 800 miles in the Cascade Region between the early 1970s and the middle 1990s to detect carnivores. In addition, ODFW was reported to have monitored 160 baited camera sites on National Forest System lands in the middle 1990s. No lynx were reported as a result of these surveys.

In summary, the Metolius Basin project area does not contain subalpine fir plant associations. The project area consists primarily of ponderosa pine plant associations, which do not provide suitable lynx habitat. The Metolius Basin project area does not occur within a designated LAU or Key Linkage Area.

Bufflehead

Status: Sensitive (USFS Region 6)

Habitat: Buffleheads nest near mountain lakes surrounded by open woodlands containing snags. In many areas, the preferred nest trees are aspen but they will use ponderosa pine and Douglas-fir snags. In Oregon, most nest in artificial nest boxes. This duck eats both animal and plant material. Bufflehead population numbers are generally low in Oregon, perhaps due to a shortage of natural cavities (Csuti et al., 1997).

No bufflehead sightings have been documented in the project area. Buffleheads have been sited at Wizard Falls fish hatchery, just north of the project area (district files). Potential habitat exists along the Metolius River, especially in open slack water. It is also possible that portions of Jack and Lake Creeks could provide potential habitat.

As with the bald eagle, loss of snag habitat in and adjacent to recreation areas is a concern due to the limited amount of nesting structures available along potentially suitable habitat. Snag habitat along the river in between campgrounds and summer home tracts is important to retain due to the loss of this habitat component elsewhere.

Harlequin Duck

Status: Sensitive (USFS Region 6)

Habitat: Harlequin ducks use rivers, streams, and creeks as feeding habitat and commonly nest in bank cavities and along stream edges. Shrubby riparian vegetation, lack of human disturbance, and loafing sites are important factors for harlequin ducks (Cassirer and Groves, 1989). Harlequins feed primarily on aquatic insects and their larvae (Csuti et al., 1997).

Surveys for harlequin ducks were conducted along the Metolius in 1998, from Jack Creek to Lake Billy Chinook. No ducks were detected during these surveys (Concannon, 1998). Two harlequins were sited near the Wizard Falls fish hatchery bridge during the fall of 2001 (district files). It appears that the Metolius River may be an important stopover during migration.

The Metolius River receives high human use along most of the lower reaches, which may deter use by harlequins for nesting. Currently, there is a hiking trail located along a portion of the river, which has removed vegetation and increased the disturbance potential. The upper river, within the project area, is dominated by gravel and sand, which may decrease foraging success. The Metolius River also lacks abundant loafing sites, which may also deter use. Without adequate loafing sites within the river, the ducks would need to access the banks more frequently. And because human use levels are high, this may lead to limited use along most of the river within the project area.

Oregon Spotted Frog

Status: Proposed Threatened (federal)

Habitat: Spotted frogs generally inhabit warm (>20ºC) perennial marshes, lakes, ponds, or slow moving waters with abundant aquatic vegetation (Corkran and Thoms, 1996). This species is most often associated with non-woody wetland plant communities with sedges, rushes, and grasses (Leonard et al. 1993). They require very shallow water for breeding, and often use flooded meadows or water trapped in flattened vegetation at the edges of ponds. Populations have been reduced throughout much of their range due to wetland reclamation and introduction of non-native amphibian and fish species (Leonard et al., 1993; Corkran and Thoms, 1996).

The project area contains streamside riparian habitat along Lake, First, and Jack Creeks and the Metolius River along with other riparian habitats like springs found in Allingham meadow. However, suitable habitat for spotted frogs is minimal in the project area. Water temperatures are generally too cold and emergent wetland vegetation is absent except in isolated areas. There are no known occurrences of spotted frogs on the Sisters Ranger District.

California Wolverine

Status: Sensitive (USFS Region 6), Species of Concern (USF&W Service), and Threatened (State of Oregon), Management Indicator Species (Deschutes National Forest)

Habitat. Wilderness or remote country where human activity is limited appears essential to the maintenance of viable wolverine populations. Habitat use is probably dictated largely by food availability; wolverines are primarily scavengers, but also depend on a variety of prey items. High elevation wilderness areas appear to be preferred in summer, which tends to effectively separate wolverines and humans. In winter, they tend to den in the ground under snow or in rocky ledges or talus slopes (Ingram 1973; Banci 1994). Wolverines make little use of young, thick timber and clear-cuts (Hornocker and Hash 1981).

Wolverines appear to be extremely wide-ranging and unaffected by geographic barriers such as mountain ranges, rivers, reservoirs, highways, or valleys. For these reasons, Hornocker and Hash (1981) concluded that wolverine populations should be treated as regional rather than local.

No wolverine studies have been conducted in the Central Cascades. Several historic sitings have been documented in and around the project area. One siting occurred just outside the project area near Suttle Lake, while the remainder of nearby sitings occurred within the Mt. Jefferson and Mt. Washington wilderness areas. A potential den site was located south of the project area during the 1998 flight, but nothing was detected during a 1999 flight, and wolverine were not detected when an infrared camera was used near the wilderness boundary

Much of the project area may not be suitable for wolverine use due to habitat fragmentation from roads, low elevation ponderosa pine forests, and heavy recreation use.

Pacific Fisher

Status: Species of Concern (USF&W Service), Sensitive (USFS Region 6)

Habitat. Fisher populations are considered to be extremely low in Oregon, Washington, and parts of the Rocky Mountains. On the eastside of the Cascades, fisher occur at higher elevations in association with true firs and mixed conifer forests. They tend to prefer areas with high canopy closure and late-successional forests with relatively low snow accumulations. Critical features of fisher habitat include physical structure of the forest and prey associated with forest structure. Structure includes vertical and horizontal complexity created by a diversity of tree sizes and shapes, light gaps, down woody material, and layers of overhead cover.

Habitat quality inside the project area may not be ideal but habitat does exist. Nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat for spotted owl also provides suitable habitat for fisher. Existing suitable habitat is minor in the project area and fragmented. Most of the existing nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat is found in the mixed-conifer wet plant association between First and Davis Creeks. There are scattered patches along Green Ridge and the base of Black Butte but these are small in size and isolated. These patches are dominated by ponderosa pine that may not be suitable for fisher. Vertical and horizontal structure complexity may not occur to the level preferred by fishers. Snow accumulations also tend to be fairly deep in this area and may deter use by fisher. Field reconnaissance has not been conducted for this species.

MANAGEMENT INDICATOR SPECIES

Table 3-8. Management Indicator Species and Species of Concern.

BIRDS		MAMMALS	
Species	**Status**	**Species**	**Status**
Northern Goshawk*	MIS, SOC	Bats*	SOC/MIS
Coopers Hawk*	MIS	Elk*	MIS
Sharp-shinned Hawk*	MIS	Marten*	MIS
Great Gray Owl*	MIS	Mule Deer*	MIS
Great Blue Heron*	MIS		
Cavity Nesters*	MIS		
Waterfowl*	MIS	**MOLLUSKS**	
Red-tailed Hawk*	MIS	**Species**	**Status**
Osprey*	MIS	Crater Lake Tightcoil*	Survey and Manage
White-headed Woodpecker*	MIS		
Flammulated Owl*	MIS		
Neo-tropical Migrants*	MIS		

MIS = Management Indicator Species, Deschutes National Forest LRMP
SOC = USFWS Species of Concern
* = Occurs or potentially occurs in project area.

Goshawk

The northern goshawk is a focal species within the project area, and within the Late-Successional Reserve. The goshawk is also listed as a state species of concern.

Habitat: This species is associated with mature and old growth forests. All mature and late-successional habitats are considered potential *nesting* habitat and all other forested seral stages are considered potential *foraging* habitat. Moist mixed conifer and moist ponderosa pine late-successional areas are preferred habitats. Preferred nest stands have a minimum of 40% canopy cover. Nest sites within these stands typically have greater than 60% canopy closure (Reynolds et al., 1991).

Potential nesting habitat coincides with spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat which is located primarily along the scarp of Green Ridge and in the western portion of the project area. However, managing for goshawk and spotted owl habitat in or near each other is not recommended because goshawk will prey on the spotted owl. Additional goshawk nesting habitat occurs outside spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat, primarily in the mixed conifer wet and dry plant association and along riparian reserves.

Three areas were identified within the project area to be managed for goshawk habitat (Figure 1-4, Chapter 1). Area 1 lies near Jack Creek and Forest Road 12. Area 2 is centered around current nesting habitat near First Creek, and Area 3 is located between private lands along Lake Creek. Each of these three areas represents a home range for one pair (Table 3-8). Only part of Area 1 home range lies within the project boundary.

Table 3-9. Goshawk Areas and Associated Acres.

Area	Name	Acres w/in the Project Area
Area 1	Jack Creek	184 acres
Area 2	First Creek	431 acres
Area 3	Lake Creek	413 acres

There is one known nest site located in the project area in Section 9. It is suspected that this site has not been active since 1995. Three additional nest sites are located just outside the project boundary in Sections 30, 31 and Section 7 (district files). Protection of core nest sites (that have been active within the last 5 years) is required (Draft Interim R6 Goshawk Management Direction). It is recommended that a 30-acre core area along with 2 alternative nest areas be identified for each site, as well as a 390-acre post-fledgling area. Therefore, the sites located outside the project area may have part of their post-fledgling area designated within the project boundary.

Table 3-10. Goshawk Habitat in the Metolius Basin planning area.

Habitat Type	Foraging Habitat	Nesting Habitat
Acres	1888 acres	337 acres

The planning area was surveyed in 2001 and 2002 to protocol (USDA 1992). No goshawks were detected on the survey.

Trends. It is recommended that management actions be designed to promote future nesting and foraging habitat for goshawks. Nesting and foraging habitat are not static and in the short term (less than 50 years), may be reduced in quality or lost due to environmental factors such as insects, disease or wildfires. Much of the existing habitat has an increasing amount of white fir, is overstocked, and in some areas, has a high occurrence of disease. It is predicted that mixed conifer stands may continue to lose large ponderosa pine, and Douglas-fir trees would be replaced by white fir. Canopy closure of these stands may be sufficient for goshawks, however large structure would be sparse over the landscape and may reduce potential nesting habitat.

White-headed Woodpecker and Flammulated Owl

The white-headed woodpecker is a focal species in this project area, and was identified as a focal species for both the Metolius Basin Watershed Analysis and the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment. Goals for both documents (Landscape Area 2 in the Metolius Watershed Assessment and Strategy Area G in the Late-Successional Reserve Assessment) are to manage for late-successional habitat that is primarily fire-climax ponderosa pine. Another goal is to manage to provide stands dominated by large pine with open understories. These goals are consistent with managing for suitable white-headed woodpecker habitat.

Both the white-headed woodpecker and flammulated owl are discussed together because they have many of the same habitat requirements.

Habitat. The flammulated owl and white-headed woodpecker live in ponderosa pine and mixed conifer dry habitats. Their preferred habitat is typically a mosaic of open forests containing mature and old growth ponderosa pine and Douglas-fir trees, interspersed with dense patches of younger trees that provide roosting areas for the flammulated owl. All stands with a significant component of mature and old growth trees are considered potential habitats. This owl nests in medium to large snags (12″ to 25″ diameter) in cavities created by flickers or pileated woodpeckers. It forages primarily on arthropods and other insects (USDA(b) 1994). The white-headed woodpecker nests in large diameter snags (>1/ac 25″ diameter or greater) with moderate to extensive decayed wood. It relies heavily on seeds of conifers (primarily ponderosa pine) to supplement their diet of insects from tree bark and lichens (Dixon, 1995; Frenzel, 1999). Open pine forests are becoming limited within the project area due to high stand densities. Currently there are 2,294 acres of suitable habitat available within the planning area.

A white-headed woodpecker study was initiated in 1993 through 1995 by Rita Dixon (1995) to determine important habitat characteristics for this species. The Metolius Basin was one of her study sites. It was later followed up (1998-2001) by the Nature Conservancy (Richard Frenzel). Multiple nests were located in the Basin from these efforts, most between the Forest Roads 1419/1420 and just east of the Metolius River to the base of Black Butte. However, white-headed woodpeckers may be using marginal habitat according to study results.

Within the Metolius Basin project area white-headed woodpecker habitat was determined by looking primarily at four factors: percent canopy closure, size class of existing trees, number of canopy layers, and the number of large trees over both 21" and 32" diameter. This information was gathered from stand exam data where available. If it was not available from stand exams, photo interpretation data was used. White-headed woodpecker habitat was considered to exist in the ponderosa pine dry, ponderosa pine wet, mixed conifer dry, and mixed conifer wet plant associations where species composition must be early or mid seral for the mixed conifer dry and mixed conifer wet plant associations. Table 3-11 shows the stand parameters that were used to delineate white-headed woodpecker habitat.

Table 3-11. Parameters used to delineate white-headed woodpecker habitat.

Percent Canopy Cover	Size Class	No. of Canopy Layers	No. of medium to large trees
20-40%	> 8" diameter	1 or 2	Minimum of 10 trees > 21" diameter, or 2 trees/acres > 32" diameter

Most of the Metolius Basin project area is located within the ponderosa pine Plant Association Group where the white-headed woodpecker has been identified as a focal species. A recently released draft of the Decayed Wood Advisor (DecAID) by Marcot et al. (2000) is an advisory tool to help land managers evaluate effects of forest conditions and existing or proposed management activities on organisms that use snags, down wood, and other wood decay elements. In this publication, it is possible to relate the abundance of dead wood habitat, both snags and logs, to the frequency of occurrence of various wildlife species that require dead wood habitat for some part of their life cycle. This publication includes information on primary cavity excavators as well as a host of other organisms that use dead wood habitat. DecAID includes observational data on snag levels in stands used by white-headed woodpeckers.

The ponderosa pine wildlife habitat type within the Metolius Basin planning area exhibits high frequency fire regimes and are found in relatively flat to moderate slopes. Based on fire frequency, ability to retain snags on the landscape through a disturbance event, plant series, and topography, DecAID provides recommendations on management levels for these wildlife habitats. White-headed woodpeckers have been identified as a focal species for the Metolius project. DecAID identifies a total of 4.0 snags per acre for ponderosa pine habitats. Comparing the DecAID recommended snag levels and levels identified in the Watershed Assessment (Table 3-13c) with the existing condition (Table 3-14) shows that overall ponderosa pine plant association group generally meets recommended levels for total snags for white-headed woodpeckers.

No flammulated owl sightings have occurred inside the project area. However, two sightings were detected in 2001 just outside the project boundary, and the likelihood of additional detections is high (district files).

Continued fire suppression, which has resulted in denser and taller shrubs, has resulted in unsuitable conditions for both species. This limits the available forage base for the owl by decreasing the diversity of forest floor plants, which may discourage some arthropods and other insects from occupying these sites. It also hinders foraging attempts due to the somewhat limited maneuverability of flammulated owls (USDA(b) 1994). Increased shrub layers may also lead to an increase in small mammal densities which could lead to increased predation on white-headed woodpeckers (Frenzel, 1999).

Trends/Concerns. Increased stand densities perpetuate loss of large tree structure over time, which both species require for nesting and foraging. It also reduces available nest sites, which could result in more competition for existing sites between species and may lead to greater predation risks. Increased stand densities may also increase the risk of loss from fire. Both species require snags for nesting and both utilize softer snags (moderate decay). These structures would be consumed more rapidly with increased fire intensities and may lead to large areas of the landscape being unsuitable if such an event were to occur.

Big Game

*Winter Range***.** Most (60%) of the project area is identified as biological deer winter range in the Deschutes National Forest Integrated Fuels Strategy (1998), though it is not located in a deer land management allocation under the Deschutes National Forest LRMP. The Oregon Department of Fish and Wildlife consider this area important habitat for mule deer. Table 3-10 shows the acres of deer habitat in the project area. There are no Key Elk Habitat Areas within the project area, though elk are commonly observed wintering here. Water, an important habitat element for big game, is not limited in the project area except on the scarp of Green Ridge.

Table 3-12. Deer habitat acres.

Deer Habitat Type	Acres of Habitat
Winter Range	10,155 acres
Summer Range	2,209 acres
Transition Range	4,651 acres
Management Area 7 (LRMP allocation)	0 acres

Ecological Types and Site Potentials. An evaluation of suitable deer habitat (primarily bitterbrush and other browse plants) was completed by determining the different ecological types (ecotypes) in the project area. Ecotypes were mapped using information on soil types and the "potential natural vegetation" (the climax vegetation that would occur on a site when natural disturbance events are allowed to occur), site productivity, fire risks, expected shrub recovery times and seral stages, and conversion potential to less desirable species.

Of the 4 ecotypes identified for the Metolius Basin project area, only ponderosa pine sites show the potential to produce bitterbrush in the amounts needed for winter range requirements. However, only about 60% of the identified winter range is located in this ecotype. The other 40% of winter range consists of the mixed conifer moist ecotype. Bitterbrush is not considered potential natural vegetation for this ecotype, though snowberry, which is present in minor amounts in the mixed conifer ecotype, may offer similar palatability for deer. The mixed conifer ecotypes also are located along the urban interface in the project area where there is high human use. As such, the urban interface is used less by big game than other areas. Due to the limitations of the mixed conifer ecotype, the planning team recommended focusing management of deer winter range within the ponderosa pine ecotype (approximately 10,200 acres). For more information on the ecotypes, see the discussion under Soils, and Appendix D.

In years of light snowfall, many deer and elk will stay in the lower elevations. In heavy snow years, most deer and elk move out of the Metolius Basin to the Crooked River National Grasslands and private lands, and north to the Warm Springs Reservation.

Transition and Summer Range. The remainder of the project area is suitable transition and summer range. The transition range is a narrow strip along the western portion of the project area. Observations by District biologists and local residents indicate very little use of the "transition" range by either deer or elk.

Hiding Cover. The Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan (1990) states that hiding areas must be present over at least 30% of National Forest land and will be dispersed throughout areas where management actions occur (see specific guidelines about hiding cover under Mitigation Measures, Chapter II). The amount of hiding cover in the Metolius Basin project area was determined using stands with 30% canopy closure or greater. Approximately 10,175 acres, or 69% of the stands within the project area meet that definition. Hiding cover is present in dense forest stands, ponderosa pine thickets, and along riparian reserves. Due to increased stand densities, even ponderosa pine stand contain hiding cover from the abundant amount of small trees. These provide hiding cover until the bottom limbs disappear leaving only the boles. However, even the boles break up visual continuity and provide some hiding cover. Patch size varies but most stands contain a mosaic of small tree thickets and larger trees. Therefore, hiding cover is abundant within the project area. Mixed conifer stands provide both hiding and thermal cover.

Management of Deer Habitat in a Late Successional Reserve. The project area lies within the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve. Management direction in a Late-Successional Reserve is to manage for species associated with late-successional forest conditions. The Northwest Forest Plan states that, when in conflict, the Late Successional Reserve standards and guidelines will take precedent over LRMP standards and guidelines. Big game (deer and elk) can use late-successional habitat, but do not require late-successional conditions. Further, managing forest conditions in the Metolius Basin project area to fully meet the Deschutes National Forest LRMP standards and guidelines for deer habitat (particularly hiding cover) may be contrary to managing for certain late-successional species (particularly white-headed woodpecker) and to reducing the risk of loss of habitat to insects, disease or wildfire. It is felt the standards and guidelines can be met for big game, but it would not be an emphasis when site-specific conflict may occur between habitat for big game and habitat for late-successional species.

Calving and Fawning Habitat. The Metolius Watershed Analysis (1996) recommended that riparian reserves that are important calving and fawning habitat be increased to 1000-2000 feet wide to provide adequate cover. The Watershed Analysis also recommends designating wider riparian reserves to maintain or develop big game cover. Lake Creek, a known calving area, is made up of a complex of riparian reserves from a series of winding channels. Mitigation in this project would protect clumps of dense vegetation between the Lake Creek channels to provide habitat. Since the riparian reserves merge in this area to provide a riparian area up to 1,000 feet wide or more, this project analysis does not recommend increasing this width. Reducing fuel levels in the drier uplands of the riparian areas can help sustain the long-term habitat suitability of the riparian reserve, but it is recommended that changes not be continuous (unless they are low intensity, such as small tree thinning) but provide a diverse mosaic of vegetation throughout the reserve.

Trends/Concerns. There is risk to available forage and cover for big game from a landscape level wildfire due to increased stand densities and suppression of fire. Other concerns about big game habitat are increasing pressures from recreation use, disturbances to animals from increasing Off Road Vehicle use, high road densities and habitat fragmentation. Winter use of the area is also increasing which results in increased stress levels in animals during critical periods.

Road density is another key element that can affect big game habitat and use. Though the Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan indicates a guideline road density of 2.5 miles/sq. mile, actual road densities are considerably higher with 3.6 miles of open roads.

Cooper's Hawk

Habitat. Cooper's hawks will occasionally prey on small mammals, and are generally found in densely wooded coniferous forests and, to a lesser degree, in deciduous woods. They select nest sites in dense second growth of mixed conifer and ponderosa pine stands usually near water (Jackman and Scott, 1975).

Forest stands with 9 to 21″ diameter trees have the greatest potential as suitable habitat. No nests have been located to date inside the project area. However, one was located in 2001 just outside the project area in Section 26 (district files).

Trends/Concerns. Habitat conditions are expected to remain the same for the short-term. Increasing stand densities may increase the potential habitat over time. However, the highest density stands are at the greatest risk of loss due to competition stress and high fuel loads. Loss of these dense stands would result in reduced availability of suitable habitat in the project area.

Sharp-shinned Hawk

Habitat: Suitable habitat usually includes thickets in mixed conifer and deciduous woods. It routinely uses dense cover to escape detection by predators or from being harassed (Jackman and Scott, 1975).

Nesting habitat has been grouped into 3 types (Reynolds, 1976): young, even-aged conifer stands with single-layered canopies; mature, old-growth stands of mixed conifer with multi-layered canopies; and dense stands of aspen. Nests are usually located in cool, moist, well-shaded stands with little (<10%) ground cover. Sharp-shinned hawks usually place their nests in the densest portion of the canopy.

Forest stands with 9 to 21″ diameter trees have the greatest potential as suitable habitat. No known nests have been located to date. However, an alarm call was detected along the scarp of Green Ridge (district files). This area has the potential to be a nest core area.

Trends/Concerns. Habitat conditions are expected to remain the same for the short-term. Stand densities would continue to increase due to white fir encroachment. This would increase the potential habitat over time. However, the highest density stands are at the greatest risk of loss due to competition stress and high fuel loads. Loss of these dense stands would result in reduced availability of suitable habitat in the project area.

Red-tailed Hawk

Habitat. The red-tailed hawk inhabits mixed country of open areas interspersed with woods. They roost in thick conifers and nest in large conifer snags often in the tallest tree on the edge of the timber. They feed mainly on small rodents (mice, squirrels) but eat larger mammals (skunks, rabbits), birds, reptiles, and insects (Jackman and Scott, 1975).

Past harvest activities have produced habitat conditions favorable for red-tailed hawks by opening stands adjacent to mature and late-successional stands. This has provided open areas for foraging adjacent to potential roosting and nesting habitat. No known nests have been located within the project area.

Trends/Concerns. Suitable habitat may decrease as stands become denser, reducing foraging opportunities and increasing the risk of a large scale fire event occurring, which may result in a loss of large snags and structure. This would reduce both existing and future nesting habitat.

Great Gray Owl

Habitat: The great gray owl is usually associated with meadows in conjunction with late-successional habitats. Mixed conifer/lodgepole pine/mountain hemlock communities associated with meadows are considered habitat for this species. Recent studies in the Blue Mountains (Bull and Henjum, 1990; Bull et al., 1988) have shown that owls will inhabit openings created by timber harvest activities, especially those that mimic natural gaps. Allingham meadow and meadows existing on private lands provide the best potential habitat. However, areas where late-successional habitat abuts created openings can provide suitable habitat as well. Some mature and late-successional ponderosa pine stands may provide habitat, especially if they possess dense inclusions with open understories.

Surveys according to the Regional protocol (USDA 1995) were conducted in 2001 and 2002. No great gray owls were found in the project area, though there has been an unconfirmed sighting, and one new nest site found just outside the project area.

Trends/Concerns. Increasing stand densities can benefit the owls by increasing canopy cover and canopy layers. However, the trend in losing large trees may decrease suitability for great grays by decreasing potential nesting structure. Where high stand densities exist, there is an increased risk of fire. Increased fire intensities could destroy critical habitat elements like snags. This would prolong the development of suitable great gray habitat in the Metolius Basin area.

Great Blue Heron

Habitat: Great blue herons nest in colonies in large deciduous and conifer trees adjacent to water. They forage in shallow water or open fields for fish, crustaceans, insects, rodents, amphibians, and reptiles. They are very sensitive to disturbance, especially during the nesting season (Jackman and Scott, 1975).

Riparian reserves along the Metolius River, Jack Creek and Lake Creek, as well as meadows in the project area and on private lands, provide marginally suitable habitat within the project area boundary. Scarcity of prey may limit use in the project area. A historic rookery was located in 1981 in Section 10, and it was active until 1994.

Trends/Concerns. Increased stand densities, canopy cover, down woody debris and snags can benefit great blue herons, though conifer encroachment into the meadows may limit available foraging habitat. The trend in loss of large, long-lived trees may limit future nesting structure.

Increased stand densities may also lead to smaller limb structure, which would limit nesting habitat.

Osprey

Habitat. Osprey nest near lakes and rivers in the tops of large snags or on artificial platforms. Their main prey are slow-moving fish that swim near the surface. However, they may also take other vertebrate species (birds, reptiles, and small mammals) (Csuti et al., 1997). The Metolius River provides suitable nesting and foraging habitat for ospreys. Only one nest has been documented in the project area.

Trends/Concerns. Loss of large snag habitat within campgrounds and summer home tracts is a concern due to the limited amount of snags available. Competition for nesting structure occurs between osprey and other raptors so retention of snag habitat is important, especially outside campgrounds and summer home tracts. Increased human use along the river is also a concern due to the high amount of use currently. Disturbance to nesting osprey may negatively affect successful reproduction.

American Marten

Habitat: The American marten is associated with mixed conifer and high elevation hemlock/lodgepole pine late-successional habitats, and is associated with climatic climax habitats. Marten habitat is generally dense-canopied (greater than 40% canopy cover) and supports significant amounts of large down logs and snags greater than 20″ diameter. Especially significant are riparian areas, ridgetops, and areas where high concentrations of down logs and snags occur (USDA(a) 1994).

The project area contains minimal suitable habitat for marten, focused in the mixed conifer wet stands and along the riparian reserves for Jack, First and Lake Creeks. Marten are likely to avoid open ponderosa pine and mixed conifer dry plant associations, which lack complex horizontal structure typically found in more moist forest conditions and along riparian reserves. However, they may use the area for dispersal from the slopes of the Cascades to Green Ridge or Black Butte.

Trends/Concerns. Denser canopy cover could increase the potential use by marten, may also result in increased amounts of snags and down woody material. However due to the open nature of the majority of the project area, complex horizontal structure may never be generated. Over time, large structure may be lost due to white fir encroachment. With increased stand densities, there is an increased risk of loss from a disturbance event, reducing canopy cover habitat quality. A stand replacing fire event would remove most of the structure, which would prolong the development of habitat for several decades.

Neotropical Migratory Birds

In the past few years, there has been increased attention on the downward population trends of many bird species. Neotropical migratory birds are of particular concern. While reasons for the declines are complex, factors believed to be responsible include habitat loss and fragmentation on wintering and breeding grounds, predation, cowbird parasitism, and pesticide use. The Deschutes National Forest is following guidelines from the "Conservation Strategy for Landbirds of the East-Slope of the Cascade Mountains in Oregon and Washington" (Altman, 2000) which outlines conservation measures, goals and objectives for specific habitat types found on the east-slope of the Cascades, and the focal species associated for each habitat type. Table 3-11 displays specific habitat types highlighted in the document, habitat features needing conservation, and the neotropical bird species.

Table 3-13. Priority habitat features and associated neotropical species for Central Oregon.

Habitat	Habitat Feature	Neotropical Species for Central Oregon
Ponderosa Pine	Large patches of old forest with large snags	White-headed woodpecker
	Large trees	Pygmy nuthatch
	Open understory with regenerating pines	Chipping sparrow
	Patches of burned old forest	Lewis' woodpecker
Mixed Conifer (Late-Successional)	Large trees	Brown creeper
	Large snags	Williamson's sapsucker
	Interspersion grassy openings and dense thickets	Flammulated owl
	Multi-layered/dense canopy	Hermit thrush
	Edges and openings created by wildfire	Olive-sided flycatcher
Lodgepole Pine	Old growth	Black-backed woodpecker
Meadows	Wet/dry	Sandhill Crane
Aspen	Large trees with regeneration	Red-naped sapsucker
Subalpine fir	Patchy presence	Blue grouse

Features of the current and desired future habitat for certain neotropical migratory birds include large patches of old ponderosa pine forests, large trees and snags, open understories, wet meadows, aspen stands (though these are limited), and fire created openings. Most meadows and marsh habitats are on private lands and are used for grazing and other uses. Riparian habitat is limited to a very narrow band along streams. Risks to suitable habitat include lack of low intensity wildfire to maintain open understories, fragmentation, loss of large tree habitat to wildfire due to increased stand densities, wildfire, safety concerns, and brush control.

A publication by the U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service , "Birds of Conservation Concern 2002" (BCC), identifies species, subspecies, and populations of all migratory nongame birds that, without additional conservation actions, are likely to become candidates for listing under the Endangered Species Act (ESA) of 1973. Bird species considered for inclusion on lists in this report include nongame birds, gamebirds without hunting seasons, subsistence-hunted nongame species in Alaska, and Endangered Species Act candidate, proposed endangered or threatened, and recently delisted species. While all of the bird species included in BCC 2002 are priorities for conservation action, the list makes no finding with regard to whether they warrant consideration for ESA listing. The goal is to prevent or remove the need for additional ESA bird listings by implementing proactive management and conservations actions (USFWS 2002).

Bird Conservation Regions (BCRs) were developed based on similar geographic parameters. Two BCRs encompass the Sisters Ranger District – BCR 5, Northern Pacific Rainforest and BCR 9, Great Basin. See Tables 3-13a and 3-13b for a list of the bird species of concern for each area, the preferred habitat for each species, and whether there is potential habitat for each species within the Metolius Basin project area.

Table 3-13a. BCR 5 (Northern Pacific Rainforest) BCC 2002 list.

Bird Species	Preferred Habitat	Habitat within the Metolius Basin Project Area (Y or N)
Yellow-billed Loon		No
Black-footed Albatross		No
Northern Goshawk	Mature Coniferous Forests	Yes
Peregrine Falcon		No
Black Oystercatcher		No
Whimbrel		No
Long-billed Curlew	Meadows	Yes
Marbled Godwit		No
Black Turnstone		No
Surfbird		No
Red Knot		No
Rock Sandpiper		No
Short-billed Dowitcher		No
Caspian Tern		No
Arctic Tern		No
Aleutian Tern		No
Marbled Murrelet		No
Kittlitz's Murrelet		No
Yellow-billed Cuckoo	Dense riparian/cottonwoods	Yes
Flammulated Owl	Ponderosa pine forests	Yes
Black Swift		No
Rufous Hummingbird	Forest edges near meadows/rip	Yes
Lewis's Woodpecker	Ponderosa pine forests	Yes
White-headed Woodpecker	Ponderosa pine forests	Yes
Olive-sided Flycatcher	Open coniferous forests	Yes
Horned Lark		No
Vesper Sparrow	Open habitats/meadow	Yes

Table 3-13b. BCR 9 (Great Basin) BCC 2002 list.

Bird Species	Preferred Habitat	Habitat within the Metolius Basin Project Area (Y or N)
Swainson's Hawk		No
Ferruginous Hawk		No
Golden Eagle		No
Peregrine Falcon	Cliffs	No
Prairie Falcon		No
Greater Sage Grouse		No
Yellow Rail		No
American Golden-Plover		No
Snowy Plover		No
American Avocet		No
Solitary Sandpiper	Meadow/Marsh	Yes
Whimbrel		No
Long-billed Curlew	Meadow/Marsh	Yes
Marbled Godwit		No
Sanderling		No
Wilson's Phalarope	Meadow/Marsh	Yes
Yellow-billed Cuckoo	Dense riparian/cottonwoods	Yes
Flammulated Owl	Ponderosa pine forests	Yes
Burrowing Owl		No
Black Swift		No
Lewis's Woodpecker	Ponderosa pine forests	Yes
Williamson's Sapsucker	Ponderosa pine forests	Yes
White-headed Woodpecker	Ponderosa pine forests	Yes
Loggerhead Shrike		No
Gray Vireo		No
Virginia's Warbler		No
Brewer's Sparrow	Sagebrush clearings in coniferous forests/bitterbrush	Yes
Sage Sparrow		No
Tricolored Blackbird		No

Sightings of neotropical migratory birds have been made by district personnel during field outings. Species detected can be found in Appendix A of the Wildlife Report (project files).

Trends/Concerns. Habitat for species that are more dependent on closed canopies and dense understories (i.e. Townsend's warbler, hermit thrush and red-breasted nuthatch) is expected to continue to increase over time. Loss of ponderosa pine and Douglas-fir results in fewer foraging opportunities for species like the white-headed woodpecker and brown creeper who need large diameter trees. Increased stand densities and brush densities increase the risk of loss that could further reduce the availability of habitat in the area for most late-successional species.

Waterfowl

Habitat. Open lakes, ponds, streams, rivers, and wet/dry meadows provide foraging habitat for most waterfowl species. Some species utilize large snags for nesting, while others utilize open grassy areas near the water's edge. Most waterfowl diets consist primarily of vegetation although some animal matter (caddisflies, crustaceans, and mollusks) may be consumed (Csuti et al., 1997).

Four waterfowl species have been documented in the project area (mallard, canvasback, common merganser, Canada goose). Most sightings have occurred along Lake Creek, the Metolius River, and the meadows associated with Lake Creek and the Head of the Metolius (district files). Potential habitat exists primarily along the Metolius River, Lake Creek, and Jack Creek. Allingham meadow may provide habitat as well. However, much of the suitable meadow habitat occurs on private land.

Trends/Concerns. Loss of snags in and adjacent to recreation and residential developments is a concern because nesting structures are currently limited. However, high use recreation areas are not preferred nest sites due to the increased disturbance levels. Snag habitat along the river in between campgrounds and summer home tracts is important to retain due to the loss of this habitat component elsewhere. Much of the suitable meadow habitat associated with riparian areas occurs on private lands.

Snag/Down Woody Material/Green Tree Replacements

Snags are an important structural component in forest communities. Studies have shown that snags are used by nearly 60 species in eastern Oregon, many of which are cavity nesters. Dead and down woody material is also an important habitat component. This material serves as sites for feeding, reproducing, cover, and resting for many wildlife species (USDA 1985).

Primary cavity excavators include pileated woodpecker, black-backed woodpecker, northern flicker, hairy woodpecker, downy woodpecker, Williamson's sapsucker, three-toed woodpecker, and Lewis' woodpecker, white-headed woodpecker and flammulated owl. Primary cavity excavators depend on snags and logs for nesting, roosting, and foraging. Most of these species are associated with late-successional habitats. Black-backed and three-toed woodpeckers are associated with lodgepole pine, while Lewis' woodpeckers prefer ponderosa pine associations. Pileated woodpeckers and Williamson's sapsuckers prefer mature and late-successional habitats in mixed conifer plant associations while northern flickers and hairy woodpeckers are found in a mix of habitats, especially those associated with edges. Downy woodpeckers prefer riparian habitats and deciduous trees but are found in conifers as well.

Many aspects of snags and down woody material have been noted in recent studies to be of more importance for associated species. Hollow trees and logs are important structural components across the landscape and should be retained wherever possible. This habitat component is used by many species for night roosts, denning, resting, nesting, cover, and foraging habitat.

Preferred snag species for cavity excavators include ponderosa pine, western larch, and aspen, and occasionally Douglas-fir snags where larch and aspen are limited. Larger diameter snags

(>20″ diameter) are also preferred. These tend to stand the longest, can accommodate cavities of any woodpecker species, and provide the most stable microclimate because of wood thickness. Taller snags can also provide a wider range of nesting and roosting structure across the landscape. Some woodpecker species may stratify snag use where snags are limited. Decay class is important as well. Recently dead snags, such as those that still have their bark and limbs and have little decay, are used primarily for foraging. However, moderately decayed snags are used by secondary cavity excavators and primary cavity excavators that prefer softer wood. Green tree replacements are important components to leave also. They allow for future recruitment and provide foraging substrate now.

Logs are an important component on the landscape. They provide organic and inorganic nutrients in soil development, contribute to water economy, provide microhabitats for invertebrates, plants amphibians, and other small vertebrates, and provide structure for riparian associated species in streams and ponds. It has been shown that size, distribution, and orientation many be more important than tonnage or volume (Bull, Parks, and Torgersen, 1997). In the drier ponderosa pine and mixed conifer plant associations which had frequent fires, the historic amount of downed logs was assumed to be quite low (Agee 1993).

Management Direction. Snag and green tree retention levels were developed, consistent with the Northwest Forest Plan, during the Metolius Watershed analysis (Table 3-13c). Additional snag guidelines are addressed in the Northwest Forest Plan, pages C-41 and 42 (general) and pages C-46 and 47 (white-headed woodpecker). Down woody material standards are addressed in the Northwest Forest Plan pages C-40 and 41. For eastern Oregon, a minimum of 120 linear feet of logs per acre greater than or equal to 16 inches in diameter and 16 feet long should be retained. Decay class 1 and 2 logs can be counted towards these totals. Down logs should reflect the species mix of the original stand. In areas of partial harvest, standards and guidelines should be applied, but they should be modified to reflect the timing of stand development cycles.

Table 3-13c. Snag and Green Tree Recommendations.

MIXED CONIFER WET			
Snags	GTR* Size Class	GTRs Needed – Regeneration	GTRs Needed - Thinning
1.92	10” – 14.9”	10.86	6.08
6	15” – 24.9”	24	12.75
5	25”+	11.66	5.42
12.92	Totals/Acre	46.52	24.25
MIXED CONIFER DRY			
Snags	GTR Size Class	GTRs Needed – Regeneration	GTRs Needed - Thinning
1.04	10” – 14.9”	5.88	3.28
2.14	15” – 24.9”	8.56	4.55
3.33	25”+	7.66	3.59
6.51	Totals/Acre	22.1	11.26

PONDEROSA PINE >30% CANOPY COVER			
Snags	GTR Size Class	GTRs Needed – Regeneration	GTRs Needed - Thinning
0.96	10" – 14.9"	5.43	2.95
2.08	15" – 24.9"	8.32	4.36
1.33 (2.33)*	25"+	3.06	1.44 (2.52)*
4.37 (5.37)*	Totals/Acre	16.81 (19.11)*	8.75 (9.83)*
PONDEROSA PINE <30% CANOPY COVER			
Snags	GTR Size Class	GTRs Needed – Regeneration	GTRs Needed - Thinning
0	10" – 14.9"	6.66	4.16
1.48	15" – 24.9"	5.92	3.15
1 (2)	25"+	2.3 (4.6)	1.08 (2.16)
2.48 (3.48)	Totals/Acre	14.88 (17.18)	8.38 (9.46)

Where bald eagles occur provide 1 additional snag/acre
* GTRs = "Green Tree Replacement" for future snags; the recommended number of live/green trees that should be retained during tree removal activities in order to provide future snags.

Decayed Wood Advisor (DecAID). A recently released draft of the Decayed Wood Advisor (DecAID) by Marcot et al. (2000) is an advisory tool to help land managers evaluate effects of forest conditions and existing or proposed management activities on organisms that use snags, down wood, and other wood decay elements. In this publication, it is possible to relate the abundance of dead wood habitat, both snags and logs, to the frequency of occurrence of various wildlife species that require dead wood habitat for some part of their life cycle. This publication includes information on primary cavity excavators as well as a host of other organisms that use dead wood habitat. DecAID includes observational data on snag levels in stands used by two of the primary cavity nesters discussed above (white-headed woodpeckers and pileated woodpeckers).

Two wildlife habitat types are present in the Metolius Basin planning area – Ponderosa Pine/Douglas-fir Forest and Eastside Mixed Conifer Forest. Both wildlife habitat types within the Metolius Basin planning area exhibit high frequency fire regimes and are found in relatively flat to moderate slopes. Based on fire frequency, ability to retain snags on the landscape through an event, plant series, and topography, DecAID provides recommendations on management levels for these wildlife habitats. White-headed woodpeckers have been identified as a focal species for the Metolius project. DecAID identifies a total of 4.0 snags per acre for ponderosa pine habitats and 0.8 snags per acre for mixed conifer habitats. Comparison of the snag levels recommended by DecAID and levels identified in the Watershed Assessment with the existing condition (Table 3-14) shows that overall the planning area generally meets recommended levels for total snags for white-headed woodpeckers. DecAID's empirical data shows that pileated woodpeckers use habitats that have greater snags per acre than currently exist in the planning area.

Existing Conditions. Approximately 2/3 of the project area was sampled for snags and down woody material. Snag and down log averages on the Deschutes National Forest are highly variable and dependent on several factors including water availability, soil fertility, stand condition and density, and fire history.

Snags. Table 3-14 summarizes existing snag levels by size class and plant association. Density for snags >15" diameter is below recommended levels in all plant associations except riparian (Table 3-15).

Table 3-14. Existing snag levels per acre (average and range) by size class and plant association for the Metolius Basin project area.

Size Class	Mixed conifer Dry	Mixed conifer Wet	Ponderosa pine dry	Ponderosa pine wet	Riparian
	Average snag levels (and range of snags found) per acres				
<10" diameter (range not included)	3.3	3.9	1.8	2.0	6.6
10-14" diameter	3.8 (0-23)	3.9 (0-16)	2.0 (0-8)	1.1 (0-2)	4.8 (0-7)
15-24" diameter	1.9 (0-9)	3.2 (0-9)	1.4 (0-3)	1.3 (0-2)	3.7 (0-5)
25"+ diameter	1.6 (0-3)	1.4 (0-2)	0.8 (0-5)	1.2 (0-2)	2.9 (0-3)

Snags/acre based on weighted average.

Table 3-15. Comparison of stands (by %) against standards and guidelines for snags by plant association for the Metolius Basin project area.

Size Class	Mixed conifer dry		Mixed conifer wet		Ponderosa pine dry		Ponderosa pine wet	
	Snag Levels below or meet/exceed standards							
	Below	Meets or exceeds	Below	Meets or exceeds	Below	Meets or exceeds	Below	Meets of exceeds
10-14"	43%	57%	28%	72%	0%	100%	75%	25%
15-24"	77%	24%	83%	17%	72%	28%	100%	0%
25+	96%	4%	100%	0%	85%	15%	69%	31%

Analysis of existing snag levels and management direction shows that Mixed Conifer and Ponderosa Pine Dry plant associations meet or exceed recommended snag levels for small size class (10-14.9" diameter), but snags are not proportionally distributed throughout the project area. However, the recommended retention level for this size class within the Ponderosa Pine Dry association is zero.

Snags are below recommended levels for both mid (15-25" diameter) and large (25+" diameter) size classes in most plant associations. There is variability and some stands meet or exceed recommended levels but these are the exception.

Down Wood. Though existing levels of down wood are assumed to be higher than historic levels, log size tends to be smaller. Down wood >16" diameter is lacking in all plant associations and does not meet current standards and guidelines (Table 3-16).

Table 3-16. Existing down wood levels per acres by size class and plant association for the Metolius Basin project area.

Size Class	Mixed conifer dry	Mixed conifer wet	Ponderosa pine dry	Ponderosa pine wet	Riparian
	Lineal Feet/Acre				
8-15" diameter	233.9	489.9	135.4	242.3	156.3
≥16" diameter	60.6	94.1	46.9	65.9	113.0

Down wood/acre based on weighted average.

Table 3-17 compares existing levels of diameter down woody material ≥16" diameter with standards and guidelines for the project. There is currently no standard for down woody material less than 16" diameter.

Table 3-17. Comparison of stands (by %) against standards and guidelines for down woody material by plant association for the Metolius Basin project area.

Size Class	Mixed conifer dry		Mixed conifer wet		Ponderosa pine dry		Ponderosa pine wet	
	Below	Meet or exceed	Below	Meet or exceed	Below	Meet or exceed	Below	Meet or exceed
≥16" diameter	90%	10%	71%	29%	95%	5%	100%	0%
≥16" diameter ranges (linear ft./ acre)	0-302		0-307		0-184		0-113 l	
8-15" diameter ranges (linear ft./ acre)	0-1792		67-1097		0-465		60-693	

Standards and Guidelines suggest that down wood retention levels be designed for specific vegetative treatments and reflect the timing of stand development cycles.

Thinning is the most frequently prescribed treatment in the project area. Since most stands across the project area are mid-seral and lack material ≥16" diameter the only size class for which there are current standards), prescribed levels were modified to provide 33-50% of the recommended down-wood density, but allow natural recruitment for the life of the stand.

Rationale for this prescription includes several factors: 1) the stand remaining after harvest will continue to grow and provide a source for larger diameter down wood over time, 2) no removal of down wood is proposed, but impacts may result from prescribed burning; and 3) the average diameter of trees remaining in each stand under alternatives 4 and 5 would be larger, providing larger diameter down wood over time.

Trends/Concerns. In the absence of disturbance events, habitat trends would continue with increased stand densities, canopy cover, down woody debris and snags. However, there would be a shift in species composition with a decrease in ponderosa pine and Douglas-fir, which cavity nesters prefer, and an increase in white fir. There is the potential for snag/log creation from disturbance events (insects, disease, and wildfire). However, snags and logs created by wildfire may be heavily charred and unusable for a longer period of time leaving less available habitat

SURVEY AND MANAGE SPECIES

Mollusks

Only one survey and manage wildlife species has habitat in the project area; the Crater Lake Tightcoil (*Pristiloma arcticum crateris*) (Survey and Manage Final Supplemental Environmental Impact Statement 2000). The SEIS directed that strategic surveys be conducted and all known sites be managed until further notice. This species is considered to be rare and identification of specimens is difficult because of its small size and cryptic habits. Expert identification is required.

Habitat. Habitat related to this species is defined in broad terms since little information is known. Mosses and other vegetation near wetlands in conifer forests generally above 2000′ and east of Interstate 5 defines habitat for the Crater Lake Tightcoil. Other habitat components include uncompacted soils, litter, logs, and other woody debris in a site where the ground is shaded or otherwise protected from excessive fluctuations in temperature and humidity (Burke et al., 1999).

Threats to the species include activities that compact soils, reduce litter and/or vegetative cover, or impact potential food sources (i.e. livestock grazing, heavy equipment use, Off Highway Vehicles, and camping on occupied habitats). Fluctuations from removal of ground vegetation on ground temperature and humidity may be less extreme at higher elevations and on wetter sites, but no studies have been conducted to evaluate such a theory. These snails appear to occur on wetter sites than general forest conditions, so activities that would lower the water table or reduce soil moisture may degrade habitat (Burke et al., 1999).

Intense fire that burns through the litter and duff layers is devastating to most gastropods, and even light burns during seasons when these animals are active can be expected to have more serious impacts than burns during their dormant periods (winter or summer). Snowmobiling or skiing could impact these snails if snow over their occupied habitats were compacted, losing its insulative properties and allowing the litter or ground to freeze (Burke et al., 1999).

Surveys. Surveys were completed during 2001-2002 along all known riparian areas (excluding human-made irrigation ditches). *Pristiloma* species were found at 41 locations throughout the project area. They have been sent to the taxa expert for positive identification. The largest concentrations of sites were found along the North Fork of Jack Creek. However, specimens were collected from the North, Middle and South Forks of Lake Creek, along the Metolius River, and from a wetland along the South Fork of Jack Creek. The locations of these sites have been recorded using the Global Positioning System.

All but one *Pristiloma* were located along perennial streams. The one *Pristiloma* that was not found on a perennial stream was located in a wet meadow in a patch of sedges. Several streams within the Metolius Basin planning area do not contain suitable habitat for mollusk species due to the intermittent nature of the stream, lack of riparian vegetation, and low moisture content (Metolius Creek, Davis Creek, portions of First Creek, and stretches along the Metolius River). The remaining riparian areas vary but most have a narrow band of riparian vegetation, averaging 10-30′ wide and most occur within the ponderosa pine plant association.

Bats

Habitat: Most bat species are associated with foraging within forested and riparian areas. See Table 3-18 for the potential bat species that could be found in the Metolius Basin project area and their habitat characteristics (Csuti et al., 1997).

Table 3-18. Potential bat species and habitat requirements for the Metolius Basin.

Species	Forage Substrate	Roost Site	Main Prey Species	Comments	Found in Project Area
California Myotis	Forest edges and over water	Cliff faces, tree crevices, caves and structures	Butterflies and small flies		No
Western Small-footed bat	Ponderosa pine and mixed conifer forests	Rock crevices, under boulders, and beneath bark	Small insects	Will also forage over rocks	Yes
Yuma Myotis	Riparian, moist woodlands, and open forests	Buildings, caves, and bridges	Moths, midges, flies, and termites	Closely associated with water and very sensitive to disturbance	No
Little Brown Myotis	Moist forests and riparian areas		Flying insects	Closely associated with water	Yes
Long-legged Myotis	Coniferous forests and riparian areas	Crevices, buildings, and caves	Moths	Closely associated with forests	Yes

Species	Forage Substrate	Roost Site	Main Prey Species	Comments	Found in Project Area
Long-eared Myotis	Forested habitats and forested edges		Moths		Yes
Silver-haired bat	Forested areas and over ponds and streams	Under bark	Soft-bodied prey	Deforestation and loss of snags is a threat	Yes
Big Brown Bat	More common in deciduous versus coniferous forests	Structures	Beetles	Forages over open areas and uses hollow trees	Yes
Hoary Bat	Riparian and brushy areas	Trees	Moths	Solitary forest dwelling	Yes
Pallid Bat	Arid regions and open forest types	Cliff faces, caves, and buildings	Flightless arthropods	Forages on ground and very intolerant to disturbance	No
Western big-eared Bat		Buildings, caves, and bridges	Moths	Presence of roost sites more important than veg type; very sensitive to disturbance	No

Three known surveys have occurred in or near the project area, and the species that had been found are listed in Table 3-13. It was noted in a 1997 survey that the high number of species found at First Creek indicated that the forest stands around this area offered a variety of day roost options that fulfilled the needs of a broad spectrum of bat species. Also noted in this study is that even though there was a high number of different species found, the number of individual bats captured was low compared to other places on the forest. Potential habitat exists across the project area varying in quality.

Primary risks to habitat include fire suppression, which can result in increased stand densities and loss of large tree structure. Increased stand densities may intensify a wildfire event resulting in the loss of large trees, large snags, and important special habitat components like hollow trees. Continued hazard tree removal also limits the availability of snag habitat, especially near the Metolius River and other riparian areas. Increased human use of the project area can also lead to increased disturbance of day and night roosts, maternity sites, and winter hibernaculum.

OTHER WILDLIFE INFORMATION

Metolius Wildlife Refuge

The Metolius Wildlife Refuge was established in 1993 as a cooperative contract between Oregon Department of Fish and Wildlife and the U.S. Forest Service. The purpose of the contract was to establish a no hunting area around Camp Sherman and provide a refuge for watchable wildlife. Many wildlife species in the area had become acclimated to humans and were vulnerable to hunting, road-kill, and poaching. The refuge was originally established in 1956 and incorporates approximately 2200 acres. It is bordered by Canyon Creek and the Metolius River to the north, the 14 road on the south, the 1419 and 1420 roads on the west, and the 14 road on the east.

The area is considered deer winter range and is composed primarily of ponderosa pine. Private parcels include House on the Metolius, part of Camp Sherman, and the Head of the Metolius. Several summer home tracts, campgrounds, and trails are also found within the boundaries. No formal watchable wildlife projects have been developed for this area.

Aspen

In the past 100 to 150 years, there has been a dramatic decline in aspen forests due to a change in fire intervals (Bartos and Shepperd, 1999). The absence of fire has allowed late successional plant species to move into aspen stands and out compete the aspen. Bartos and Shepperd (1999) stated that most aspen will eventually be replaced by other communities like conifers, sagebrush, and other tall shrubs without some type of disturbance.

There are only three known locations of aspen in the project area, totaling about 10 acres. All locations are associated with riparian areas, and are enclosures (not intermixed throughout the stand).

Aspen stands are declining on these 10 acres due to conifer encroachment and the lack of regeneration and disturbance. The Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan supports the restoration of aspen in the Metolius Heritage area for habitat and visual diversity (pg. 4-166).

Fish

SPECIES

Bull Trout

Status: Threatened (Federal)

The Upper Metolius river population of bull trout has been increasing, from a spawning count of 26 redds in 1986 to 760 redds in 2001. This increase is attributed to recent fishing restrictions in the Metolius tributaries and in Lake Billy Chinook. The population is considered a healthy population because of the increasing trend and the presence of three life history forms: resident, fluvial (river) and adfluvial (lake) (Buchanan et al. 1997). The recovery plan for the species in the Deschutes River Recovery Unit is in draft form and critical habitat will be designated by 2003. Critical habitat within the Metolius Basin has been proposed by U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service, however, it has not been finalized. The proposed critical habitat within or upstream of the project includes the entire Metolius River, Jack Creek, Heising Spring, Suttle Lake, Blue Lake, Lake Creek and its forks, and Link Creek.

Within the project area, bull trout are known to spawn in 5 miles of Jack Creek, ½ mile of Heising Spring, ½ mile of Spring Creek (isolated report) and in about 1 mile of the Metolius River, near Heising Spring. In the project area, the rearing habitats include the spawning streams and 5 miles of the Metolius River. Primary habitats for bull trout are cold water streams for spawning and early rearing (less than 10 degrees Celsius). Juvenile and adult habitat is focused on pools and side channels with overhead cover such as undercut banks and wood. After age three, most juvenile bull trout move to Lake Billy Chinook to rear to adults at age five. A few sub adult fish may remain in the Metolius River and return to spawn to Jack Creek.

Bull Trout are also listed as a Late Successional Reserve focal species because they are linked to large tree forest conditions for shade, water quality, low fine sediment and large wood for cover, and which supports cold water habitat for spawning and rearing habitat for bull trout, (USFS 1996). Mature forests have more stable flow regimes, clean gravel for spawning habitat, and large trees that provide large in stream wood, creating pools and overhead cover for bull trout habitat.

The Metolius Late Successional Reserve Assessment also identified Cascades Apatania Caddisfly and Tailed Frogs as focal species within the larger area. Habitat concerns for these species would be addressed by habitat for Bull Trout.

Redband Trout

Status: Sensitive (US Forest Service, Region 6, and Oregon State)

The Metolius River population has increased five fold since 1995, when annual spawning surveys were initiated. This increase may be because hatchery rainbow trout have not been stocked into the Metolius River since 1995. Spawning areas are primarily in the upper Metolius River upstream of Camp Sherman Bridge and in Lake Creek and Abbot Creek. Rearing habitat includes virtually all of the perennial streams in the project area. The upper Metolius River is primary habitat for spawning because of the relatively moderate winter temperature and abundant gravel.

Spring Chinook Salmon

Status: Currently extirpated, but streams in the project area are listed as Essential Fish Habitat (Federal)

Spring Chinook Salmon were native to the Metolius River but were eliminated due to failed juvenile passage at Pelton Round Butte Dams in the late 1960s. Reintroduction into the Metolius River is currently under study. The Metolius Basin is listed as Essential Fish Habitat under the Magnuson Stevens Act, which requires consultation with National Marine Fisheries Service for habitat disturbing activities if adverse effects are anticipated. Primary habitat is pools or pool like habitats. Pool habitats can be created with large wood in the Metolius River.

Other Fish Species

Brown Trout are a European species introduced probably from Suttle Lake. They are found throughout the entire river, and provide a fishery in Lake Creek and Suttle Lake. *Brook trout* have been introduced from eastern North America and are found in the Metolius River, Spring Creek and area around springs. Brook trout are also found in the upper reaches of First Creek.

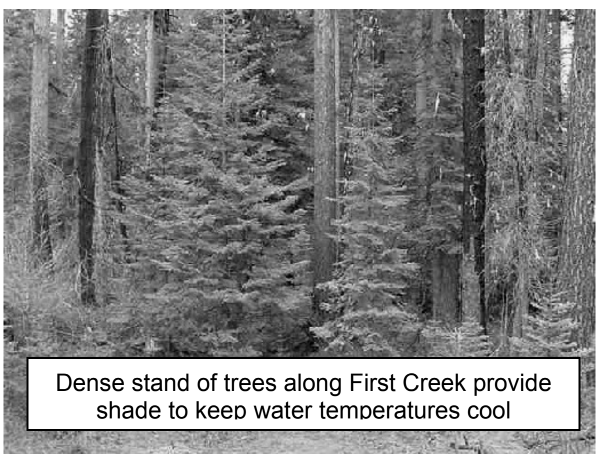
Kokanee and sockeye salmon are two different life history forms of the same species. Kokanee are the lake resident form that remains in the lake as they grow into adults. Kokanee are native to Suttle Lake and spawn in Link Creek in the fall. Kokanee have established a population in Lake Billy Chinook and spawn in the upper Metolius River and the lower portions of the tributaries.

Sockeye migrate from the lake to the ocean at age 1.5. When they are four to five years old, they return from the ocean as adults and swim up the river in summer to spawn. Native sockeye were extirpated prior to the 1940s as a result of a small dam at the outlet of Suttle Lake, which was believed to have prevented the juveniles from exiting the lake. There was a hatchery operation for out planting sockeye in the late 1940s and early 1950s but the operation was discontinued in the mid 1950's. Sockeye salmon are currently being proposed for possible reintroduction above Pelton Round Butte Dams.

Other fish in the Metolius River include *mountain whitefish*, *bridge lip* and *large-scale sucker, longnose dace* and three species of *sculpin*. Whitefish is the dominant species of fish in the Metolius River, far out numbering trout. They occur infrequently in the tributaries. Suckers and longnose dace are primarily found in the Metolius and Lake Creek. Sculpins are found in most streams in the basin.

HABITAT

There are several important fish habitats located within the project area. The Metolius River is a highly revered fishery for redband trout and bull trout. The Metolius River provides cool temperatures in the summer and moderate temperatures in the winter. Several tributaries join the Metolius River within the project area including Lake Creek, Spring Creek, First Creek, Jack Creek and Heising Spring. These streams and other springs or intermittent channels dissect the project area from west to east. The tributaries make up the majority of the streams in the project and have a great influence on the Metolius River habitats. There are almost 60 miles of streams in the project area, over 75% of those miles provide habitat for fish.



Dense stand of trees along First Creek provide shade to keep water temperatures cool

Shade and Water Temperature

At the headwater springs, the Metolius River rises at 48 F and is cooled by spring fed streams as it flows downstream

(Riehle 1993). Because of the unique high water quality of the Metolius River, the Wild and Scenic River Plan has guidelines for maintenance of the existing baseline water quality, which is stricter than state standards (USFS 1997). The spring fed tributaries such as Jack Creek provide spawning habitat for bull trout because of their cold water (Riehle 1993, USFS 1995). Side channels, backwater pools, and the overhanging vegetation along these features provide important habitat for fry rearing.

Lake Creek is on the ODEQ 303(d) list for water quality limited streams because its 7-day average daily maximum water temperature exceeds 64 F. Lake Creek is fed by Suttle Lake, which has warm surface water in late summer (Houslet 1999).

Within the project area, riparian stands of trees are generally dominated by ponderosa pine stands, which typically provide 20% to 40% canopy cover. Riparian areas in mixed conifer stands are generally denser. Actual stream shade would vary depending on the width of stream, tree height and stream orientation to the sun. Thinning understory trees is not expected to impact shade significantly. However, the actions taken to reduce wildfire risk must balance stream bank protection while reducing the risk of crown fires in riparian reserves with dry brush and dense, small trees. The maintenance of shade trees along the streams of the project is essential to protect the habitat for bull trout and redband trout (USFS 1995).

Fine Sediment

Spawning and rearing habitat require clean gravel and cobble free of sand and silt. Sources of fine sediment include the roads and the naturally sparsely vegetated stream banks of intermittent streams. Due to the unique character of the loose volcanic sandy soils and the lack of flushing flows in the spring-fed streams, there is a risk of accumulating fine sediment in spawning and rearing habitats within the project area, (though a large flood event in 1996 did flush fine sediment from local streams (Houslet and Riehle 1998)). The Metolius River and its many tributaries and springs are very stable (Riehle 1993), except for First and Davis Creeks, which can be flashy. The more flashy flows of the intermittent streams can move fine sediment into perennial streams during flood events. Most of the actively eroding stream banks in the project area are along intermittent, higher gradient streams along the western portion of project area. Protection of stream bank vegetation is important to protect spawning habitat. Streamside vegetation can also serve to filter fine sediments from road runoff.

Riparian road densities are high in several subwatersheds, and along the Metolius River, Cache Creek and First Creek. There area 31 road/stream crossing in the project area within the First Creek subwatershed that could be direct sources of road born sediments into the stream network (Table 3-19). Most floodplains have not been altered in the project area except at road crossings, and where Forest Road 900 cuts along steep slopes adjacent to the Metolius River. These areas are a source of sediment. Floodplain roads occasionally reroute flood waters down roads.

Table 3-19. Number of miles of road per square mile within Riparian Reserves within the project boundary. Also included is the number of stream crossings by roads, including bridges, culverts, wet fords and dry fords.

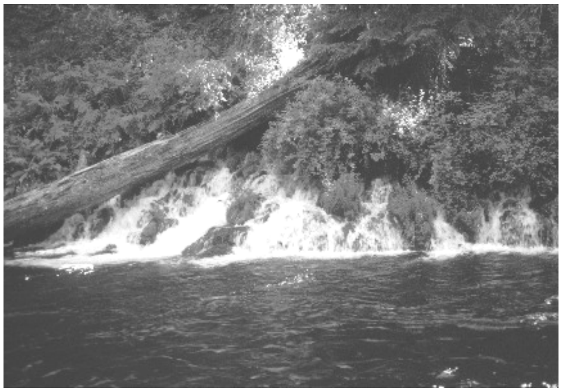
Subwatershed Name	Miles of road/ mile^2	Number of stream crossings
Cache	5.0	4
First	4.4	31
Jack	3.4	5
Scarp	6.1	10
Suttle Lake	2.0	14

Though road densities throughout the subwatershed of the project area are relatively high, (Table 3-20), there is a lower risk of watershed scale effects from the road network in this project area because of the generally flat topography (except along the steep slopes of Green Ridge). Road densities can be exaggerated when calculated on small portions of a watershed such as Canyon Creek and Indian Ford Creek. Those subwatersheds have little area within the project boundary.

Table 3-20. Road densities within the subwatersheds of the project area.

Subwatershed	Alternative 1 Riparian Road Density - miles/miles^2	Action Alternatives Riparian Road Density Miles/miles^2
Cache	5.0	2.9
First	4.4	2.6
Jack	3.4	2.3
Scarp	6.1	5.8
Suttle Lake	2.0	1.7
Total	**3.9**	**3.1**

Large Wood and Pools



Bull trout use wood for cover (Goetz 1994) and wood can create pools important to bull trout and chinook salmon. The reduction in the amount of wood in the Metolius River was identified as a red flag in the Metolius Watershed Analysis (USFS 1996). Although recovering, the Metolius River had wood removed in the past for erosion control, salvage and boating safety. Recent wood placements have been allowed to start to reverse the trend. Stream habitat surveys of the river have rated the Metolius River as still having low densities of wood and pools per mile (USFS 1995).

The tributaries have had recent influx of wood as a result of high tree mortality in the riparian area. This process is important in the western side of the project area, were mixed conifer stands are more prevalent. These streams have been rated in the watershed analysis as having moderate to high densities of wood per mile but low frequency of pool habitat, compared to regional standards (USFS 1995).

Nutrients

Concern for increases in the nutrients supplied to the Metolius River gave rise to a nutrient monitoring program in the Wild and Scenic River Plan. This monitoring program is being implemented each year, partly funded by the Friends of the Metolius. Much of the nutrients supplied to the Metolius River come from springs (Cotter and Riehle 2002). Lake Creek does not significantly increase the nitrogen or phosphorous in the River but the nutrient levels tend to decrease as the water travels downstream, being tied up in algal growth and bacteria uptake. Suttle Lake, upstream of the project area, has naturally high levels of phosphorous (Aquatic Analysts 1990).

Invertebrates are numerous and diverse in the Metolius River and Jack Creek. The spring- fed streams of the project have a variety of clean water taxa, indicating good water quality conditions (Riehle 1993). Lake Creek has showed signs of habitat limitations for aquatic invertebrates, primarily from temperature and fine sediment. This sampling was done prior to the 1996 flood.

Ditches

There are several irrigation ditches associated with Lake Creek between the private timberland and the Metolius Meadows residential area. Only a few of these ditches have been mapped and a few of them are under special use permit. Several of these diversions need fish screens. The riparian vegetation associated with these diversions should be protected and maintained.

Management Direction

The Metolius Wild and Scenic River Plan provides direction for protecting outstanding remarkable values, including fisheries and hydrology. The Northwest Forest Plan identified the Metolius watershed (excluding Cache Creek subwatershed) as a Key Watershed based on the contribution of water quality to the Deschutes River and the health of the bull trout population.

The Deschutes Land and Resource Management Plan identifies riparian areas to be managed for riparian dependent species. The area of riparian protection was generally 100ft or as defined by riparian plant associations. Watershed protection was based on the use of best management practices to protect water quality and water related resources.

Plants

This section summarizes Protected, Threatened, Endangered and Sensitive (TES), and Survey and Manage (S&M) plants, competing and unwanted vegetation, and noxious weeds related to the Metolius Basin project area. For further information, refer to the Botany Report and Biological Evaluation in the Project Record.

Approximately 36% of the project area was surveyed in 2001, focusing on habitats for rare plants (see Plant Biological Evaluation). Information from earlier surveys was also examined, and the Interagency Species Management System (ISMS) database which tracks Survey and Manage species was queried.

HABITATS

Regional Ecological Significance for Plants

The Interior Columbia Ecosystem Management Project (ICBEMP) identified the Metolius Basin as within one of nine "hotspots of species rarity and endemism" in eastern Oregon. The Oregon Biodiversity Project, which identified the Metolius Basin as an area to address biodiversity conservation, mentions the need to conserve more large high quality blocks ponderosa pine habitats in this East Cascades Ecoregion, based on historical abundance and biological significance. The report also states that growth in the Sisters area and heavy recreational use pose some long term threats but that "this area's high visibility could make it a showcase for biodiversity management strategies on public lands". The Oregon Biodiversity Project also identifies at-risk species including, Peck's penstemon and tall agoseris.

The Metolius Wild and Scenic River Resource Assessment (1992) identified ecological values as an "outstandingly remarkable value" in the river corridor, partly due to the presence of Peck's penstemon.

Late-Successional Habitats

Late-successional forests in the project area are dominated by ponderosa pine fire-climax plant associations, which historically have been characterized by fairly open stands with limited shrub cover. As such, associated plants are those that tolerate sun, dry conditions, and frequent, low-intensity fire. There are also moist, dense forests located along the western portions of the project area, along the north side of Black Butte, on Green Ridge, and along riparian areas. The late-successional habitats are somewhat fragmented by roads, past harvest activities, and private lands. Non-forested areas (grasslands, riparian areas) are uncommon but contribute significantly to habitat and species diversity (Metolius Watershed Analysis, 1996).

Landscape Level Connectivity. The Metolius Late Successional Reserve is a part of a regional network of Late Successional Reserves designed to maintain habitat and viability for late successional species. Located on the eastside of the Cascade Mountain crest, the Metolius Late Successional Reserve is one of several on the Sisters Ranger District that represents an important eastern edge of range for both owls and other late successional species. Edge populations are believed to be particularly important to long term species viability from a genetic aspect.

The Metolius Late Successional Reserve is fragmented and existing late successional habitats are poorly connected (Metolius Late Successional Reserve Assessment, 1996, pg 66). An overall objective for the reserve is to design treatments to reduce fragmentation and provide well-connected late successional habitats (Metolius Late Successional Reserve Assessment, 1996, pg 66).

FOCAL PLANT SPECIES

The Metolius Late Successional Reserve Assessment (1996) identified several focal plant species, which are those species associated with late-successional conditions, and are guild representatives. For example, providing habitat for a specific guild (of focal species) will provide habitat for a number of species that have similar habitat requirements (Why-chus Watershed Assessment, pg. 101). All of these species have *potential* habitat within the project area, and several have been found in the area. However, the most notable plant is Peck's penstemon, which has numerous populations within the project area, and is the focal plant species within the project area. Peck's penstemon is also a listed sensitive species.

THREATENED, ENDANGERED AND SENSITIVE PLANT SPECIES

Prefield review identified potential habitat for 5 sensitive species that were recommended for survey. These species are:

- Tall Agoseris- *Agoseris elata*
- Peck's penstemon -*Penstemon peckii*
- Porcupine sedge -*Carex hystericina*
- Water lobelia -*Lobelia dortmanna*
- Scheuchzeria- *Scheuchzeria palutris ssp. americana*

Only Peck's penstemon and tall agoseris were found during surveys, and are the focus of the following discussion. There are no *threatened* or *endangered* plants known or suspected to occur.

Peck's penstemon

Peck's penstemon

Peck's penstemon is a rare endemic wildflower found only in the Sisters area. It is identified in the Metolius Late Successional Reserve Assessment as a focal species in pine and mixed conifer forests in seasonally moist microsites. The plant is known to benefit from low intensity fire and needs open sunny habitats to insure flower and seed production. The Metolius Basin project area is an important central core of the plants global population.

Botanists reported Peck's penstemon in the Metolius Basin area as early as 1928 (Oregon Heritage Data Base Records). Several survey efforts for Peck's penstemon were done in the 1970's and 80's. Systematic Forest Service plant surveys for rare plants in the project area began in 1990 and found many new populations. Surveys in 2001 located 21 populations of Peck's penstemon in the project area.

Approximately 25 populations are classified by the Conservation Strategy as "*Protected*". This means that management actions must benefit the plant (i.e., prescribed fire, mowing). Some loss of plants is allowed, but should be minimal. Approximately 33% of the populations in the project area are protected.

Other populations are classified by as "*Managed*". This means they can be experimented on with tools likely to benefit the plant (i.e. thinning without severe ground disturbance). Loss of plants can be up to 20% of population over 500 individuals in size. Approximately 67% of the population in the project area are managed.

Light ground disturbance can create new habitat areas but severe ground disturbance can uproot plants and destroy populations (Vrilakas,1989). Field observations support that selective harvest and thinning that employs light ground disturbance can benefit the plant. Pecks penstemon is often observed in skid trails and some large populations have been found in clearcut areas. The Conservation Strategy for Peck's penstemon (O'Neil 1992) states that, without mitigation, timber harvest can be a threat to the populations. Mitigation could include minimizing soil disturbance in known populations, cleaning up slash (to leave open ground for germination), considering the condition of the population and plant phenology, and preserving the majority of individual plants during the treatment.

There has been one formal study which evaluated the effects of timber harvest on Peck's penstemon (Ingersoll 1993). Plots were established in the Lake Creek Timber sale in the Metolius Basin in 1980 and reread in 1992. Although flowering frequency was observed to be greater in 1992 than in 1980, Ingersoll found that harvest treatments had reduced plant cover and species diversity at the study sites in relation to the degree of soil disturbance.

Other concerns to Peck's penstemon, specific to this project area include closed canopies depress which flowering and sexual reproduction, deep needle duff preventing germination, noxious weeds occupy available habitat, and invading nonnative grass (*Agropyron intermedium).* This non-native grass was seeded along roadsides and landings in the past, and displaced Peck's penstemon populations.

Tall Agoseris

Tall agoseris was reported within the project area in 1937 (Oregon Heritage Data Base Records). Surveys in 2001 located additional populations of Tall Agoseris.

This rare wildflower is a regional endemic but difficult to identify. Historically, it is known from the length of the Cascades from Washington to California. Its habitat is the dry edges of moist ecotones, including meadows and open woods. The variety of Tall Agoseris found in Sisters is orange and may be genetically different than the yellow Tall Agoseris found elsewhere in Oregon and Washington (personal communication, Kenton Chambers 2002).

Tall Agoseris occurs in areas with little to no canopy cover, leading to the assumption that the species is shade-intolerant. Fires have probably played a role in maintaining some of the open, meadow habitats in which the species occurs (Washington Natural Heritage Program, 2001). There are less than 50 occurrences in Washington and most populations are small. Threats include grazing, competition with non-native species, recreational trampling, and closed canopies. Historic lowland occurrences may have been lost to conversion of habitat.

Other concerns to tall agoseris are the same as discussed for Peck's penstemon.

<u>Management Opportunities.</u> Opportunities for plant restoration and protection are discussed in the Metolius Watershed Analysis (pg. 152), including use of prescribed fire when possible to benefit plants which have evolved with fire, such as Peck's penstemon, and tall agoseris; restoring Allingham Meadow to benefit Peck's penstemon and tall agoseris, and public education focus on role of fire in forested ecosystem.

SURVEY AND MANAGE SPECIES

There is potential habitat for 8 Survey and Manage species, 7 of which require surveys before ground disturbance. These species are:

Vascular plants
- Mingan moonwort -*Botrychium minganense* - A
- Mountain grapefern -*Botrychium monatum* - A
- Mountain lady's slipper -*Cypripedium montanum* - C

Bryophytes
- Luminous cave Moss *Schistostega pennata* - A
- Ant spearmoss -*Tetraphis geniculata* - A

Lichens
- *Pseudocyphellaria raineriensis* - A

Fungi
- Noble polypore -*Bridgeporous nobilissimus* – A
- Rare truffle - *(Elaphomyces anthracinus)* –B

Potential habitats were surveyed according to existing protocols. Category A are …, Category B are …, while category C are….Additional survey effort was accomplished for the Ant spear moss, Tetraphis genicultata, though none was found.

Rare Truffle

The only Survey and Manage species known to exist in the project area is the rare truffle *(Elaphomyces anthracinus)*. Its status is Survey and Manage Category B (manage all known sites). This rare truffle is known from only 2 sites in Oregon, both are in the project area near Riverside Campground. It was identified as a Focal Species because it represents habitat requirements for fungi species that are ectomycorrhizal associates in mature pine forests. There is no survey requirement.

The species is believed to be at high risk of extirpation under the Northwest Forest plan because of its rarity and its dependent mycorrhizal association with old growth ponderosa pine.

Relatively little is known about the ecology of this truffle. It is presumed to form ectomyorrhizal connections to its host old growth pine and therefore disturbance that affects the host will potentially affect this taxa. Fire is considered a potential threat, as are actions that damage host trees and disturb the soil occupied by host tree roots. This includes logging that removes host trees, and other actions that disturb the soil (Castellano and O'Dell 1997).

Recommended management of this species includes managing an area large enough to maintain habitat and microclimate of the population, maintaining dominance of host trees, minimizing disruption of soil, and managing tree diseases to minimize loss of host trees. The Regional expert on this species was consulted for management recommendations.

COMPETING AND UNWANTED VEGETATION

There are two considerations for competing and unwanted vegetation relevant to this project: noxious weeds, and grass and sedges that may compete with reforestation. Shrubs and dense stands of small trees were not considered in this analysis because amounts of these two components that are within the historic range of variability are desirable and important habitat elements. Proposed actions are expected to allow fire to be reintroduced into the project area as a natural control of shrubs and small trees.

There is high probability habitat for undiscovered weeds sites, in old harvest units, in the private timberland interface, and along major road corridors. Approximately 36% of the project area was surveyed in 2001 and major roads within the area were surveyed for noxious weeds and individual plants were handpulled in 2002.

Spotted and Diffuse Knapweed- These two knapweed species are the noxious weeds of greatest concern in the project area. Knapweeds are aggressive invaders but have a passive seed dispersal mechanism requiring seed transport, such as by water along intermittent waterways or more often by vehicle tires along roadways. Treatment priority for knapweeds is very high because of the risk of transport by logging equipment.

Dalmation Toadflax - Dalmation Toadflax has been rare in the area but is also of concern because of its increasing presence outside the project area in Sisters and Central Oregon.

Scotch Broom – This noxious shrub has been increasing in moist areas of the Metolius Basin and is of particular concern because of the longevity of seed, which may last decades after a plant is removed.

St Johns Wort – This noxious weed species has been a lower treatment priority because it does not appear to be as aggressive as other weeds species but may become a greater problem if extensive ground disturbance occurs adjacent to larger populations. It may be very persistent once established because of its ability to spread by rhizomes.

Table 3-21 and Figure 3-**9** show the known weed sites within and adjacent to the project area.

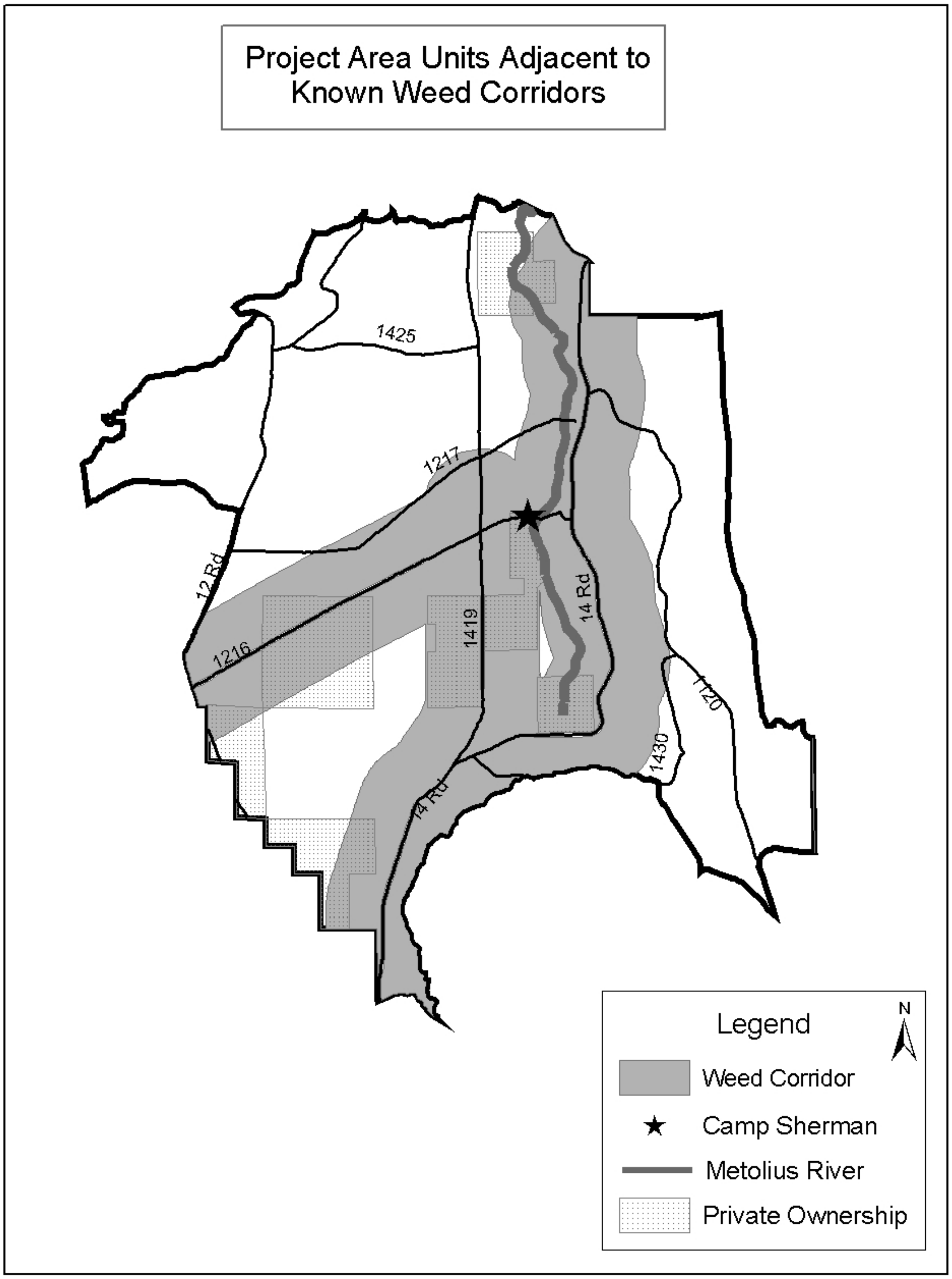


Figure 3-9. Locations of known Noxious Weeds along primary roads.

Table 3-21. Known Noxious Weed Sites.

Location	Noxious Weed Species Present	Intensity of infestation And area	Treatment History
Forest Rd 11 from Hwy 20	Diffuse knapweed Spotted knapweed	Scattered plants along 2 miles in project area	Herbicide, handpulling, & biological control
Forest Rd 14	Diffuse knapweed Spotted knapweed Dalmation Toadflax Scotch Broom	Scattered plants along 10 miles in project area	Hand pulling Biocontrol
Forest Rd 14/900	St Johns Wort Diffuse knapweed Spotted knapweed Dalmation Toadflax	Point location less than 1 acre within project area	Handpulling
Hwy 20	Diffuse knapweed Spotted knapweed	Scattered plants along 17 miles outside but adjacent to project area	Herbicide, handpulling, & biological control
Forest Rd 1419/1420	Scotch Broom	Scattered plants along 1 mile within project area	Handpulling
Forest Rd 1216	St Johns Wort	Scattered plants along 3 miles within project area	Biocontrol

Aggressive non-native plants, or noxious weeds, can invade and displace native plant communities causing long-lasting management problems. Noxious weeds can displace native vegetation, increase fire hazards, reduce the quality of recreational experiences, poison livestock, and replace wildlife forage. By simplifying complex plant communities, weeds reduce biological diversity and threaten rare habitats.

Risk Ranking

There is a high risk for the introduction or spread of noxious weeds into the project area, based on the combination of the following three factors:

1. There are known weeds in/adjacent to project area on Highway 20 and the Forest Road 14
2. 5 out of 8 possible vectors[17] are present
3. Project operation in/adjacent to weed population

The 5 vectors that may increase the risk of weed introduction include the potential use of heavy equipment in the project area, the presence of some Off-Highway Vehicles in the area, some pack

[17] Vectors that can lead to the risk of weed introduction include: 1) heavy equipment, 2) importing soil/cinders, 3) Off-Highway Vehicle use, 4) grazing, 5) pack animals, 6) plant restoration, 7) recreationists (hikers, mountain bikers), and 8) Forest Service or other vehicles

animals visit the area, plant restoration may be planned, recreationists are present, and frequent vehicle use.

Soil

This topic provides background addressing Key Issue number 4, water quality and soil health

Landscape Characteristics

The Metolius Basin project area is located within the volcanic Cascade Range of Oregon, where essentially all landforms, rocks, and soil are products of volcanism, glaciation, and major earth movements. The landscape of the project area is characterized by gently sloping plains of glacial outwash which are surrounded by hills and ridges of lava that rise above the outwash plains (Metolius Watershed Analysis, 1995). Elevation ranges from about 2,950 feet in the northeastern portion along the northern boundary to about 4,100 feet on lower slopes of Green Ridge along the eastern boundary. The eastern portion contains moderately sloping to steep slopes (20 to 70 percent) of volcanic materials that resulted from faulting which formed the Green Ridge escarpment. Glaciers did not affect this landform, and rock outcrop is common on the steeper slopes. The gently sloping plains (0 to 10 percent slopes) in the basin contain glacial outwash as the major underlying soil parent material. Glacial till also occurs on the higher elevation landforms to the west, but dominant overlaying soils have developed from a number of pumice and ash deposits, including Mazama Ash (Crater Lake deposit), Blue Lake cinders, Sand Mountain ash, Mt Washington ash, as well as other volcanic deposits (Craigg, 2002). Most soil materials have been reworked by running water and deposited over the landscape ranging in thickness from 20 to greater than 40 inches. Dominant soils consist of sand sized and smaller particles resulting in sandy loam soil textures. On the west side of the planning area, limited areas with Blue Lake cinder deposits have soils with coarser gravel sized cinders.

Water is transmitted rapidly through these soil materials, and most water yielded from these lands is delivered to streams as deep seepage and subsurface flow. Surface runoff generally occurs only on localized areas of shallow and moderately deep soils (20 to 40 inches) associated with rock outcrop during high intensity storms or when the ground is frozen. Several perennial and intermittent streams occur within the project area (see Watershed/Riparian/Fish section).

The project area contains five Eco-types and 17 ecological landtype units based on similarities in landforms, geology, and climatic conditions that influence defined patterns of soil and vegetation (Craigg, 2002). Similar landtypes were grouped to develop four major ecological types and one additional type of limited extent (Upper Deschutes Soil Survey, 1999). The biophysical characteristics of these ecological land units can be interpreted to identify hazards, suitability, and productivity potentials for natural resource planning and management. This basic information provides a context within which to assess existing conditions relative to the range of inherent variability and desired future condition.

Sensitive Soil Types

Criteria for identifying sensitive soils to management are listed in the (Deschutes LRMP, Appendix 14, Objective 5). These criteria include slopes over 30%, frost pockets, seasonal or year-long high water tables, extremely rocky areas, and soils that have high or extreme erosion hazard ratings. Sensitive soils within the project area include soils with seasonal high water tables, windthrow hazards, and soils on slopes greater than 30 percent. Approximately 39 percent (5,721 acres) of National Forest System lands within the project area contain landtypes with localized areas of sensitive soils. Landtype delineations for Concern Type 2 (Table 3-22) contain localized areas with seasonally high water tables in drainage bottoms, swales, and depressions during certain months of the year. The sensitive portions of these landtypes are confined to specific segments of the dominant landform and they are generally too small to delineate on maps. Surface erosion is not a primary concern within the project area due to the extent of gently sloping to moderately steep landforms and the inherent porosity of representative soils. Sensitive soils that occur within proposed activity areas are discussed in the Soil Resource section of Chapter 4 (Environmental Consequences).

Table 3-22. Landtype Acres that contain localized areas of Sensitive Soils within the Metolius Basin project area (Natural Resources Conservation Service, Upper Deschutes Soil Survey, 1999).

Map Unit Symbol	Map Unit Name (soil series names and soil phases)	Type of Concern**	Acres
16E	Belrick-Douthit Complex, 30-50 % slope	2	396
29A	Cryaquolls, 0-3 % slope	1	153
143B	Suiloten-Circle Complex, 0-8 % slope	1	3,059
161E	Windego-Smiling Complex, 30-50 % slope	2	1,061
163E	Windego-Smiling-Rock Outcrop Complex, 30-70 % slope	2	829
164A	Wizard Sandy Loam, 0-3 % slope	1	223

**Management Concerns

(1) Perched water table, especially during spring runoff period.
Windthrow hazard due to shallow rooting depths in wet areas.
(2) Slopes greater than 30 percent limit ground-based equipment operations.

Management Direction

Forest Plan direction is to promote maintenance or enhancement of soil productivity. Alternative management practices will be developed and mitigating measures implemented when activities will result in detrimental soil impacts (Forest Plan page 4-70, SL-1). Standard and Guideline (Sl-3) requires that a minimum of 80 percent of an activity area be left in a condition of acceptable productivity potential for trees and other managed vegetation following land management activities. Standard and Guideline (SL-4) directs the use of rehabilitation measures when the cumulative impacts of management activities are expected to cause damage exceeding soil quality standards and guidelines on more than 20 percent of an activity area. Standard and Guideline (SL-5) limits the use of mechanical equipment in sensitive soil areas. Operations will be restricted to existing logging facilities (i.e., skid trails, landings) and roads, whenever feasible.

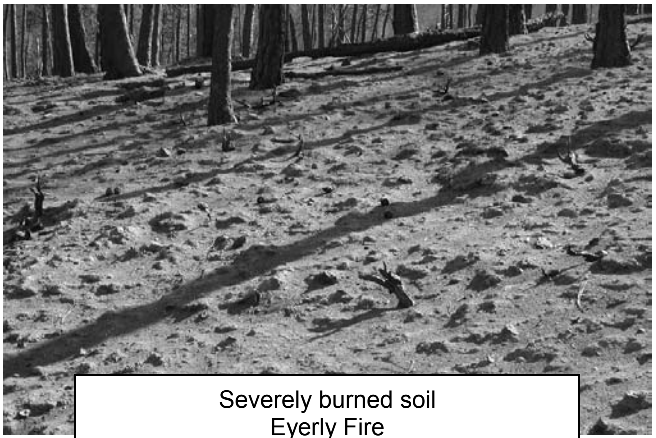
The Pacific Northwest Region developed soil quality standards and guidelines that limit detrimental soil disturbances associated with management activities (FSM 2520, R-6 Supplement No. 2500-98-1). This Regional guidance supplements Forest Plan standards and guidelines, which are designed to protect or maintain soil productivity. Detrimental soil impacts are those that meet the criteria described in the Soil Quality Standards listed below.

Detrimental Compaction in volcanic ash/pumice soils is an increase in soil bulk density of 20 percent, or more, over the undisturbed level.

Detrimental Puddling occurs when the depth of ruts or imprints is six inches or more.

Detrimental Displacement is the removal of more than 50 percent of the A horizon from an area greater than 100 square feet, which is at least 5 feet in width.

Severely Burned soils are considered to be detrimentally disturbed when the mineral soil surface has been significantly changed in color, oxidized to a reddish color, and the next one-half inch blackened from organic matter charring by heat conducted through the top layer.



Severely burned soil
Eyerly Fire
Sisters Ranger District

The Regional supplement to the Forest Service Manual (FSM 2520, R-6 Supplement No. 2500-98-1) provides policy for planning and implementing management practices which maintain or improve soil and water quality.

When initiating new activities:

1. Design new activities that do not exceed detrimental soil conditions on more than 20 percent of an activity area (this includes the permanent transportation system).
2. In activity areas where less than 20 percent detrimental soil impacts exist from prior activities, the cumulative amount of detrimentally disturbed soil must not exceed the 20 percent limit following project implementation and restoration.
3. In activity areas where more than 20 percent detrimental soil conditions exist from prior activities, the cumulative detrimental effects from project implementation and restoration must, at a minimum, not exceed the conditions prior to the planned activity and should move conditions toward a net improvement in soil quality.

Target Landscape Condition

The primary goal of soil management is to maintain or enhance soil conditions at acceptable levels without impairment of the productivity of the land. The extent of detrimental soil disturbances is minimized through the application of mitigation measures and conservation practices designed to meet management objectives. The land effectively takes in and distributes water, and erosion rates are controlled to near-natural levels. The biological productivity of soils is ensured by management prescriptions that retain adequate supplies of surface organic matter and coarse woody debris.

Scope of the Analysis

The soil resource may be directly, indirectly, and cumulatively affected within each of the 423 activity areas proposed within the project area. An activity area is defined as "the total area of ground impacted activity, and is a feasible unit for sampling and evaluating" (FSM 2520). For the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project, activity area boundaries are considered to be the smallest identified area where the effects of different management practices would occur. Thus, the discussion of soil effects and soil quality standards for the issue measures will be focused on units proposed for silvicultural treatment and fuel treatment areas where prescribed fire is planned.

The best available information about the proposed actions was used in conjunction with the location of activities to analyze the potential effects on the soil resource. Quantitative analyses and professional judgment were used to evaluate the issue measures. This analysis also considered the effectiveness and probable success of implementing the management requirements, mitigation measures and Best Management Practices (Mitigation, Chapter 2). Additional information about the effects of management activities on soils can be found in the Final Environmental Impact Statement for the Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan.

Past Activities

Wild land Fire

Wildfires can cause intense burning of the forest floor that may completely consume the protective surface cover and cause soils to repel water, thereby increasing surface runoff and subsequent erosion. Although fire history data indicates that large fires (greater than 100 acres) have burned portions of the project area within the past 50 years (Metolius Watershed Analysis, Appendix 1, 1995), there is currently little evidence of severely burned soil because native vegetation has recovered and existing sources of ground cover have returned surface erosion rates to near natural levels. Therefore, extensive areas of severely burned soil do not exist within the project area. Any localized evidence of severely burned soil would likely be confined to small areas where individual logs or stumps were completely consumed by fire.

Fuel loadings in previously harvested areas have been reduced, but there is still a risk of intense fires in other portions of the project area due to existing stand conditions. The majority of the project area is facing a moderate to high fire hazard, and this hazard will increase if fuel levels are not reduced (see Fire/Fuels section).

Timber Harvest

Between 1968 and 1996, ground-based logging equipment disturbed soils in portions of 382 harvest units (13,825 acres) within the Metolius Basin project area. Based on harvest history, various silvicultural treatments have occurred within the project area prior to Forest Plan direction. Temporary roads, log landings, and primary skid trails were constructed and used to access harvest units. Varying degrees of soil compaction and displacement have been observed within these units (Craigg, 2002). The majority of past soil disturbances occurred on and adjacent to heavy-use areas such as primary skid trails and log landings. Some long-term, adverse effects to site productivity still exist where topsoil layers were displaced and/or several equipment passes caused deep compaction.

Past harvest history, field observations, research references (Froehlich, 1981, Garland, 1983), and personal communications with timber sale administrators were used to estimate existing soil conditions within the activity areas planned for this project. Conservative estimates were used in Table 4-30 of the DEIS to predict how much surface area is currently impacted by main skid trail systems and log landings. The extent of soil disturbance can vary depending on the types of previous treatment and the intensity of equipment use from past entries. Additional field investigations were conducted after snow melt to estimate the percentages of existing soil conditions in proposed activity areas. Results showed that the average amount of soil impacts was consistent with the estimated percentages presented in the DEIS, but the extent of soil disturbance varied in some activity areas due to different intensities from previous treatments. Past restoration treatments (e.g., thinning, sanitation salvage prescriptions) were approximately 6 percent less than the amounts presented in the DEIS, regeneration treatments (e.g., shelterwood, overstory removal) were approximately 6 percent more, and intermediate partial treatments were approximately the same as the estimated percentages (Soil Specialist Report, Appendix B). Adjustments were made in Table 4-30 to more accurately reflect existing percentages of detrimental soil conditions within proposed activity areas.

Approximately 2,700 acres of soil is currently committed to existing roads and logging facilities within portions of the 423 activity areas proposed for this project. It was determined that 256 of these activity areas (about 60 percent) currently have detrimental soil conditions that exceed 20 percent of the unit area due to past ground disturbances from management activities. Mechanical treatments (i.e., ground based harvest and/or machine piling) are proposed within 238 of these activity areas, and approximately 60 percent of these activity areas (142 units) currently have detrimental conditions that exceed 20 percent of the unit area. The amount of detrimentally disturbed soil ranged from 21 to 40 percent. The majority of these soil disturbances occurred prior to the establishment of Forest Plan standards and guidelines (1990). Estimates of existing percentages of detrimental soil disturbances are displayed for each of the proposed activity areas in Table 4-30 (Environmental Consequences, Soil Resource Section).

Restoration treatments, such as subsoiling, have rehabilitated approximately 37 acres of disturbed soil on skid trails and landings in portions of 21 past harvest units that are now scheduled for re-entry with this project. These restoration acres were deducted in the calculated estimates of detrimentally disturbed soil for these activity areas. Soils committed to existing logging facilities in other activity areas will remain in a detrimental condition until reclamation activities are implemented to improve the hydrologic function and productivity on disturbed soils.

The effects of management activities on soil productivity also depend on the amount of coarse woody debris (CWD) retained or removed on affected sites. Care must be taken during slash disposal and fuels reduction treatments to retain enough logging slash and woody debris (greater than 3 inches in diameter) for long-term nutrient cycling. A minimum of 5 to 10 tons per acre of coarse woody debris should be retained on ponderosa pine sites and 10 to 15 tons per acre on mixed conifer sites to maintain soil productivity (Graham et al. 1991, Graham et al. 1994). A sufficient number of standing dead snags and live trees should also be retained for future recruitment of organic matter.

Fuel loadings in ponderosa pine stands generally range from 5 to 15 tons per acre and mixed conifer stands range from 15 to 45 tons per acre, depending upon past harvest history and stand conditions (Metolius Watershed Analysis, 1995). Prior to the establishment of Forest Plan standards and guidelines (1990), equipment operators were not directed to leave some of the logging slash and natural fuels in treatment areas. Most of these woody materials were concentrated into piles for burning, and current amounts of CWD may be deficient where these practices were used in some previously managed areas. However, even these sites are likely approaching the recommended level because tree mortality and windthrow have caused boles to fall to the ground over time.

Roads

The project area contains approximately 151 miles of existing roads on National Forest System lands (see Roads section). Approximately 125 miles (205 acres) of these existing roads occur within 382 previously managed areas. Approximately 54 miles (92 acres) of roads occur in activity areas proposed for mechanical treatments. It should be noted that road mile estimates within the planned activity areas also included about 35 miles of unclassified roads. The amount of detrimentally disturbed soil committed to existing roads is included in the percentages displayed in Table 4-30 (Chapter 4, Soil Resource Section).

Roads detrimentally disturb soil properties and convert the soil resource to a non-productive condition. Most of the precipitation that falls on compacted road surfaces is transmitted as surface runoff, and roads are primary sources of accelerated surface erosion. The greater the area cleared of surface cover, the greater the erosion potential.

Accelerated erosion and sediment delivery to streams can be reduced through proper maintenance or removal of roads that are no longer needed for future management. Road condition surveys were conducted on most roads within the project area to identify maintenance and reconstruction needs, as well as decommissioning opportunities. It was found that some lower use roads need maintenance to improve surface drainage and reduce erosion (see Roads section). Road maintenance and reconstruction activities will improve current problems on specific roads that will be used as haul routes for this project. The roads analysis also identified several road segments that are recommended for decommissioning treatments. Road obliteration treatments have beneficial effects to the soil resource by improving hydrologic function and productivity on disturbed sites.

Recreational Activities

The concentration of human activity in and around recreation sites can reduce vegetative cover, compact the soil surface, and accelerate erosion. Current recreational activities include developed and dispersed camping, hiking, mountain biking, horseback riding, and limited off-highway vehicle (OHV) use. Intensive recreation use has resulted in impacts to sensitive resources in the Metolius Basin, particularly along rivers and streams (see Recreation section). Since developed recreation sites are commonly located within and adjacent to riparian areas, eroded soil particles can enter streams and affect water quality. Most developed recreation sites are excluded from planned activity areas and hazard trees are removed on an annual basis, as needed. The Forest Service conducts annual maintenance of developed recreation sites to mitigate serious erosion problems and impacts to other resource values.

Short segments of developed system trail (average 0.2 miles) cross through portions of about 80 proposed activity areas. Due to the size of these activity areas, the amount of disturbed soil associated with these trails constitutes less than 0.5 percent of the unit area.

Impacts from dispersed recreation activities are usually found along existing roads and trails. Heavy use of popular dispersed recreation sites typically show substantial resource damage given a combination of overuse, improper camping techniques and insufficient control and maintenance. An inventory of dispersed campsites recorded 41 sites located near streams within the project area. The locations of these dispersed campsites are outside of the buffered activity area boundaries.

The use of OHVs and horses has resulted in miles of user-created trails. Many of these disturbances occurred on old skid trail networks of past harvest areas. Since a conservative approach was used to assess soil disturbances from existing logging facilities (i.e. main skid trails and landings), the impacts from these user-created trails are reasonably included in the figures presented in Table 4-30.

Soil Existing Conditions

Natural events and management disturbances have influenced the current condition of soils in the project area. Natural disturbance patterns (i.e., precipitation events, droughts, insect and disease epidemics, and wildfires) continue to influence erosion processes that give landforms their distinctive appearance and drainage patterns. Ground-disturbing management activities (i.e., timber harvest, road building and recreation use) directly affect soil properties, which in turn influence the productivity and hydrologic function of soils. The magnitude of effects is directly related to the quantity and quality of surface organic matter and soil porosity.

Summary Discussion Relevant to the Issue Measures

Detrimental Soil Disturbance

The primary sources of past detrimental soil disturbances are associated with existing roads and ground-based logging facilities which were used for timber management activities between 1968 and 1996. Of the 423 activity areas proposed within the project area, it was concluded that over 60 percent (256 units) currently have detrimental soil conditions that exceed 20 percent of the unit area. Of the 238 activity areas proposed for mechanical treatments (i.e., ground based harvest and/or machine piling), approximately 60 percent (142 units) currently have detrimental conditions that exceed 20 percent of the unit area. The amount of detrimentally disturbed soil ranged from 21 to 40 percent. Almost all of these past soil disturbances occurred prior to the establishment of Forest Plan standards and guidelines in 1990. Forest Plan and Regional direction is to limit the extent of detrimental soil disturbance to no more than 20 percent within individual activity areas when initiating new activities in areas that currently are below this figure and to not exceed the conditions prior to the planned activity in areas that currently are above 20 percent.

Although intensive recreation use has resulted in soil resource damage in localized portions of the project area, the overall extent of these soil disturbances are relatively minor in comparison to disturbed areas associated with the transportation system and timber management activities.

There is little evidence of severely burned soil from past wildfire events within the project area. This detrimental soil condition would likely be confined to small areas where individual logs or stumps were completely consumed by fire.

Coarse Woody Debris

Adequate amounts of coarse woody debris currently exist within the majority of activity areas to protect the soil surface and provide a long-term source of nutrients as these organic materials gradually decompose. In some portions of the project area, fire suppression has resulted in vegetation conditions that have fuel loadings in excess of historic pre-settlement conditions (Craigg, 2002). There are some older harvest units, prior to Forest Plan direction (1990), where past management activities likely resulted in less than the desired amount of coarse woody debris (CWD) on the ground. It is expected that previously managed areas have been improving towards optimum conditions as additional woody materials have accumulated through natural mortality, windfall, and recruitment of fallen snags over time. Additional information is provided in Table 3-16 on the amount of down wood.

Project Design and Mitigation

Cumulative levels of existing and predicted amounts of new soil disturbance need to be considered to determine whether soil quality standards will be met. For activity areas that have already been impacted by previous management, project plans need to include options for avoiding, reducing, and mitigating adverse impacts from project activities to meet soil quality standards (Chapter 2, Mitigation Measures).

Water Quality

This topic provides background addressing Key Issue number 4, water quality and soil health

The subwatersheds in the Metolius Basin project area were evaluated using stream surveys, watershed analysis, field observations, engineering, silviculture, aerial photo interpretation, GIS, and Cumulative Watershed Effects analysis.

ANALYSIS AREA

The Metolius Basin project lies within the Upper Metolius and Why-chus 5th field Watersheds. The 17,000 acre project area includes part of seven 6th field subwatersheds Table 3-23, Figure 3-10). The project area is dissected to the east and west by the Metolius River.

Table 3-23. Watersheds, Subwatersheds, and Approximate Acreage Within the Metolius Basin Project Area.

5th FIELD WATERSHED	6th FIELD SUBWATERSHED	ACREAGE*	ACREAGE* WITHIN PROJECT AREA
Upper Metolius	Cache	11,900	1,150
	Suttle Lake	10,500	1,680
	Scarp	16,400	6,940
	Canyon	21,300	45
	First	5,550	4,480
	Jack	9,830	1,430
Why-chus	Indian Ford	23,200	340

* Acreage calculations are approximate values.

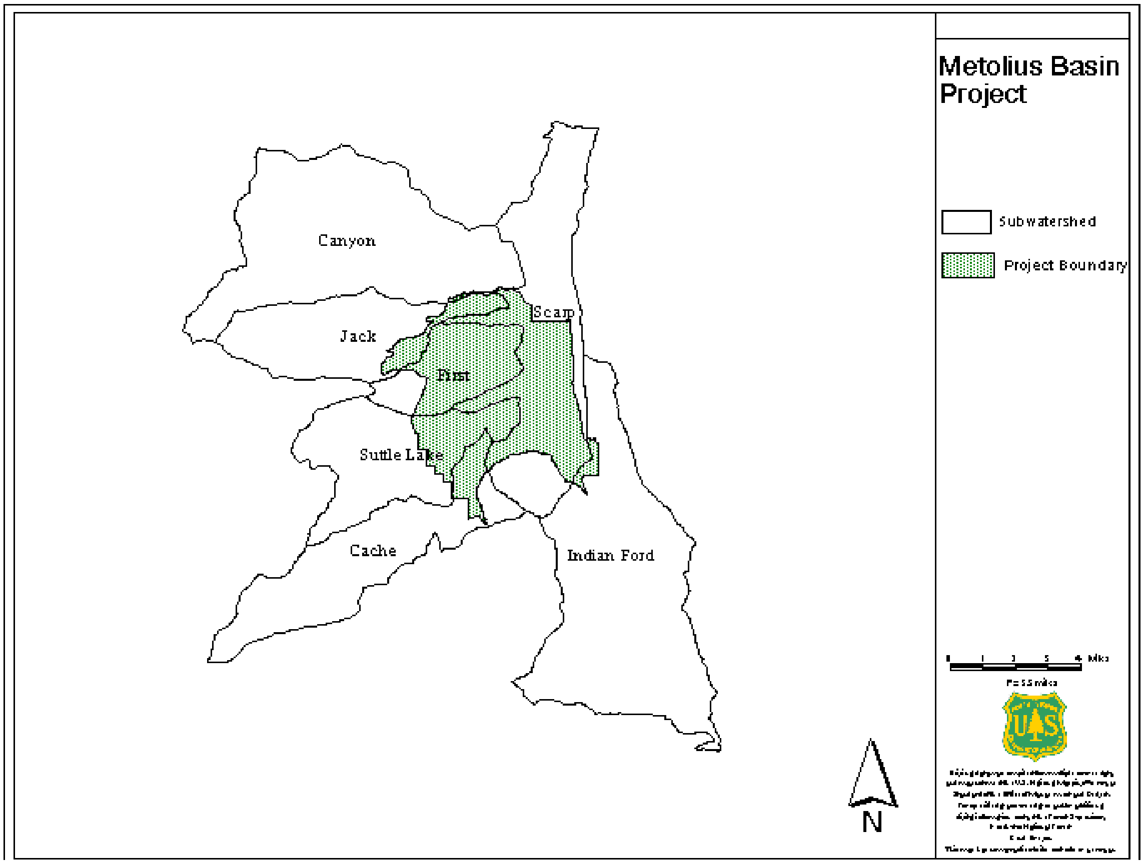


Figure 3-10. Subwatersheds in the Metolius Basin Project Area.

Mean annual precipitation in the area is estimated to be between 25 and 40 inches (Larsen, 1976). Several perennial streams occur within the project area including the Metolius River, Jack Creek, Lake Creek, and Spring Creek. Intermittent streams also occurring in the project area include First Creek and Davis Creek along with numerous other smaller intermittent streams that are not named (Metolius Watershed Analysis, 1996). Slopes range from 0-10% in the basin, and up to 70% on Green Ridge.

Drainage System

The Metolius Drainage is primarily a spring fed system that is periodically fed by many snowmelt-driven, higher elevation ephemeral channels.

The headwaters of the Upper Metolius Watershed originate in the Cascade Mountains and flow east into the glacial outwash landscape with many streams meandering to the Metolius River. Throughout the course of the streams, groundwater inputs may influence flow and water quality.

East of the Metolius River is Green Ridge. Most of the streams are ephemeral and flow for a short distance down the steep escarpment. Most of these streams carry water only during storm events, as is the case in most subwatersheds within the project area (Metolius Watershed Analysis, 1996). The Upper Metolius 5th Field Watershed (excluding the Cache Creek Subwatershed) is a Tier 1 Key Watershed based on the presence of bull trout and its contribution to anadromous salmonid conservation. High water quality and its contribution to the Deschutes Basin is also an important feature of the watershed. Key watersheds serve as refugia which are the basis of most species conservation strategies. To meet Northwest Forest Plan direction, the Metolius Watershed Analysis was completed in 1996. The Northwest Forest Plan also directs that road mileage be reduced in Key Watersheds, which is an objective on this project.

Description of 6th Field Subwatersheds

Jack Subwatershed: This subwatershed is dissected to the north and south by Jack Creek. Jack Creek is a very stable stream system with seasonal fluctuations in flow due to irrigation withdrawals in the summer and seasonal intermittent flow from tributaries.

First Subwatershed: This subwatershed is dissected to the north and south by First Creek. First Creek is a relatively unstable stream system with a "flashy" flow response to storm events (i.e. response times in peak flow are shorter than normal in response to storm events). There is evidence of down-cutting and bank erosion within the First Creek Drainage.

Scarp Subwatershed: This subwatershed is dissected to the east and west by the Metolius River. The Metolius River is a very stable river for its size and has very consistent discharge patterns on an annual basis. It incorporates the west aspect of Green Ridge, which includes many ephemeral stream channels.

Suttle Lake Subwatershed: This subwatershed incorporates Suttle Lake and is dissected to the north and south by the 3.8 mile Lake Creek. Irrigation diversions, dams, and bridges exist within this section. Lake Creek is the first tributary to the Metolius River and can significantly influence water quality in the Metolius. Lake Creek is on Oregon's 303(d) list for exceeding summertime maximum stream temperatures. Flow in Lake Creek is delayed and somewhat regulated due to upstream water storage in wetlands, ponds, and Suttle Lake. Lake Creek water sources are from Blue Lake, Link Creek, Suttle Lake system, springs, and intermittent Cache Creek. South Fork Lake Creek is considered the mainstem stream and North Fork and Middle Forks of Lake Creek could be considered as irrigation diversion ditches.

Based on analysis during the Metolius Watershed Assessment, Suttle Lake Subwatershed is experiencing a moderate reduction in soil quality, and moderate to high increase in sediment delivery and flow regimes. A decrease in water quality and clarity is occurring in Link Creek and small lakes with the subwatershed (Houslett, 1998). Overall riparian condition within the watershed is fair. There are localized riparian areas that are in poor to extremely poor condition as a result of recreation, roads, and private land use.

Cache Subwatershed: This subwatershed is dissected to the north and south by Cache Creek. Cache Creek is a tributary to Lake Creek, yet only flows water into Lake Creek during large flood events or periods of high water table. Cache Creek flowed over Highway 20 during the 1996 flood and reached Lake Creek for a period of weeks. Field observations on Cache Creek June 24, 1999 showed evidence of heavy bedload movement derived from spring runoff or flood events. The cause of excess sediment is not apparent at this time, but may be from Dry Creek, a short, perennial non-fish bearing stream outside of the project area.

Indian Ford Subwatershed: This subwatershed is dissected to the east and west by Indian Ford Creek. Unlike the other subwatersheds in the Metolius Basin project area, Indian Ford Subwatershed is in the Why-chus 5th Field Watershed. Indian Ford Creek is a low gradient spring-fed stream that is a tributary to Squaw Creek. Diversions have resulted in reduced flows, high water temperatures, and low dissolved oxygen levels. Nutrient enrichment and riparian camping have lowered water quality (Sisters/Why-chus Watershed Analysis, 1998).

Canyon Subwatershed: This subwatershed is dissected to the north and south by Canyon Creek, Brush Creek, Roaring Creek, and Bear Valley Creek. There are approximately 45 acres of proposed treatment within the subwatershed, of which will have no *measurable* adverse effects on the stream systems.

BENEFICIAL USES

Beneficial uses are documented according to criteria by the Oregon Department of Environmental Quality (ODEQ, 1998a). A beneficial use is a resource or activity that would be directly affected by a change in water quality or quantity.

The beneficial uses of water in the Metolius Basin Project Area include public and private domestic water supply, industrial water supply, irrigation, livestock watering, anadromous fish passage, salmonid fish rearing, salmonid fish spawning, resident fish and aquatic life, wildlife and hunting, fishing, boating, water contact recreation, and aesthetic quality (Wild and Scenic River).

Water quality for beneficial uses is maintained and protected through the implementation of the Northwest Forest Plan Aquatic Conservation Strategies and Standards and Guidelines (1994), the Deschutes National Forest Plan Standards and Guidelines including Best Management Practices (BMPs), Metolius Watershed Analysis (1995), the Metolius Wild and Scenic River Management Plan (1996), the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment (1996), and the Why-chus Watershed Analysis (1998).

RIPARIAN RESERVES

Riparian Reserves are designed to best meet the Aquatic Conservation Strategy (ACS) objectives and to provide habitat connectivity for terrestrial and late-successional species. Riparian reserves recommended by the Metolius Watershed Analysis (USDA, 1996) are as follows:

- Permanent streams with fish, natural ponds and lakes are assigned 320 feet beyond the edge of water.

- Wetlands, intermittent streams, permanent streams without fish are assigned 160 feet beyond the edge of water.
- Created ponds and reservoirs are assigned 160 feet beyond the edge of water.

These widths are based on site-potential tree heights. The Metolius Watershed Analysis recommended considering expansion of riparian reserve boundaries to 400 feet on each side of permanent streams and 250 feet on intermittent streams in the Suttle Lake, Jack, First, and Cache Subwatersheds. This is primarily due to low stream densities and high fragmentation, and to provide habitat connectivity through aggregation of riparian reserves where possible (ex. Lake Creek) (Metolius Watershed Analysis, 1996, pp. 147-148). However, this project analysis determined that since riparian reserves were not highly fragmented in the project area, that riparian reserves widths listed above would be adequate.

There are approximately 1917 acres of riparian reserves within the project area. Riparian reserves are important areas to protect from catastrophic impacts to riparian vegetation and soils. Deciduous vegetation contributes organic matter and nutrients to streams, large wood and shade to streams, and help hold stream banks together in floods and filter road runoff from entering the streams. Some of the dense, diverse vegetation along stream corridors that make the streams more susceptible to crown fires are also the conditions that make for diverse floodplain habitats for fish and riparian associated species.

Riparian reserves are also important areas for recreationists, but heavy recreation use has been impacting soils and vegetation. Thinning trees in riparian reserves may open areas to vehicular traffic and increase dispersed trails and camping along the stream banks. Dispersed camping is in high demand and is especially high along Lake Creek and Jack Creek.

Perennial streams in the project area are at a lower risk of wildfire due to the increased humidity and relatively flat terrain. Even though the riparian vegetation may be dense, there is a diversity of plants that may hold moisture all summer and may not burn intensely. If upland conditions are brought into more natural fuel loads, the risk of catastrophic loss of riparian reserves will be reduced.

The distribution of riparian reserves along perennial or intermittent streams varies by subwatershed (Figure 3-11). Much of the riparian reserves of the First Creek subwatershed is comprised of intermittent stream without fish and First Creek itself. The Jack Creek, Suttle Lake and Scarp (Upper Metolius River) riparian reserves are mostly fish bearing.

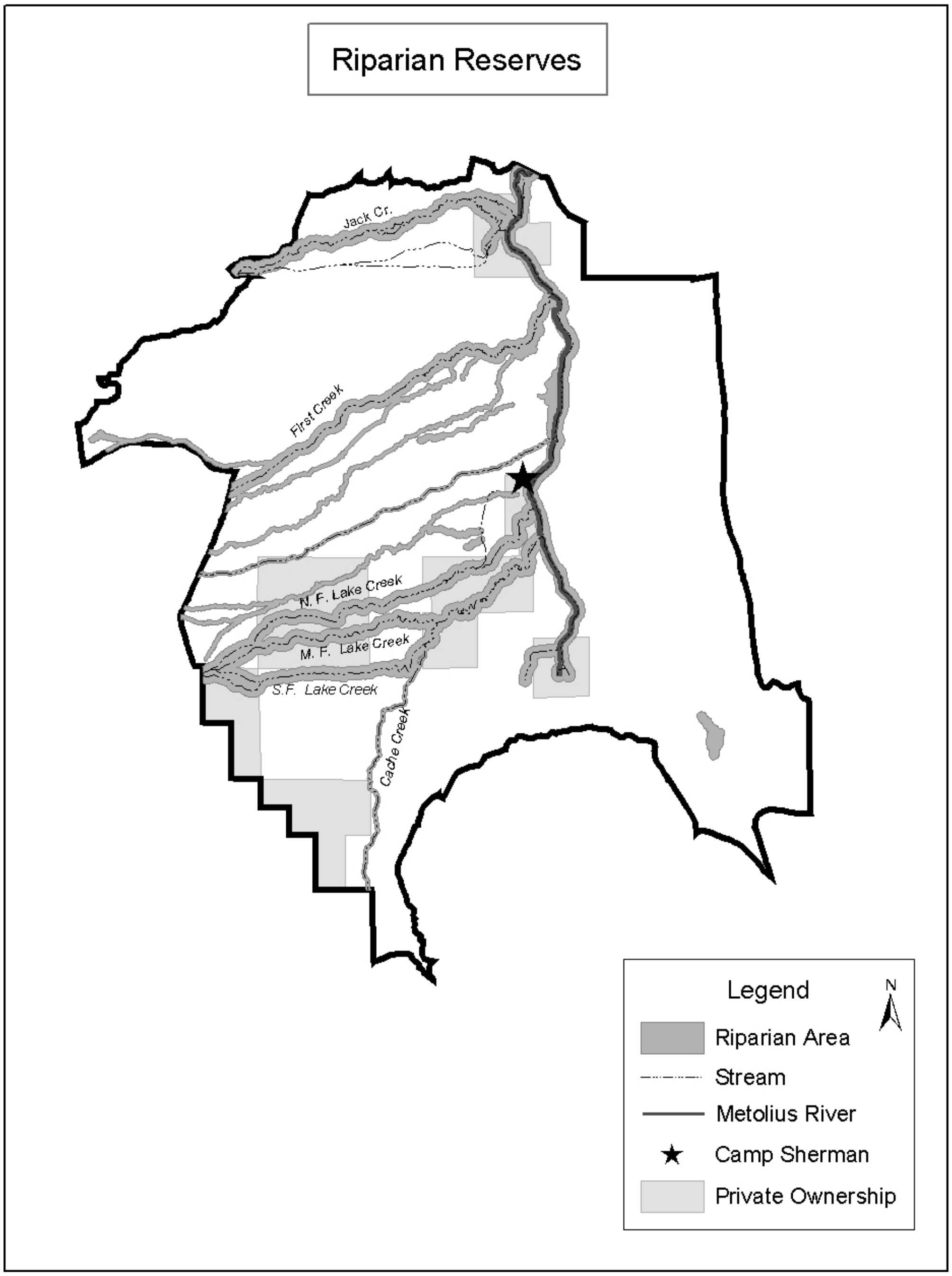


Figure 3-11. Map of riparian reserves of the project area.

Riparian vegetation along the riparian reserves is dominated by wet mixed conifer plant associations in the First Creek and Lake Creek subwatershed. The low broad flood plains extend the range of the mixed conifer to the east. The Metolius River and Jack Creek are dominated by dry ponderosa pine plant associations. All perennial streams have riparian plant associations dominated by mountain alder, serviceberry, wild rose, snowberry and sedge.

Stands of large trees are important to riparian reserves in providing a diversity of habitats in the floodplain and instream. Large tree forests provide increased shade and retain soil moisture later into the year. The majority of riparian stands along Lake Creek and the Metolius River are dominated by large trees (Table 3-24). Large tree dominated stands comprise nearly half of the area along First Creek and the intermittent streams in that watershed. Jack Creek has few acres that are dominated by large trees, although large trees are scattered throughout the riparian reserve.

Table 3-24. Acres in Riparian Reserves that meet the possible old growth definition, based on size of trees. The definition is 13 trees per acre over 21 inch DBH in ponderosa pine stands and 15 trees per acre over 21 inch DBH for mixed conifer.

Acres of Possible Old Growth by Subwatershed					
Cache	First	Jack	Scarp	Suttle Lake	Total
20	392	37	233	196	878

Over half of the riparian forest stands have densities above the upper management zone, based on average basal area, and nearly one quarter of the stands evaluated were over 200 ft^2 of basal area. It is predicted that, even though riparian areas typically have denser vegetation than upland forest stands, these dense conditions are outside of the historical range of variability (Metolius Research Natural Area unpublished data).

Riparian stands are dominated by small trees in ponderosa pine in the First, Jack and Suttle subwatersheds. The riparian reserve along the Metolius River (Scarp) was dominated by stands with large ponderosa pine, with small tree stands less common. First Creek had a sizable proportion of the watershed in small to large trees in mid seral stages of mixed conifer stands

<u>Desired and Existing Condition.</u> The desired condition of riparian reserves is outlined in the Northwest Forest Plan Aquatic Conservation Strategy Objectives (Northwest Forest Plan ROD, B-11). Objectives include providing for travel and dispersal corridors for many terrestrial animals and plants and provide for greater connectivity within the watershed.

Riparian Reserves should provide large wood, stable and vegetated streambanks and flood prone areas, stream shade, a vegetative filter for runoff from roads, a diversity of vegetative conditions to which associated species have been adapted, and a network of uninterrupted habitats to serve as connectors for species that have reduced mobility.

Existing conditions of riparian reserves within the project area range from good to poor. Many riparian areas could benefit from a light to moderate reduction in tree densities to promote tree growth in remaining trees for stream shade, and reduce the risk of loss to wildfire. One such example is Lake Creek, where predominately down fuel loads and tree densities are very high. Water quality can be protected by reducing the hazard of catastrophic wildfire by thinning areas of high mortality and areas that are out of the range of natural variability. In other localized areas, roads, recreation and private land use have degraded riparian reserves. Prescribed fire could also be used as a tool to reduce the risk of catastrophic wildfire and protect water quality from sediment into streams and increased stream temperature from the loss over vegetative shade.

303(D) LISTED STREAMS:

The objective of the Clean Water Act is to restore and maintain the chemical, physical, and biological integrity of all waters. A portion of the proposed project area is in a 6th field subwatershed with a stream on the 303(d) list. From the mouth to Suttle Lake, the North and South Forks of Lake Creek do not meet the standard for water temperature in salmonid rearing streams (64.0^{o}F) established by Oregon Department of Environmental Quality (1998 Database of Waterbodies considered for 303(d) Listing in Oregon). The North Fork Lake Creek data shows a 7-day average of daily maximum stream temperatures of 73^{o}F in 1990 and 1991. The South Fork Lake Creek shows 7-day average daily maximum stream temperatures of up to 80^{o}F in 1991 (USFS Sisters Ranger District data). However, it is predicted that higher stream temperatures in Lake Creek are due to the influence of the water temperature from Suttle Lake, the primary source of Lake Creek (Houslet, 1999). The large surface area (253 acres) and low velocity of Suttle Lake promote warming of surface water. Data from past Suttle Lake projects has been sent to DEQ in an attempt to remove Lake Creek from the 303(d) list. It is assumed that with the application of proposed mitigation measures outlined in Chapter 2, the proposed project will have no measurable adverse effects on the listed 303(d) parameters of Lake Creek.

METOLIUS WILD AND SCENIC RIVER

The Metolius River was designated as a part of the National Wild and Scenic system in 1988, and a River Management Plan was complete in 1997. This plan provides direction to protect and enhance the 8 outstandingly remarkable values of scenic quality, recreation, cultural resources, geology, water quality, fisheries, wildlife, and ecological values. The portions of the Metolius River that is within the project area is classified as “recreation”, and is to be managed to “protect and perpetuate a recreation experience in a historic setting amidst the beauty of the Metolius River and its surrounding ponderosa pine forest” (ROD:1). The Management Plan recognized that, in certain areas, the upland and riparian vegetation in the river corridor was outside the range of desired conditions. The plan provides direction on the use of vegetation management to move forest conditions toward healthy, open pine stands in the uplands, and large trees and denser shrubs in the riparian areas.

Roads

This topic provides background addressing Key Issue number 5, road access

EXISTING TRANSPORTATION SYSTEM

Within this project area there are 151.3 miles of road under Forest Service jurisdiction, including 55.3 miles of inactivated (closed) roads (though some have been breached or re-opened by the public). This leaves 96.0 miles of open road, for an open road density of 3.6 miles per square mile (see Table 3-25).

Table 3-25. Existing Road Miles and Densities within the Project Area.

Types of Road	Miles within the project area	Road density (miles/sq. mile)
Entire Project Area (including the Metolius Heritage Area)		
All Roads (open and closed)	151.3	5.7
Open Roads[18]	96.1	3.6
Baseline Roads (“primary” + “secondary” roads)	62.4	2.3
Primary	27.9	1.0
Secondary	34.5	1.3
Other Roads – (all roads, including inactivated roads, not included under baseline roads,)	88.9	3.3
County and Private Roads	9.9	0.4
Metolius Heritage Area Only		
All Roads (open and closed)	87.1	5.7
Open Roads in the Heritage Area[19]	47.8	3.1
Heritage Area Baseline Roads (“primary” + “secondary” roads)	31.3	2.1
Heritage Other Roads - all roads, including inactivated roads, not included under baseline roads)	55.8	3.7

The Land and Resource Management Plan lists density guidelines for the project area at 1.5 miles per square miles within the Metolius Heritage area and 2.5 miles per square mile elsewhere. However, in the Metolius Heritage area baseline road density alone is greater than the guidelines density, at 2.1 miles per square mile. It will require a close look with the local community to

[18] Total Project Area = 26.6 sq. miles
[19] The Metolius Heritage Area is approximately 9,734 acres or 15.2 square miles

determine which of the baseline roads, if any, the public is willing to close. These guideline densities will be used as thresholds for further evaluation. No baseline roads were proposed for closure under this project analysis.

Roads in the project area which are classified as Highway Safety Act roads include 11, 1110, 12, 1216, 1217, 14, 1419, 1420, 1400140, and 1400900.

Road condition surveys were conducted on most roads within the Metolius Basin project area to identify maintenance and reconstruction needs. The only maintenance concerns were found on lower use roads, and could be addressed with the addition of a few drain-dips with lead-out ditches to improve surface drainage and reduce erosion, and brushing and limbing where needed to improve sight distance and safety.

Roads Analysis

In 1997 the Sisters Ranger District identified baseline roads considered necessary for maintaining public and administrative access to National Forest lands. These roads were identified as either primary or secondary roads. Roads not selected as primary or secondary (those classified as "other" roads) include currently inactivated roads and open roads that need site specific analysis to determine whether they should be inactivated, decommissioned or returned to secondary status.

In 2001, The National Forest System Road Management Policy required a science-based transportation analysis be developed for every National Forest, consistent with changes in public demands and use of National Forest resources. This direction focuses on assuring that construction, reconstruction, and maintenance of roads minimize adverse environmental impacts; that unneeded roads are decommissioned and restoration of ecological processes are initiated; and that additions to the National Forest System road network are only those deemed essential for forest resource management and use. A Forest-wide road analysis is being completed on the Deschutes National Forest, assessing all main roads across the forest, including within the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project area. The project-level road analysis that was conducted for this project area incorporated assessment recommendations for the main roads from the Forest-wide road analysis, and information from the previous Sisters Ranger District road assessment, then focused on reviewing the remainder of all roads in the project area (a summary of findings from the Road Analysis can be found in Appendix E).

Through the recent road analysis, many road miles (particularly short road segments in or adjacent to riparian or other sensitive resource areas) within the Metolius Basin project area were recommended for inactivation or decommissioning by the planning team (including many user-created roads within riparian areas). Finding a balance that addresses both the need for public access and the risks associated with roads is essential. The proper balance will result in a more efficient and affordable road system with less risk to the environment and public safety than currently exists. In addition, reducing road miles can mitigate potential watershed effects from timber harvest activities used to reduce fuel loads. A range of road closures is analyzed under each of the Alternatives of this project (see Chapter 2, Tables 2-5).

The baseline road system, in general, is in good condition and will safely carry the expected administrative traffic. Some secondary roads, and open roads in the "other" category, will be further evaluated for maintenance needs when specific haul routes are identified for this project. The Sisters Ranger District coordinates with Friends of Metolius on an annual basis to re-close old roads in the basin which have been breached by off-highway vehicle use.

Economic and Social Values

Local Economy

Markets for small diameter logs

Consistent supply is a primary factor, but other factors that can equally impact timber sales [of small diameter logs] include distance to log supply, efficiency of processing technology matched to smaller log size, and fluctuations in lumber/chip market prices. Each affects the price a buyer is willing to pay for logs. If the bid price a buyer is willing to pay meets or exceeds the minimum cost recovery price set by the Forest Service, a sale may proceed. If the bid price falls below the minimum, no sale occurs. All of these factors have contributed to decreasing the timber buying potential in the region.

Markets and Processing Options for Small Diameter Trees, Mater Engineering, 2002

Wood Products/Forestry. Timber sales from the Deschutes National Forest used to provide employment opportunities to local communities that were dependent on timber-harvest related employment. However, over the last several decades, all but one of the primary log processing mill and many of the secondary wood processing plants in Deschutes, Jefferson and Crook Counties have closed down due to limited supplies of material. The economy is much more diversified in these counties than it had been over the last 20 years, and are no longer primarily dependent on agricultural and forestry related business (Central Oregon Intergovernmental Council, 2002).

The impact of this trend is the loss of skills, equipment and manufacturing capacity that can help implement forest restoration and fuel reduction projects. Currently, the wood material that comes off the Sisters Ranger District in the last few years has been transported to mills in Madras, Prairie City, Gilchrest, and in the Willamette Valley (Mater Engineering, 2002). In addition, more of the skilled labor and equipment to harvest wood products on the Deschutes National Forest have come from outside the local area. This adds to the net cost of restoration work.

Declines in timber harvests over the past several years, in response to changing social values, have subsequently contributed to significant declines in payment levels to communities. Historically, 25 percent of the gross receipts collected by the Forest Service from the use of National Forest System lands and resources (including timber sales) were returned to the States as a source of funding for schools and roads. Payments to counties were based on the amount of National Forest System land within a county and comprised an important element of local budgets.

In response to this decline, on October 30, 2000, (Public Law 106-393), H.R. 2389, the Secure Rural Schools and Community Self-Determination Act of 2000 (Act) was signed into law by President Clinton. Counties now have the option of continuing to receive payments under the 25 Percent Fund Act or electing to receive their share of the average of the three highest payments during the years from 1986 to 1999.

Other natural resources employment in and adjacent to the project area is related to the administration of the National Forest lands on the Sisters Ranger District, and coordination with other land and resource-based agencies which work in the area.

<u>Leisure Services.</u> Within the project area the primary employment is within the leisure services sector, in local lodges, resorts, and concessionaire-operated Forest Service campgrounds. The local Camp Sherman store provides supplies for visitors and residences.

Costs to Consider in this Analysis

The above discussion suggests that there may be potentially high costs for removing smaller diameter wood material from the forest, particularly if local markets and skills are not available. Other costs to consider under this analysis relate to full implementation of all restoration activities (mowing, burning, disposal of fuels related to thinning), and of road decommissioning and inactivation. Another consideration is the potential cost-savings for wildfire suppression under the action alternatives. Estimates of these values are discussed under the Economics Section in Chapter 4.

Stewardship Contracting

Due to declines in timber harvests from federal lands in the last several years, several initiatives have evolved to build broader linkages between watershed restoration and healthy communities. In 1999, section 347 of the Appropriations Bill was passed authorizing the Forest Service to enter into several dozen stewardship contract demonstration projects, which allow the Forest Service to combine procurement contracts and timber sale contracts to more efficiently accomplish ecosystem restoration. To address local concerns about the use of commercial timber sales to implement the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project, and Sisters Ranger District applied for and was selected as a demonstration site in 2002. See Appendix B for more information about Stewardship Contracting.

An objective of applying stewardship contracting to the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project is to provide opportunities to build and enhance local contractors' skills and equipment through restoration work. Matching watershed restoration needs and contracting with residents and firms has been increasingly emphasized as an alternative to diversifying rural economies to benefit the economic and social well-being of local communities.

Social Values

Local residents are concerned about protecting and restoring the beautiful Metolius Basin and preserving values associated with enjoyment of the landscape. Management actions may affect people's value associated with ecosystems. The preamble to the Metolius Conservation Areas management standards and guidelines in the Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan (pg. 4-164) clarify the importance of social values in the Metolius Basin.

> **Metolius Conservation Management Areas**
>
> *The upper Metolius Basin is an inspiring forest setting. For decades people have found the Metolius to be a special place where they are relieved from the stresses of everyday life amidst a unique natural beauty that exists in few other places. In many families, a tradition of recreation use and love of the Metolius has been handed down over several generations.*
>
> LRMP, pg. 4-164

Beliefs reflect what people think is true about something and can be a reason a person has one or more attitudes. They are subject to change based on new information, experiences or learning. Values reflect what people consider to be precious to them. They represent goals or standards of behavior that form the basis for their attitudes and beliefs. Values are deep-rooted and resistant to change. Core values influence people's perceptions about land management activities (Haynes and Horne 1997).

Understanding the beliefs and values of the various members of the public, and balancing management decisions among a variety of opinions and interest regarding ecosystem management has changed over time. Forests valued because of their utility to humans have traditionally led natural resource management policies. However, over the past decade, the view of preserving forests in their existing condition, without active management, has increased (Steel 1994).

People interested in the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project have wide ranging values, and there are some conflicting opinions about whether the forest should be actively managed to achieve outcomes people desire or passively managed by allowing nature to achieve its own course. Though a few people hold firm beliefs on either end of this spectrum of active or passive management, most people share a mix of values and perspectives.

Ecological values are associated with functions and services provided by the biophysical environment such as air quality, water quality, protection and maintenance of plant and animal species. Functions and services associated with desired conditions for the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project area include, water quality, and late-successional habitats that sustains viable fish and wildlife populations, and vegetation composition and structure and fire regimes within an expected range of variation depict the functions and services provided by the area.

Spiritual and aesthetic values include beliefs that the environment provides people with scenic quality, solitude and personal renewal, feelings of attachment to specific places, an intrinsic value of knowing that natural areas exist for their own sake, and the desire to leave a healthy environment for future generations (Bengston 1999). Sense of place or place attachment has a variety of interpretations mostly including emotional bonds that people form with geographic places; values, meanings or symbols that are strongly felt but hard to identify; qualities that are valued if they are threatened or lost; shared cultures or social practices and a set of place meanings; and awareness of cultural, historical and spatial contexts that form the basis of values and social interactions (Williams and Stewart 1998). Many locals and long-time visitors have very strong emotional bonds to the Metolius Basin (a more detailed description of Sense of Place can be reviewed in Chapter 1).

A survey of residents in Central Oregon (OSU 2002), on Fire Conditions on Public Forests and Rangelands, found that the majority of respondents felt it was very likely that a wildfire could break out in the forests near their homes within the next 5 years, and felt that wildfires could cause severe impacts to forest vegetation and water resources within burned areas. The majority of respondents also thought that prescribed fires, “mechanical removal of vegetation”, and thinning were legitimate tools that resource managers should use to reduce the risk of wildfire impacts. This survey also found a high level of concern about smoke from prescribed fires, but many felt that smoke was a “necessary inconvenience” from the application of prescribed fires.

In a survey of Oregonians and national public about values regarding natural resources, respondents identified protecting resources for future generations as the most important factor. The three most important factors for eastside residents were a quality place to live, outdoor recreation and wildlife habitat. Factors most important to national interests were wildlife habitat, and ecological health (Brunson and others 1994). According to a recent survey commissioned by the Oregon Department of Forestry (Oregon Department of Forestry 2001) most Oregonians want the forestland of the state to be managed for a balance of social, economic and environmental benefits.

Scenic Values

High scenic quality is one of the outstanding natural qualities that attract people to the Metolius Basin. Stately old growth ponderosa pine, the clear blue water of the Metolius River and its tributaries, and glimpses of flower-filled meadows are defining features of the Metolius Basin. This beautiful scenery contributes significantly to the quality of life for the local Camp Sherman residents.

MANAGEMENT DIRECTION

This very special value is highlighted in management directions found in the Deschutes National Forest LRMP, and Metolius River Wild and Scenic River Plan. Of the 4 management allocations directing land management in the project area, 3 identify protection and enhancement of scenery as a primary objective. Scenic quality is also one of several outstandingly remarkable values for the Metolius Wild and Scenic River.

The Scenery Management System (SMS) will be used in conjunction with the Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan (LRMP 1990) and the Northwest Forest Plan (1994) to describe and analyze scenic quality.

The main forest roads through the Metolius Basin, 1120, 12, and 14, and the Metolius Wild and Scenic River are the primary scenic view corridors found within this project area (LRMP, Alternative E map, 4-121 through 4-131, and 4-165 through 4-202). These one-half mile corridors are to be managed as natural appearing landscapes with high scenic integrity within the foreground. The majority of the area outside of these scenic routes, such as other road and river corridors, is visible from Black Butte as middle-ground (between ½ and 5 miles).

Visual Sensitive Areas. The interface between National Forest lands in the project area and private lands (particularly residential and resort properties), summer home lots, and recreation developments, and the entire length of the scenic corridors in the project area are visually sensitive. Management activities within these areas would need to be carefully designed and implemented to minimize short-term impacts on the scenic resource.

A small portion (3%) of the project area is managed under the Metolius Special Forests allocation, where scenic quality standards are not as high as in the other parts of the project area, and scenery can be altered for longer, with a lower scenic integrity level during management activities.

Management Goals

Landscape Character and Scenic Integrity. The landscape character goal for ponderosa pine forests in the Metolius Basin is to achieve a natural-appearing landscape with open park-like stands. Human alterations, in general, would be subordinate and conform to natural appearing landscape characteristics. Character trees, snags, and small openings, to highlight special features within the landscape, are desirable and encouraged. Where feasible, diversity in vegetation species, age and size classes would be encouraged (such as stands of younger trees), but the primary character would be vast stands of ponderosa pine, with strong elements of large yellow pines.

Along the west, south and east boundaries, mixed conifer stands in the foreground would create views of extensive, continuous tree canopies, intermixed with a few natural-appearing openings. There would be more diversity in plant species and size in mixed conifer forests than ponderosa pine forests.

The Metolius Wild and Scenic River Resource Assessment (1992) identified scenery as an "outstandingly remarkable value" in the river corridor, partly due to the presence of mature ponderosa pine forests, and the visual prominence of the river.

Proposed Forest Plan Amendment

The current Land and Resource Management Plan standards and guidelines for maintaining visual quality restrict the activities that can be visible to the "causal observer" within certain areas, including scenic view zones of retention and partial retention in the Metolius Heritage, Metolius Black Butte, and Metolius Special Forest management allocations. It is expected that activities proposed under this project may not meet these standards, so a site-specific, short-term amendment to these standards and guidelines is proposed. See Chapter 4, under Forest Plan Amendments, for a description of the proposed changes and an analysis of effects.

EXISTING CONDITIONS


View of Mt. Jefferson over the Metolius River

Past natural openings and human-caused activities have affected the natural-appearing landscape character. Some dead and down trees resulting from natural processes (such as insects, diseases, wildfire, and high impacts from wind and snow damage) and past management activities (such as past timber harvest, wood cutting, and dispersed recreation development, access roads, and facility development) have degraded the area's scenic quality and integrity to some degree. The greatest impact occurs when these human-caused activities are highly visible from sensitive viewer locations. High tree stumps, dead and down logs, bent-over trees, and very dense thickets of small trees have contributed to negative deviations from natural-appearing scenery which the public expects and values within the Metolius Basin.

In addition, one of the most highly valued scenic resources, large ponderosa pine trees, are slowly dying out due to competition with dense stands of young trees, and there are fewer replacement trees (large-limbed, large diameter pines). The historic larger-scale stand characteristic of an open park is also being lost to dense forests and denser canopies. These conditions have also led to a greater risk of high intensity fires, which may increase the potential loss of scenic quality in the future.

Of the popular travel corridors in the project area, Forest Road 14 is the most sensitive scenic corridor. This is the primary access into and out of numerous recreation sites, including the Metolius River, campgrounds, summer homes, resorts, and other destinations that make this area very special. Diverse vegetation stands and species, with various ages, size classes and health conditions, frame both sides of these travel routes. These stands provide strong lines, textural and color patterns broken up only by occasional filtered-view openings into the foreground and middleground landscape, and are considered to be unique scenic features (providing form and relief feature) within Central Oregon landscape characteristic

However, the scenic quality along these routes is becoming degraded due to high stand density and snow damage to small trees, resulting in a view that is restricted to mostly the immediate foreground ("tunnel effect"). Small trees are crowding out glimpses into the old-growth stands, and of distant wilderness peaks and Black Butte. In a sense, the travelers along these routes are not able to "see the forest through the trees" anymore.

"Tunnel Effect" from high stand densities along a road in the project area

Recreation and Lands

Management Direction

Recreation management objectives are specified under the 4 separate management allocations under the Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan. Though there are variations in objectives, similarities in management direction focus on maintaining the beauty and naturalness of the Metolius Basin, managing visitor use and recreation activities to prevent degradation of the resources, and restricting Off-Highway Vehicle use (within the project area, Off-Highway Vehicle use is only permitted within the Metolius Special Forest area, and then only when compatible with other resource values). In addition, the Wild and Scenic River Plan (which identifies recreation as an outstandingly remarkable value) direction recommends developing vegetation management strategies for all developed recreation sites, closing roads with 200 feet of streams, and managing other areas for low-density camping.

Recreation Residences. Tract Objectives are to be used as guidelines for management of the recreation residences (summer homes) along the river. The specific guidelines regarding thinning and reforestation calls for the preservation of the stands of large ponderosa pines to be the major goal. Small trees may be thinned where necessary to give space for optimum growth of larger ones. Reforestation may also occur. Any vegetation treatment will be determined in advance in consultation between the USFS and the homeowner during the preparation of the Operation and Maintenance Plan.

Recreation Opportunity Spectrum. The Recreation Opportunity Spectrum is a tool for guiding management of recreation facilities and experiences that are compatible with surrounding forest settings. It is recommended that the majority of the project be managed as "Roaded Natural", where the environment is mostly natural appearing when viewed from sensitive roads and trails. Vegetation alterations would maintain the desired visual and recreation characteristics, and evidence of human activity would harmonizes with the natural environment. A small area between Road 1220 and The Head of Jack Creek (approx. 500 ac.) is classified as "Roaded Modified", which means it is acceptable if management actions are more visible, and access to recreation settings is easy (little risk of challenge). The immediate foreground of campsites should still appear relatively "natural".

Recreational Activities and Facilities

The Metolius Basin is the most popular area to recreate on the Sisters Ranger District. Current recreational activities include developed camping, dispersed camping, picnicking, hunting, fishing, hiking, mountain/road biking, horseback riding, nordic skiing, snow shoeing, snowmobiling, limited off-highway vehicle (OHV) use, sight-seeing, watching wildlife, driving for pleasure, participating in interpretive activities and non-motorized boating.

Recreational facilities include six fee campgrounds operated under permit by Hoo Doo Recreational Services. These campsites can accommodate a total of 650 people at one time when fully occupied. However, average occupancy is between 14% and 27% over the entire season (April to October). There are no comprehensive vegetation management plans for these campgrounds and the hazard trees are removed on an annual basis, as needed. Other developed sites include the Fish Viewing Platform, Head of the Metolius and the Allingham Dump Station (closed to the public in 2002). Total number of visitors to these facilities in 2000 was about 216,616. All of these facilities are located within the Metolius River corridor.

Trails within the project area include the East and West Metolius River Trails (hiking), the Metolius-Windigo Trail (horse/hiker), a portion of the Lower Butte Trail adjacent to Forest Road 14 (horse, hikers, mountain. biking), Segment H trail adjacent to Forest Road 1419, and a portion of the Green Ridge Trail (horse/hiker/mountain biking). These trails receive a moderate amount of use with the exception of the Green Ridge Trail, which receives low use. All trails are in fair to good condition with minor maintenance needs.

The Allingham Administrative Site is also located within the Metolius River corridor. This site is used for storage, provides a single residence for seasonal Forest Service employees, and is a designated fire Incident Command camp. Some vegetation management has been done on the site to remove hazard and snow bent trees.

Intensive recreation use has resulted in impacts to sensitive resources in the Metolius Basin, particularly along rivers and streams. A recent dispersed campsite inventory recorded 41 sites located near streams within the project area. It is estimated that there are an additional 10-20 dispersed sites not included in this inventory. The use of OHVs and horses/stock is often associated with dispersed camping and has resulted in miles of user-created trails. A recent inventory of these trails was conducted by Friends of Metolius, and the information was included in the area road analysis. Work by the Sisters Ranger District, with the Youth Conservation Corp, in 2002 helped restrict vehicle access from sensitive riparian areas adjacent to bull trout habitat. The District also coordinates with Friends of Metolius on an annual basis to re-close old roads in the basin which have been breached by off-highway vehicle use.

Recreation Activities under Special Use Permit

There are 108 summer homes located on National Forest lands along the Metolius River in six tracts (Tracts C, E, F, H, I, O). These homes are managed under special uses permits and received 27,000 visits in fiscal year 2001. Management direction, including maintaining lots in a fire-safe condition, is provided by the tract objectives (project files).

The Camp Sherman Store, also managed under a special use permit on National Forest lands, is at the hub of the community. It serves as a convenience store and provides for the basic needs of the locals and visiting public. It received 100,000 visits in fiscal year 2001.

As mentioned, there are six Developed campgrounds under special uses permit to HooDoo Recreational Services. These campgrounds are: Allingham, Camp Sherman, Gorge, Pine Rest, Riverside, and Smiling River. An annual operating plan provides management direction.

There are two outfitter guide permits for use of the Metolius River. These are institutional and are issued to Central Oregon Community College and Bend Parks and Recreation Department. Other institutions are permitted from time to time. Applications for commercial, non-developmental special uses must respond to both the "demonstrated need" and "negligible impact" criteria if they are within the Metolius Wild and Scenic River Corridor.

Non-recreational Activities Under Special Use Permits.

Non-recreation special use permits have been issued to allow for power lines, phone lines, irrigation ditches (off Lake and Jack Creeks), and some private driveways, like Tamarack Lane.

The Holzman Grazing Permit encompasses a 64-acre fenced pasture, and allows grazing for two horses.

The Black Butte School and the adjacent Camp Sherman Community Church are also under permit on National Forest Land. A land exchange is currently underway that will put these two facilities on private land

Heritage Resources

Prehistoric and historic values of the Metolius River are one of the outstandingly remarkable values of the Wild and Scenic River corridor.

Prehistoric Use. Evidence from initial surveys, which found artifacts beneath a layer of Mazama ash, indicates that the initial and primary occupations occurred more than 7,000 years ago. The Metolius River basin is known to have been an important travel route (the Klamath Trail) and occupation area for both Columbia Plateau and Great Basin cultures throughout pre-history.

Historic Use. Fur trappers and other Euro-American traders were the first non-native visitors to provide written descriptions of the Metolius River area. These explorers crossed the area in the early 1800's over the Klamath Trail. Captain John Freemont of the Topographical Engineers, leading a government supported expedition, explored and mapped the Metolius River area in

1843. Lt Henry Abbot conducted surveys for Pacific Railroad Surveyors in 1855 in search of a railroad route across the Cascade Range.

The first documented non-native settlement of the Metolius River area began in approximately 1870 with the establishment of several homesteads (some of which remain in private ownership today). The community of Camp Sherman was established in 1890s and early 1900s. Primarily ranchers from Sherman and Morrow counties used the community as a retreat and vacation spot. Many of the 108 summer homes on the river within the project area were built between 1910 and 1920. A Civilian Conservation Corps (CCC) camp, which housed up to 400 men, was built at the current location of Riverside Campground in 1932.

Traditional Use. The Wasco, Warm Springs and Paiute people have used the river as a major source for harvesting fish (see Chapter 1, Background for further description of traditional uses and values). Members of the Sisters Ranger District met with the Cultural and Heritage Committee of the Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs to discuss this project. Committee members expressed a strong interest in protecting the Metolius River and its waters, and provided historic anecdotal information about visiting the project area to fish, hunt and on the way to collect berries. They remembered the landscape as much more open then it is today, with fewer trees and shrubs. The Metolius River is the only specified tribal interest resource identified in the project area. No significant populations of tribal use plants or locations of tribal traditional use are known. The Warm Springs and Wasco Tribes from The Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs Reservation of Oregon are the known tribes with historic associations to this area.

The project area is within lands ceded to the Federal Government by The Confederated Tribes of the Warm Springs Reservation of Oregon under treaty in 1855 and ratified by Congress in 1859.

Recorded Heritage Resources

Approximately 7200 acres within the project area have been surveyed, most in relation to this project proposal, but numerous others surveys have also been conducted since 1981. The survey for this project covered all high probability areas and a sample of low probability areas. High probability in this project analysis area included the areas adjacent to the Metolius River and tributaries and several areas of fairly flat ground on Green Ridge. The remainder of the project is considered low probability for the presence of significant historic and prehistoric resources.

Through past and present surveys, 54 heritage sites and 12 isolates have been located and recorded. Sites have 10 or more artifacts or the presence of features such as cave, rock art, fire pit remains or structures. Isolates do not have any features and less than 10 artifacts. Of the 54 sites; 37 are prehistoric, 16 are significant and considered significant and eligible for inclusion on the National Register of Historic Places (ten pending State Historic Preservation Office consultation), 10 are considered not significant (7 pending State Historic Preservation Office consultation), and 28 remain unevaluated. The 12 isolates are considered not significant. Overall the density of sites is moderate to high compared to other areas of the Sisters Ranger District.

Most of these sites are found adjacent to rivers and streams. A number of these have been impacted by development in the area of Camp Sherman and recreation along rivers and streams. Other sites in the analysis area have been identified and damaged by roads established in historic and recent times. Overall, approximately 48 of the 54 known sites have existing disturbance from one or more of these sources.

Management direction for cultural resources is found in the Deschutes National Forest LRMP (C-2, 3 and 4), in the Forest Service Manual, 2360, in federal regulations 36CFR63, 36CFR800 and 43 CFR7, and in various federal laws including the National Historic Preservation Act, the National Environmental Policy Act, and the National Forest Management Act. Management direction asks the Forest to consider the effects on cultural resources when planning projects, to evaluate each resource for eligibility to the National Register of Historic Places (Register), and protect or mitigate effects to resources that are eligible.

CHAPTER 4. ENVIRONMENTAL CONSEQUENCES

This Chapter includes some changes from the information included in the Draft Environmental Impact Statement. Changes include updates or additional information in the air quality, wildlife (lynx, white-headed woodpecker/ flammulated owl, neotropical migratory birds, and snag/down woody material/green tree replacements), fish (bull trout – Critical Fish Habitat), water quality (303(d) Listed Streams), soil, and economics sections. In addition, cumulative effects sections have been updated as appropriate to address the effects of recent wildfires (Cache Mountain and Eyerly) and the Eyerly Fire Salvage Project EIS, which is currently under development.

This Chapter summarizes the effects of implementing each alternative on the environment described in Chapter 3 and is based on the individual resource reports that are a part of the project record. It also presents the scientific and analytical basis for the comparison of alternatives presented in the alternatives chapter.

Key Issues #1, Vegetation Management in Late Successional Reserves and #2, Size of Trees Removed

Important Interactions

The issue that relates to management of Late Successional Reserves is primarily one of social acceptability and debate over whether it is appropriate to harvest trees in a Late Successional Reserve, and how big those trees should be to meet goals. The information analyzed here does not answer those questions; they relate to choices and tradeoffs that will be addressed by the Forest Supervisor in the Record of Decision for this project. This analysis discloses the predicted effects of tree harvest on late-successional habitat and forest structure.

A question some people have raised is whether it is within the Forest Service's policy to harvest trees in a Late Successional Reserve, regardless of the objectives of tree harvest, and if so, is there an absolute limit on tree size. As addressed under the issues in Chapter I, the Northwest Forest Plan does allow silvicultural treatments inside Late Successional Reserves, providing the goals are to reduce risk and promote long-term maintenance of late-successional habitat (ROD, C-12,13). Most treatments proposed under this project were assessed, reviewed and approved by the Regional Ecosystem Office under the Metolius Basin Late Successional Reserve Assessment (1996). The action that was not assessed at that time, and would require additional review by the Regional Ecosystem Office is regeneration treatments in declining stands under Alternative 5. See the discussion on Late-Successional Reserve Assessment Consistency at the end of this section.

The factors that are analyzed, and that influence late-successional forest conditions are forest structure (stand densities and tree size), species composition, and disturbance processes. Actions that can affect these factors are the type and amount of vegetation management (e.g. tree harvest, aspen restoration, mowing and prescribed burning), and risk of extensive disturbances.

Direct and Indirect Effects

Forest Structure

Stand Density is a primary factor affecting growth and vigor of forest vegetation, and its resilience to disturbances. Different parts of the project area can support different stand densities, depending, in part, on available water, light and nutrients. For instance, forest stands on wetter, more productive sites can usually tolerate higher densities than stands on dry, low productivity sites. The Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment (USDA 1996) states "maintaining stand densities at manageable levels is essential for promoting forest health and maintaining or creating large tree character and habitat in dry areas (pg. 16).

Ponderosa pine is more sensitive to high stand densities than other tree species in the project area. The longer a ponderosa pine remains in overcrowded conditions, the less it is likely to reach 21" or greater diameter. Stump analyses on the Sisters Ranger District revealed that large ponderosa pine trees initially had rapid growth rates (due to little competition) for the first 50 to 100 years and less growth over time as density increased.

The "upper management zone" is the stand density threshold above which forest conditions and large tree health are likely to deteriorate (Cochran et al, 1994). Stands that are far above the upper management zone (the point at which tree mortality begins to occur due to competition) are more susceptible to severe disturbances than stands less densely stocked (see insert of upper management zone, Chapter 3).

Tree Size (measured by the diameter of the trunk at 4.5 feet above the ground) is an indicator of the stage of development of old growth trees. An important structural element in the Metolius Basin late-successional forest is the large ponderosa pines. Highly valued, both socially and ecologically, there is concern about the potential loss of large trees across the project area. Proposed actions intend to improve the ability for existing large trees to survive, and to create conditions more favorable for the development of future large trees. One of the proposed actions is to thin dense forest stands to reduce the competition stress on remaining large trees, to improve the health and growth of smaller trees so that they may grow into the medium/large tree components sooner, and to reduce the high fuel levels and ladder fuels. Research shows (Tappenier et al. 1997, Hall 1998, and Hopkins 1998) that low densities are a requirement for development of large "old growth" trees with large branches. It appears that large branches (an important habitat component for several late-successional dependent species) can only develop if the tree's bole is exposed to ample light for most of the tree's life. If existing densities are not reduced, it is predicted there would be delayed development of future large trees and a loss of existing large trees due primarily to stress for competition in all plant association groups.

Social Acceptability. The upper limit on the size of tree that can be removed is a Key Issue under this analysis. There is disagreement about the maximum size of trees that should be removed to meet project objectives. Some people feel that only "smaller" trees (under about 12" diameter) should be removed, due to concerns about the perceived limited amount of trees larger than 12" in the project area, and a concern about the loss of future old growth (they feel that most mid size trees must remain so that they can develop into the next generation of old growth). Other people who feel there should be a limit on the size of trees removed have a difficult time in defining what the "right" limit is. Common limits expressed are somewhere between 12" and 21" diameter. However, other people feel that defining a tree size limit is arbitrary, and that the focus should be on removing the correct trees from a stand to meet the objectives of reducing risk of severe loss from insects, disease or wildfire.

What defines a large tree is subjective, and perceptions are affected by prevailing conditions of the surrounding stands. For example, in a stand where most trees are greater than 20" diameter, trees larger than 25" diameter may be perceived as large. In a stand where most trees are 10" diameter, a tree greater than 14" diameter may be perceived as large. The Sisters Ranger District has referred to trees 21" diameter or greater as "large" tree structure in local area assessments, based on this description from the Draft old-growth guidelines (Hopkins et al., 1992) and the Eastside Screens. The Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan refers to trees 24" diameter + as large. However, there is still disagreement about the definition of a large tree.

Average tree size in this stand is about 12-14" diameter

Each of the Action Alternatives analyzes the predicted effects of removing different sizes of trees.

<u>Late-Successional And Old Growth Structure.</u> Large old-growth trees are the key structural components of late-successional forests both for their habitat functions as living trees, and because they contribute to the large snag and down wood component of these forests. Altered successional patterns are working against the long-term survival of these old-growth trees. All growing sites have a fixed quantity of resources and growing space, and as inter-tree competition increases it is usually the large trees that die first (Dolph et. al. 1995, <u>In</u>: Fitzergerald et. al. 2000). It is thought that we may have only a few decades to deal with this situation, or we risk losing the large trees (Fitzgerald, 2002. personal communication). Large trees would be lost at a faster rate at higher stand densities than at lower stand densities.

Recent studies have shown the ability of old growth trees to respond to reductions in density from thinning treatments, indicating an improvement in tree vigor and increased resistance to insects and pathogens. Latham and Tappeiner (2002) measured diameter growth increments of old-growth ponderosa pine, Douglas-fir, and sugar pine in the southern Cascades of SW Oregon. Ponderosa pine basal area growth was significantly greater in the treated stands than in the control stands. Fitzgerald and colleagues (2000) are testing the hypothesis that managed old-growth stands, where density and composition are maintained at historic levels, remain viable longer as old-growth habitat (Genesis Research and Demonstration Area). Stands were treated with thinning followed by underburning. Preliminary results, after 3 years of measurement, indicate that vigor of residual old-growth trees is increasing. A similar study has been initiated in the Whitehorse area of the Lolo National Forest (Hillis, et. al. 2001). The authors anticipate increased growth response of the residual old-growth trees, based on nearby research showing response of 800 year old pine to release from competition by fire.

Based on this research, it is assumed that reducing stand densities would help maintain existing large trees, and provide better conditions for the growth of future large trees.

For this project, possible old growth was measured as stands with sufficient number of trees 21" diameter or greater (in ponderosa pine it would be 13 trees or more per acre greater than 21" diameter, and in mixed-conifer it would be 15 trees per acre that size). Alternatives 4 and 5 would remove a small number of trees larger than 21" diameter. Alternatives 1-3 would not remove any trees 21" diameter or greater, so would not have a direct detrimental effect on the number of large trees (see insert on *"what trees would be removed?"*, Chapter 2). However, all action alternatives remove trees where densities or ladder fuels are high and can indirectly benefit remaining large trees by reducing risk and competition for nutrients and water.

There are several other characteristics of old growth stands (snags, down wood, multiple canopy layers, ground vegetation) that were not measured in this analysis. These other characteristics may be affected by actions that remove or potentially consume old growth elements.

Species Composition

An objective of the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve is to "keep species within a healthy range of variability", specifically referring to the amount of white fir (pg. 65). Species composition is a factor influencing the risk and stability of late-successional forests in the approximately 40 percent of the planning area covered by mixed-conifer plant associations. These associations were historically dominated by fire-climax ponderosa pine and western larch, which are more resistant to fire, disease, and insects than either white fir or Douglas-fir (Hessburg et al., 1994). The dramatic change in species composition is shown by the differences between the number of acres dominated by pioneer/early-seral species (ponderosa pine and western larch) and the number of acres dominated by climax/late-seral species (white fir and Douglas-fir) between 1953 and 2001. The acres dominated by pioneer species have decreased approximately 2000 acres and the acres dominated by mixed and climax species has increased by approximately 2000 acres. It is expected these changes would have been greater if approximately 1400 acres of mixed conifer stands had not been harvested and reforested to early seral species, primarily ponderosa pine, over the last 30 years. A reduction of white fir in this type of ecosystem can help move toward species composition more within the natural range of variability (Graham et al, 1999).

The effects of the alternatives on species composition are difficult to quantify, but in general, the greater the diameter of the trees cut, and the more thinning done (as opposed to use of prescribed fire), the greater the shift will be towards ponderosa pine, western larch, and Douglas-fir.

<u>Shrubs.</u> Shrub species are discussed under Wildlife, in relation to big game habitat.

Aspen. Aspen reproduces almost exclusively by vegetative means (suckering), and requires a major disturbance for reproduction to occur (Sheppard and Englby, 1983). A rapid death of the overstory trees creates the hormonal imbalance that triggers sprouting, and aspen seedlings require essentially a full-sunlight environment to grow. Fire exclusion has resulted in loss of young aspen stands, which is a concern because as the aspen clones age they are less able to re-sprout vigorously after a major disturbance.

Meadows. Without a disturbance that removes or kills trees in the meadows, they tend to get over-grown as surrounding forest vegetation encroaches on the open space. The absence of fire has allowed the few meadows in the project area to be encroached upon by conifers. Actions that remove or reduce the number of trees can help maintain this important habitat.

Disturbance Processes

Disturbance size, intensity and patterns can be affected by the previous two factors of forest structure and species composition, and relate to the sustainability of forest stands over the long-term. Disturbances are an important process in forest ecosystems because they may enhance nutrient cycles and promote diversity of habitat and species. However, the severity of disturbances tends to increase with increased stress (e.g. from high stand densities), reduced vigor, and high fuel levels. Severe disturbances can result in the loss, amount, and quality of late-successional characteristics, such as large trees and multi-layer, dense stands.

Factors that affect disturbance size, intensity and patterns include severe drought, stand densities, and species composition. Actions under the Alternatives that influence these factors are tree harvest, mowing, and prescribed burning. These actions are disturbances in themselves, and range in severity with shelterwood being the most intensive, but at a small scale (up to 296 acres) and mowing the least. As with natural disturbances, these actions can both benefit (reduce competition, enhance nutrient cycling, create diversity and mosaics), and impact (compaction, loss of individual habitats, fragmentation) stands affected. However, all are considered less impactive than a severe wildfire or insect and disease epidemic. They also begin to move ecosystem processes back toward the natural range of variability.

The severity of impacts from future disturbances can be reduced, maintaining more resistant species (i.e., ponderosa pine) with prescribed fire, increasing the distribution of single or two storied-stands, maintaining vigor by thinning to lower basal areas, and making treatment units as large as possible (Brookes, et al., 1987; Wickman, 1992).

For instance, thinning can enhance vigor of ponderosa pine trees, which could aid them in resisting severe impacts from armillaria root disease or dwarf mistletoe, which is present in many of the stands within the project area and is expected to become a primary disturbance in these stands. Modeling has indicated that in stands affected with armillaria root disease, tree growth and development would be more extensively retarded if stands remain at high densities. Frequent repeated entries (i.e., light thinning) tend to increase root disease and dwarf mistletoe (Filip, 1980; and 1984).

The primary biotic risk agents identified in the project area were bark beetles, root disease, and dwarf mistletoe. Key measures of the effects of the alternatives on these agents are the following:

- Bark beetle risk reduction is measured in terms of the acres above upper management zone treated with density-reducing treatments (Table 4-1 and 4-2) (USDA 2000).
- Root disease risk reduction is measured in terms of the acres of root disease infected stands treated with thinning and/or regeneration harvest (Table 4-3). Fir engraver beetles are also closely associated with root disease in white fir, so the number of acres treated also reflects risk from this agent. Thinning increases the percentage of immune species (ponderosa pine, western larch, Douglas-fir) in the case of annosus root disease, and increases host vigor in the case of armillaria root disease. Under Alternative 5, regeneration would be employed where resistant or immune species are basically absent, and infection level is moderate to high.
- Dwarf mistletoe risk reduction is measured in terms of the acres of mistletoe infected stands treated with thinning and/or larch restoration (Table 4-3).

Prescribed underburning is not expected to have an effect on these risk factors because it does not typically have an appreciable effect on stand densities in the types of stands where it can be successfully employed (Covington et. al. 1997). In the case of root diseases, underburning would reduce the amount of white fir and possibly Douglas-fir in the species mix, but would not be selective enough to reduce densities and favor the resistant species in all cases. With dwarf mistletoe, underburning would reduce the amount of mistletoe in the understory, but would not be an effective treatment to reduce infection and spread because the overstory would still be infected.

It is assumed that reduced stand densities increase vigor and reduces stand susceptibility.

Effects of Alternative 1

Stand and Late-Successional/Old Growth Structure. The No Action alternative would not implement any vegetative treatment except for removal of hazard trees and maintenance of plantations that are covered by previous environmental analysis. Without action it is predicted that loss of the large tree structure would continue. An estimated 5300 acres (95%) of possible old-growth, and 8300 acres (86%) of stands with late succession elements would remain at high stand densities (above upper management zone) (Tables 4-1 and 4-2) and remain susceptible to bark beetles and armillaria root disease.

It is also predicted that the development of future late-successional stands and old-growth would be delayed since approximately 6600 acres of stands dominated by trees from 5 to 20.9 inches diameter would remain in a dense condition (above upper management zone). It is estimated, based on the diameter growth, that it would take twice as long, and perhaps longer, depending on initial stand conditions, for untreated stands to become dominated by 21 inch trees with no treatment compared to a thinning treatment. Another less tangible, but very important, effect is the development of crown and limb structure is these dense stands. Lower historic densities allowed the development of long crowns (high crown ratios) and large limbs, which provide the tree with the photosynthetic material for maintenance and growth, and which also provide the habitat structures necessary for many wildlife species (Fitzgerald, 2002. personal communication). Under Alternative 1, this structure is not expected to develop in existing high density stands.

Other predicted effects on late-successional and old-growth structure include:

- Approximately 5500 acres of potential white headed woodpecker habitat would remain in a condition that is not suitable habitat for this species (either too dense or too many canopy layers).
- Risk of stand-replacement crown fire would remain high in late-successional and old-growth stands with two or more canopy layers (51 % of the planning area) – see discussion under Fire and Fuels, next section.
- Root disease centers in mixed conifer stands would continue to expand, leading to loss of canopy cover and risk of losing late-successional structure as dead wood accumulates.
- Dwarf mistletoe infection would continue to increase in all affected species.

<u>Tree Size Removed</u>. No trees would be cut in the No Action Alternative, except for trees generally 8" diameter or less in plantations (already covered under a separate analysis).

<u>Insects and Disease Disturbances</u>. Under the No Action alternative the following risk factors would continue:

- Approximately 82 percent of the planning area would remain at high stand densities (above the upper management zone), increasing the likelihood of bark beetle mortality in old-growth pine and in dense second-growth stands (USDA 2000).
- Dwarf mistletoe infection would continue to increase on the approximately 4000 acres where one or more species (ponderosa pine, western larch, Douglas-fir) are moderately to heavily infected.
- Root disease would continue to spread on the approximately 1700 acres of moderate to high root disease infection. Mortality would continue unabated, affecting mainly old-growth ponderosa pine and 9 to 21 in. white fir.

Due to continued high risk, indirect effects could be the occurrence of one or more of these disturbances. Extensive canopy openings could result, leading to extensive areas of brush and other early-successional vegetation in the short-term, and a longer delay of development of sustainable late-successional habitat (Wickman, 1992).

Predicted effects on wildfire disturbances are addressed under the section on Fire and Fuels in this Chapter.

<u>Species Composition.</u> Under the No Action alternative, the shift in species composition towards late seral species (white fir, Douglas-fir, incense cedar) would continue, resulting in less fire resistant species on the landscape, and more ladder fuels from the shade-tolerant trees in the

understory; greater amounts of shorter-lived trees (i.e. white fir); more stress on overstory ponderosa pine; and increased risk of future spruce budworm outbreaks, which increases the fire risk over the landscape

Under the No Action Alternative, aspen clones would continue to deteriorate as they age due to cankers, leaf spot, and stem decays. Also, conifers would continue to increase in numbers in aspen stands, further reducing the vigor of the aspen. Delaying the treatment of aspen stands to future planning cycles would increase the risk of not achieving vigorous aspen suckering after future disturbances, either natural or human-caused. Also, there is a risk that genetic diversity could be reduced as individual clones lose their ability to re-sprout.

Conifers would continue to encroach upon natural meadows under No Action, and this rare habitat may continue to decline in acres.

Late-Successional Reserve Consistency. Alternative 1 is not inconsistent with the recommendations in the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment (1996), but does nothing to move toward the Late-Successional Reserve objectives of managing for late-successional habitat conditions in fire climax stands that allow for low-intensity/severity fires, and managing stand densities and enhancing large tree character, managing the amount of white fir. See the end of this section for a more detailed discussion on Late-Successional Reserve consistency.

Effects of Alternatives 2, 3, 4 and 5

Stand and Late-Successional/Old Growth Structure. All of the action alternatives treat a similar number of acres; the difference is in how they are treated. Alternative 2 focuses mostly on underburning in pole and small tree stands, whereas Alternatives 3, 4, and 5 focus on thinning trees potentially up to 16 - 21 inches diameter. Underburning, as a stand-alone treatment, would not generally reduce densities enough to reduce risks associated with overcrowding, and is not considered a technique which appreciably affects stand structure (in the types of stands where it can be controlled) (Covington et. al. 1997). In fact, under Alternative 2 this action would only reduce stand densities on about 75 of the 6,000 acres treated. The actions that are considered to affect stand densities include primarily thinning, shelterwood, larch restoration, and to a lesser extent, small tree thinning.

The objective of underburning stands under Alternative 2 is to reduce the surface fuel loadings on the forest floor, thereby reducing the potential fireline intensity. Reduction of surface fuels deals with only one of the three factors influencing crown fire potential; the other two factors, crown bulk density and crown base height, are not changed.

Proposed actions under Alternative 2 would reduce stand densities the least, followed by Alternatives 3 and 4, while Alternative 5 would reduce stand densities the most. Stand densities, measured by the acres which exceed 100% of the upper management zone, differ between Alternatives 3 and 4 (Table 4-3), so even though the same number of acres are thinned in Alternative 3 and 4, the extent to which stand densities are modified is different, with allowable removal of trees up to 21” diameter under Alternative 4 being more effective at reducing stand densities.

Alternative 2 would accomplish some of the density management objectives and risk reduction by thinning understory trees 12 inches diameter or less on approximately 28% of stands with late-successional elements (an estimated 86% of which are at high densities) and approximately 32% of stands classed as possible old-growth (an estimated 95% are at high densities) (Table 4-1 and 4-2). Therefore, Alternative 2 would accomplish the desired density reduction on only about 1/3 of the acres of high-density late-successional/old-growth stands. The greatest benefits from this treatment would be primarily in two-layered stands of ponderosa pine.

Although Alternative 2 treats a similar number of total acres as the other alternatives, prescribed underburning would be used on 59 percent of the treatment acres. Underburning would be applied mainly in small tree stands (9 to 21 inch diameter) that are prescribed for thinning in the other action alternatives. The use of fire in these stands would not reduce stands densities appreciably, and would not reduce risks from bark beetles, nor increase diameter growth increments. Research has shown that prescribed burning in today’s unnatural stand structures may not restore natural conditions in ponderosa pine/bunchgrass ecosystems (Covington et. al. 1997).

Alternative 3 would treat the same number of acres of Possible Old-Growth and pole and small tree stands as alternatives 4 and 5, but the effects in terms of density management would be different. The 16 inch diameter size limit would not reduce stand density to within the upper management zone on about 900 acres of the total acres thinned (Table 4-4).

Alternatives 4 and 5 would reduce stand densities on 79 percent (4200 acres) of the Possible Old-Growth acres, 74 percent (2498 acres) of the pole and small tree acres, and 89 to 92 percent (7400-7650 acres) of the acres with late successional elements. Alternatives 4 and 5 would achieve the density management guidelines on about 64-66 percent of the planning area

Other characteristics typical of dense, old growth stands, such as multiple canopy layers, would decline on the acres treated the most under Alternative 5 and least under Alternative 2. However, these characteristics are not desirable in many of the fire climax old-growth stands that historically occupies much of the project area, and it is not the objective of this project to perpetuate dense canopies or midstories in the open pine white-headed woodpecker habitat areas (see Desired Future Condition, Chapter 1). The old-growth characteristics of down wood would decrease the most under Alternative 2 with its reliance on underburning as a primary fuel reduction treatment.

Table 4-1 and 4-2 show the acres of stands either with late-successional elements, or considered possible old-growth, treated to reduce densities, and the acres promoted towards large tree structure.

Table 4-1. Density Reduction Treatments In Late-Successional Stands.

Prescription	2	3	4	5
Shelterwood and Shelterwood/Thinning				269
Thinning trees up to larger diameters[20]		4506	4506	3743
Larch Restoration				664
Thinning trees under 12" diameter.	3064	2907	2907	2979
Total Acres Treated	**3064**	**7413**	**7413**	**7654**
Percent of late-successional stands with Density Reduction Treatments	**32%**	**77%**	**77%**	**79%**

Table 4-2. Density Reduction Treatments in Possible Old-Growth Stands.

Prescription	2	3	4	5
Shelterwood and Shelterwood/Thinning				83
Thinning trees up to larger diameters		2184	2184	1675
Larch Restoration				507
Thinning trees under 12" diameter	2036	2018	2018	2016
Total Acres Treated	**2036**	**4202**	**4202**	**4281**
Percent of Possible Old Growth stands with Density Reduction Treatments	**37%**	**76%**	**76%**	**77%**

[20] Thin potentially to the diameter limit of 16" under Alternative 3, 21" under Alternative 4, and no specified limit under Alternative 5, though removal of trees larger than 21" diameter would be an exception.

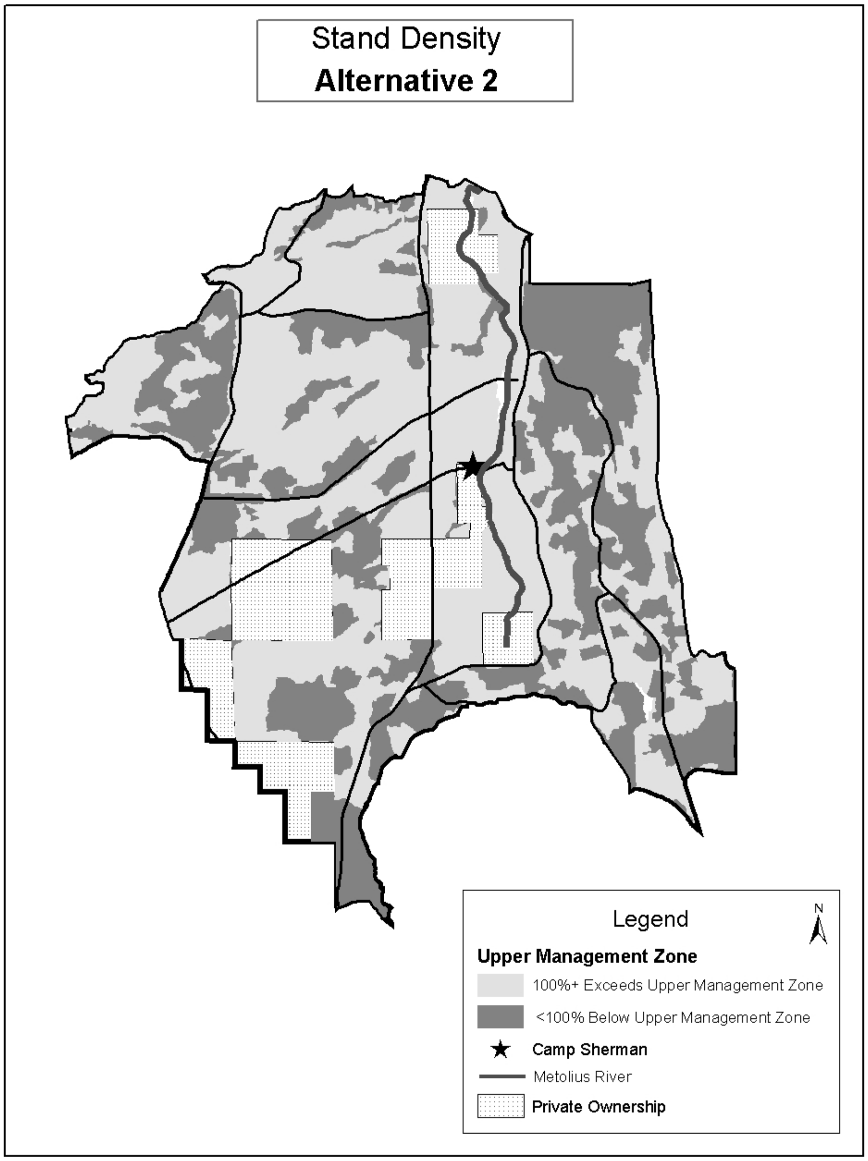


Figure 4-1. Predicted Stand Densities under Alternative 2.

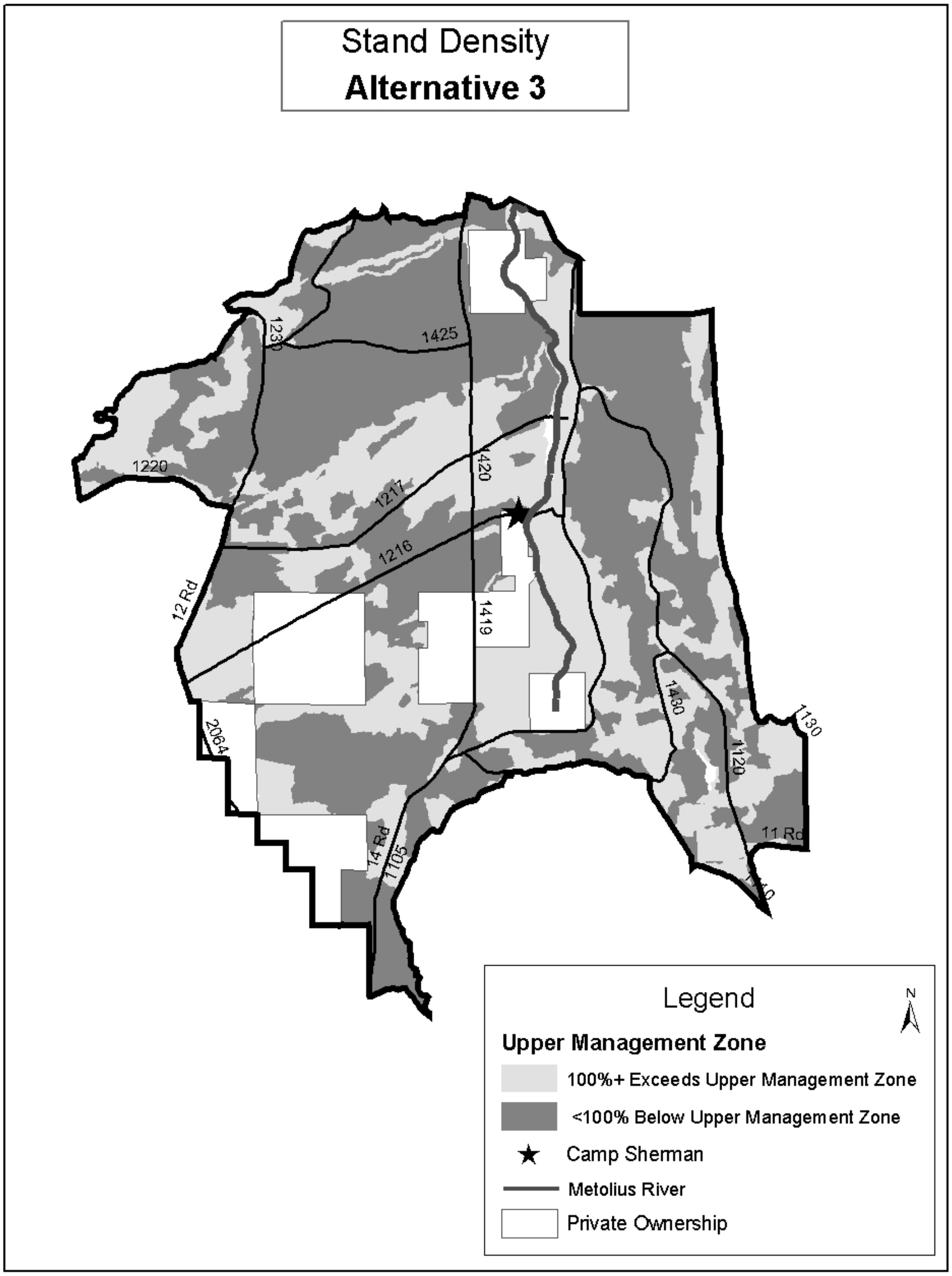


Figure 4-2. Predicted Stand Densities under Alternative 3.

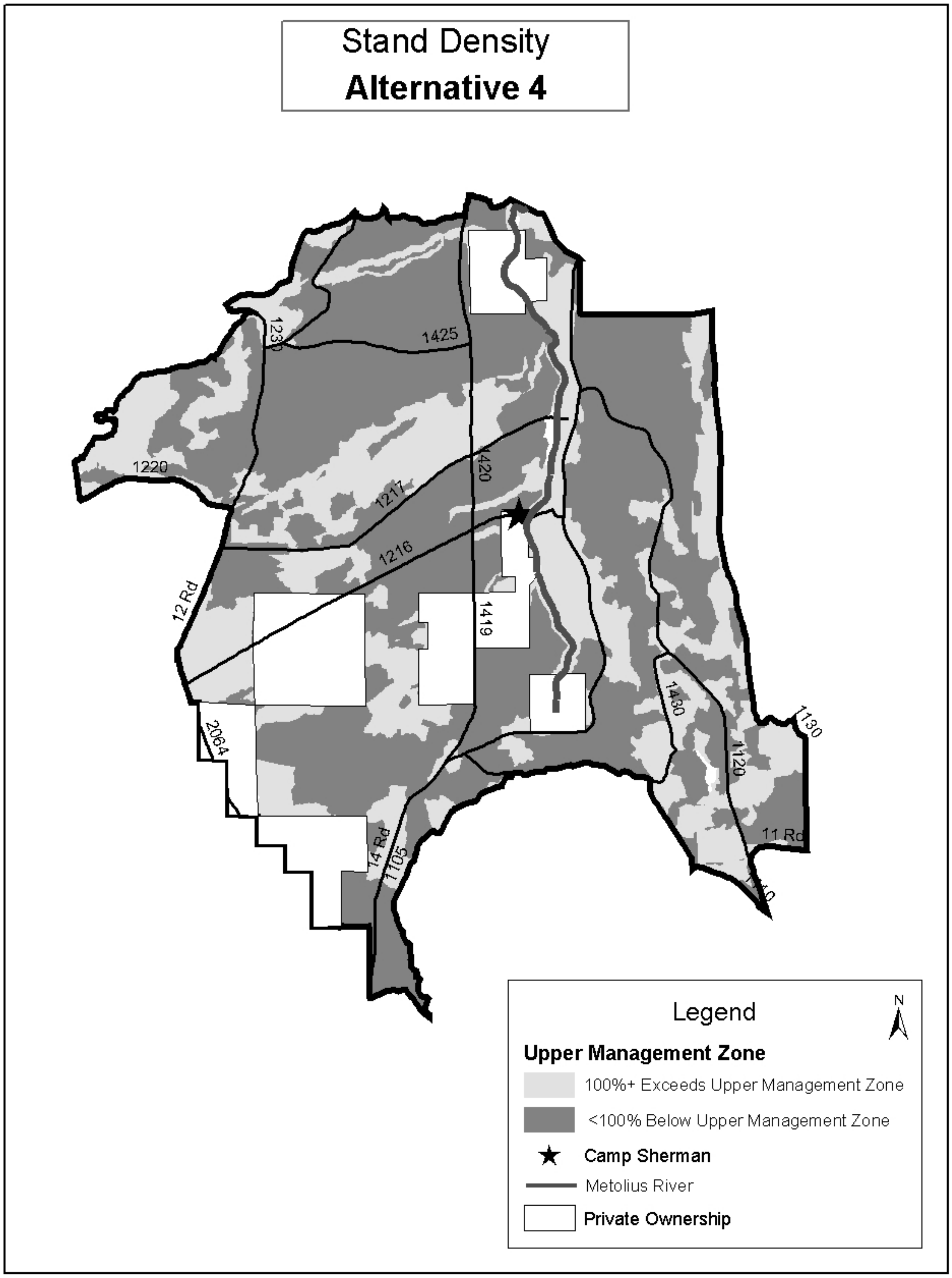


Figure 4-3. Predicted Stand Densities under Alternative 4.

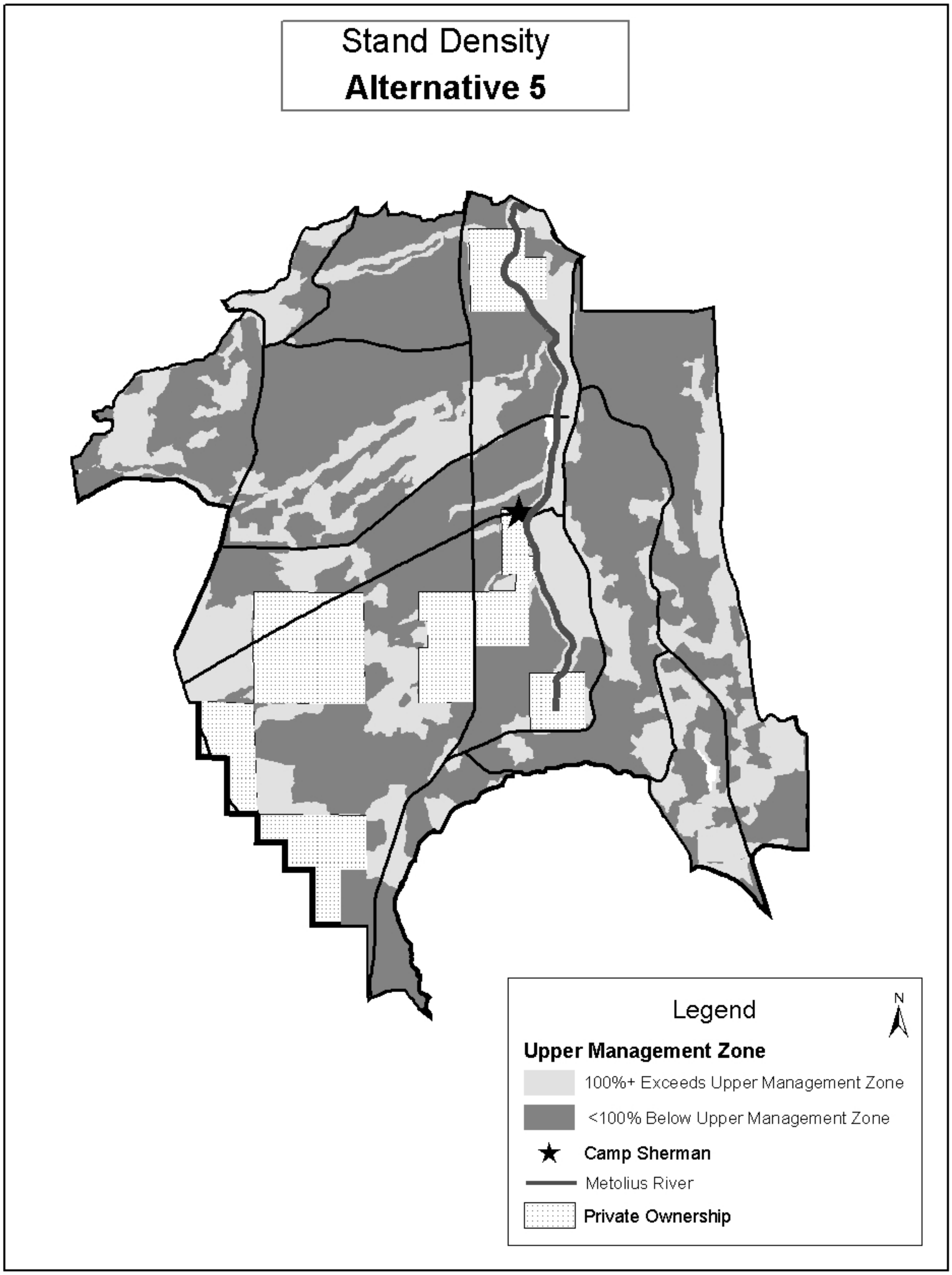


Figure 4-4. Predicted Stand Densities under Alternative 5.

<u>Tree Size Removed</u>. The relevant effect regarding tree size primarily relates to the ability to make logical choices when reduce stand densities to sufficiently reduce severe impacts from insect, disease and wildfire.

Under Alternative 2, trees up to 12 inch diameter would be harvested. This limit would not reduce densities in stands that have dense understories of trees primarily larger than 12 inches diameter. Many stands carry the bulk of their basal area in trees greater than 12" diameter, so thinning smaller trees would not help reduce risks of insects, disease or competition stress. If density management objectives could not be met by cutting trees <12 inches diameter (based on the upper management zone determination) it was proposed to defer treatment rather than doing a partial treatment now and having to re-enter the stand again in the near future to meet forest health objectives. One entry would minimize soil and stand impacts from machinery.

Even though 83% of the National Forest lands in the project area would be treated, approximately 62 percent of the planning area, or about 9000 acres, would remain at high stand densities (based on upper management zone) due to the limitation on size of trees that could be removed. This means 36 to 38 percent more stands would remain at high densities than under Alternatives 3, 4 and 5 (Table 4-4).

Under Alternative 3, trees up to 16 inch diameter could be harvested, with the exception of white fir, which would have a 21 inch diameter limit. This Alternative would be more effective in addressing dwarf mistletoe on western larch and Douglas-fir, and on the ability to meet density management guidelines, than Alternative 2, but less effective than Alternatives 4 and 5 (about 1020 acres fewer would be thinned to upper management zone or below compared to Alternative 4).

Under Alternative 4, trees up to 21 inch diameter could be harvested, with the exception of white fir, which would have a 25 inch limit. This Alternative would be more effective in attaining density management guidelines than under Alternatives 2 and 3, except for about 1600 acres in stands that have the most trees greater than 21 inch. This higher diameter limit would result in more benefits to controlling the extent of dwarf mistletoe on western larch and Douglas-fir.

Under Alternative 5, there would not be any limit on diameter of trees cut, but removal of trees other than white fir greater than 21 in. would be an exception, and would only occur under specific conditions[21]. This limit would generally allow the same attainment of the density management guidelines as Alternative 4, and would allow more effective management of the dwarf mistletoe on western larch, ponderosa pine, and Douglas-fir.

[21] The recommended exceptions, under which 21" or greater diameter trees would be removed include:

- Removing large, fast growing true fir (e.g. white fir) in order to meet a maximum basal area objective that is otherwise fulfilled by large pine or other desirable species. The fir removal should be specific to a stand or grove where the choice is between removal or continued stress on more desirable large trees.
- Removing large true fir to favor growth of smaller pine in the understory.
- Removing large true fir to create openings for pine regeneration.
- Removing large true fir to give other species a chance to seed in and recolonize the site.
- Large trees of any species that are determined to be hazards to restoration or risk reduction activities, developed recreation sites (through the use of the R6 Hazard Tree Rating Guide), or public access roads.

Insects and Disease Disturbances. It is assumed that reduced stand densities increase vigor and reduces stand susceptibility, and, as such, Alternative 5 would have beneficial effects on the most acres, followed by Alternative 4, 3 and lastly Alternative 2.

Alternative 2 would result in the least amount of reduction in dwarf mistletoe, because only infected trees 12 inches diameter and less would be removed. Alternative 5 would result in the greatest reduction in mistletoe, and in the only alternative that specifically addresses larch restoration. Alternatives 3 and 4 would thin and treat the same number of acres, but Alternative 3 would not reduce mistletoe in trees 16 inch diameter and larger due to the size limit (Table 4-3).

Alternative 2 would be less effective in reducing root disease, since thinning trees 12 inch and less, and underburning would not remove or kill larger white fir with root disease. In addition, there would be less reduction in stand density, and therefore less ability of ponderosa pine to withstand armillaria root disease. Alternatives 3 and 4 would result in about the same reduction in root disease, with 3 providing less reduction due to the 16 inch diameter size limit. Alternative 5 provides the most reduction in root disease with regeneration of stands with moderate to high infection levels.

Predicted effects on wildfire disturbances are addressed under the section on Fire and Fuels in this Chapter.

Table 4-3. Acres of Treatment in Stands infected with Disease.

Type of Insect or Disease	Alternative 2	Alternative 3	Alternative 4	Alternative 5
Root Disease	426	2544	2544	2784
Western Larch Mistletoe	98	578	578	578
Ponderosa pine Dwarf Mistletoe	1298	3029	3029	3063
Douglas-fir Dwarf Mistletoe	328	559	559	570
Total Acres of Infected Stands Treated[22]	**2150**	**6710**	**6710**	**6995**

Species Composition. All of the action alternatives would affect species composition to varying degrees (Table 4-4). Alternative 5 would have the greatest effect, followed by Alternatives 4 and 3, and then Alternative 2. In all treatments, late seral species would not be eliminated but rather reduced (the predicted historic amount of white fir in this project area was between 10 to 25 percent of the species composition, (Metolius Late Successional Reserve Assessment, pg. 65)). Alternative 5 would do the most towards promoting early seral species (ponderosa pine and western larch) by removing larger white fir, regeneration of decadent white fir stands (that are not functioning as nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat) to pine and larch, and through the larch restoration treatments. Alternative 2 would only remove white fir trees up to 12 inch diameter, and would have the least effect on changing species composition toward early seral. The extensive use of underburning in Alternative 2 would also help reduce the amount of late seral

[22] The total acres of disease infected stands displayed may include duplicate acres, since some of the acres infected with one type of disease, are also infected with other diseases.

species. Alternatives 3 and 4 would be more effective in reducing the amount of white fir than Alternative 2, and less than Alternative 5.

The proposed treatments are predicted to help rejuvenate species that are currently being displaced by true firs (i.e. quaking aspen, western larch, and large ponderosa pine). In addition, all of the action alternatives would restore 10 acres of aspen and 35 acres of meadows, the amount identified as needing treatment.

Late-Successional Reserve Consistency. Alternatives 2, 3 and 4 are fully consistent with the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment, though Alternative 2 would not be as effective in meeting the goals of reducing stand densities, and risk of severe disturbances as Alternatives 3 and 4. Shelterwood and shelterwood/thinning treatments on 296 acres under Alternative 5 were not evaluated under the Assessment, and therefore not reviewed or approved by the Regional Ecosystem Office. Activities that were not reviewed initially can be proposed and reviewed on a project-specific basis. See the end of this section for a more detailed discussion on Late-Successional Reserve consistency.

Table 4-4. Comparison of Late-Successional Habitat by Alternatives.

Forest Element	Alternative 1	Alternative 2	Alternative 3	Alternative 4	Alternative 5
Stand Density - % of project acres with densities over the upper management zone (UMZ). This relates to the % of project considered to be at **greater risk** of severe insect or disease effects - % of project area[23] Treated	- 82% of stands exceed UMZ - N/A	- 62% of stands exceed UMZ - 83% treated	- 42% of stands exceed UMZ - 86% treated	- 36% of stands exceed UMZ - 86% treated	- 34% of stands exceed UMZ - 88% treated
Species Composition - reduction of white fir in mixed-conifer (closer to historic levels) - acres of aspen restored - acres of meadows restored	No change	- Decrease on 3184 acres - 10 acres of aspen restored - 35 acres of meadow restored	- Decrease on 3481 acres - 10 acres of aspen restored - 35 acres of meadow restored	- Decrease on 3481 acres - 10 acres of aspen restored - 35 acres of meadow restored	- Decrease on 3750 acres - 10 acres of aspen restored - 35 acres of meadow restored
Large Tree/Late-Successional and Old Growth Structure Can trees > 21” diameter be removed?	No	No	No	Yes	Yes
Stands with late-successional elements (9662 acres total) - acres treated - acres (and %) remaining above UMZ	- 0 acres treated - 8300 acres (86%) over UMZ	- 7563 acres treated - 7173 acres (74%) remaining over UMZ	- 8015 acres treated - 5318 acres (55%) remaining over UMZ	- 8015 acres treated - 4369 acres (45%) remaining over UMZ	- 8256 acres treated - 4053 acres (42%) remaining over UMZ
Possible old growth (5599 acres total) - acres treated - acres (and %) remaining above UMZ	- 0 acres treated - 5300 acres (95%) over UMZ	- 4412 acres treated - 4837 acres (86%) remaining over UMZ	- 4456 acres treated - 4202 acres (75%) remaining over UMZ	- 4546 acres treated - 3263 acres (58%) remaining over UMZ	- 4625 acres treated - 3153 acres (56%) remaining over UMZ

[23] Acres referenced to are National Forest lands only – they do not include lands under private ownership

Forest Element	Alternative 1	Alternative 2	Alternative 3	Alternative 4	Alternative 5
Stands of smaller trees treated (relates to ability to develop future trees larger than 21" diameter) (8839 acres total) - acres treated - acres (and %) remaining above UMZ	- 0 acres treated - 6600 acres (75%) over UMZ	- 286 acres treated - 6314 acres (71%) remaining over UMZ	- 2498 acres treated - 4102 acres (46%) remaining over UMZ	- 2498 acres treated - 4102 acres (46%) remaining over UMZ	- 2498 acres treated - 4102 acres (46%) remaining over UMZ
Tree Size (Upper diameter of trees that could be removed, with the exception of removing hazard trees to address public safety. Larger trees may be *treated* (but not removed) for dwarf mistletoe by pruning, girdling, or topping)	N/A	12" diameter – All tree species	16" diameter – ponderosa pine, Douglas-fir, larch 21" diameter – white fir	21" diameter – ponderosa pine, Douglas-fir, larch 25" diameter – white fir	Not restricted, however removal of ponderosa pine, Douglas-fir, larch trees larger than 21" diameter would be an exception, and only occur under certain conditions[24]

[24] The recommended exceptions, under which 21" or greater diameter trees would be removed include:
- Removing large, fast growing true fir (e.g. white fir) in order to meet a maximum basal area objective that is otherwise fulfilled by large pine or other desirable species. The fir removal should be specific to a stand or grove where the choice is between removal or continued stress on more desirable large trees.
- Removing large true fir to favor growth of smaller pine in the understory.
- Removing large true fir to create openings for pine regeneration.
- Removing large true fir to give other species a chance to seed in and recolonize the site.
- Large trees of any species that are determined to be hazards to restoration or risk reduction activities, developed recreation sites (through the use of the R6 Hazard Tree Rating Guide), or public access roads.
-

Cumulative Effects

The actions under this project, in conjunction with similar actions on public and private lands in the area may have several cumulative effects. This project is not expected to reduce the amount of late-successional habitat on the Sisters Ranger District, though the quality of the late-successional habitat would be altered, moving from higher density toward lower density fire climax conditions. In combination with other vegetation management projects on the District that have been implemented or are planned in Late Successional Reserves (including Jack Canyon, Santiam Restoration, Santiam Corridor, Highway 20, McCache and South Trout), there is a large-scale trend of reducing stand densities and opening of canopies. However, historic records indicate that the ponderosa pine and mixed conifer dry forests in these areas were more open (Metolius Watershed Assessment, 1996, Metolius Late Successional Reserve Assessment, 1996). The projects listed above focused, in part, on removing dead and dying trees in mixed conifer stands; the mortality resulting from a severe spruce bud worm epidemic. The mortality and removal of dead trees resulted in extensive disturbance patches and fragmentation of what had been dense (though unstable) habitat; some of it late-successional. This project is not expected to contribute to fragmentation, in the short term, except within the 296 acres of shelterwood harvest proposed under Alternative 5, and is expected to decrease risk of future fragmentation from catastrophic disturbances of wildfire, insects or disease. The proposed actions, in combination with these other actions are expected to help protect and improve late-successional forests on the District, and to provide higher quality fire-climax habitat for late-successional species associated with mature, open stands.

Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Consistency

An analysis of the proposed actions under the Alternatives was conducted to determine consistency with management recommendations in the Metolius Late Successional Reserve Assessment (1996).

The Metolius Late Successional Reserve Assessment provides general guidelines for treatment strategies that will develop stand or landscape conditions desired to meet Late Successional Reserve objectives. Proposed treatments are intended to create conditions favorable for the development of late-successional habitat, reduce the risk of severe disturbance that would result in a major loss of late-successional habitat, and to move the condition of existing stands that are unstable toward more resilient conditions. The Late Successional Reserve Assessment has been reviewed and approved by the Regional Ecosystem Office for consistency with the Northwest Forest Plan standards and guidelines.

The conditions which indicate a need for action ("triggers") are primarily stand density (measured as upper management zone in the Metolius Basin project analysis), fuel loads and arrangements, and species composition. In this project, landscape areas and then individual stands were evaluated to determine whether their existing condition exceeded recommended thresholds. Proposed vegetation and fuel treatments generally move stand conditions toward desired range of conditions.

Consistency was assessed in terms of 1) project goals in line with long-term goals listed in the Late-Successional Reserve Assessment, and 2) whether specific actions proposed under this project follow recommendations in the Late-Successional Reserve Assessment.

Long-term Goals

There are three primary long-term goals stated in the Metolius Late Successional Reserve Assessment. Following is a summary of each goal and how the Metolius Basin Vegetation Management proposed actions addresses it.

1. Provide sustainable vegetative conditions within the natural range of variability typical of the Eastern Oregon Cascade Province where succession of vegetation occurred under natural fire regimes.

- Actions proposed in the Metolius Basin project area intend to move stands that are treated toward conditions within the natural range of variability, in terms of density, fuels and species composition.
- Stands that were determined to be functioning well as late-successional habitat for focal species, and were not at as high a risk of impacts from catastrophic fire, insect or disease events, would not be treated under this project.
- If stands were not functioning as late-successional habitat, and/or were at high risk, and:
    - Stand densities exceeded upper management zone (primarily in MCD and PP), densities would be reduced, reducing fuel loads, and modifying tree species composition.
    - Fuel loads and arrangements of fuel resulted in high risk, fuel levels would be reduced
    - Species composition of stands demonstrated amounts of true fir (white fir) greater than what would have been found historically, then some (not all) white fir would be removed from the stand (this action was important in reducing stand densities and fuel loads as well).

2 and 3. Maintain vegetation conditions in the mixed conifer plant associations that support at least 9 spotted owl pairs; and Provide 1200 to 1800 acres of suitable spotted owl habitat per pair.

- Within the project area, the majority of the forest is composed of ponderosa pine plant associations which are not considered suitable for supporting spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat, and marginally suitable for dispersal habitat. The portions of the project area that are suitable for sustaining spotted owl habitat were identified and mapped (Chapter 1, Figure 1-4) during the planning process. These areas are within the mixed conifer plant associations, along the west, south and east borders. Within these areas, a main objective is to protect and enhance spotted owl habitat.
- Proposed actions in this project are intended to move the landscape conditions toward the ability to maintain the small amount of nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat that exists, and to develop future nesting, roosting and foraging habitat where it can be sustained. The only treatments proposed within nesting, roosting and foraging habitat are thinning

trees 8" diameter and less and underburning to reduce surface fuels, most within the defensible space zones, and treatment of 10 acres of aspen enclosures within nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat stands.

- Each of the 4 home ranges that intersect with the project area have less than the desired amount of nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat. Actions proposed within this project would degrade the quality of foraging within the defensible space zones by about 155 acres, where the priority for the site would be to protect adjacent people and homes. However, the proposed actions would better protect remaining spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat over the long-term.

4. Meet the Aquatic Conservation Strategy Objectives and the Metolius Watershed Analysis ACS by restoring and/or maintaining the riparian ecosystem and natural disturbance regimes.

- The proposed actions are consistent with each of the 9 ACS objectives (Environmental Impact Statement, Chapter 4).

Specific Actions Proposed under the Metolius Basin Vegetation Management Project

Specific actions proposed under the project are listed below, followed by the reference in the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment that addresses that type of action.

<u>Thinning Trees 12 in diameter and larger</u> – Thin trees from below to a density (which would vary by plant association) that would increase diameter growth and delay mortality.

LSRA Reference:

- <u>Treatment Strategies</u> for ponderosa pine mixed conifer wet and dry (Metolius LSRA pgs. 69, 71, 75, 77, 82, and 84) – The above treatment is consistent with recommended treatment strategies for stands in the small to large tree sizes. The proposed action reduces high stand densities to help reduce competition for light water and nutrients; removes ladder fuels and reduces crown bulk densities to decrease the severity of wildfire effects and reduces the risk of crown fires; and promotes development of future large trees.
- <u>LSRA Objectives</u> - Proposed action would meet objectives 1-3, 5 and 7 (pgs. 65-66).

<u>Thinning Trees 12" diameter and less</u> – Cut trees 12" in diameter and less to reduce ladder (vertical) fuels and accelerate stand development.

LSRA References:

- <u>Treatment Strategies</u> for ponderosa pine and mixed conifer plant association groups (Metolius LSRA pgs. 68, 72, & 79) - – The above treatment is consistent with recommended treatment strategies for ponderosa pine and mixed conifer wet and dry stands in the pole to medium tree sizes. The proposed action reduces high stand densities to help reduce competition for light water and nutrients; removes ladder fuels; and accelerates late-successional stand development.

- LSRA Objectives - Proposed action would meet objectives 1-3, 5 and 7 (pg. 65-66).

Larch Restoration – The objective of this treatment would be to restore or re-grow declining larch stands, which provide important habitat and visual diversity in the predominately pine forest. Trees would be thinned in conjunction with group openings (removing the majority of trees except for healthy larch) from ¼ to 3 acres in patches of western larch. This prescription would be applied to larch stands that are moderately to heavily infected with larch dwarf mistletoe. There is widespread decline of larch due to mistletoe and competition from pine, white fir, and Douglas-fir. As many healthy larch as possible would be retained by pruning off the mistletoe infected branches. Removal of the most heavily infected trees would prevent further spread of mistletoe and would open up the stand creating conditions favorable for establishment and growth of natural regeneration and planted larch. The resulting stand would appear much more open than a thinned stand.

LSRA Reference:

- Treatment Strategies for mixed conifer wet and dry stands (Metolius LSRA pgs. 76, 82). The above treatment is consistent with recommended treatment strategies for stands in the small to medium size classes. The proposed action reduces the loss of natural diversity and reestablishes seral species (i.e. restore larch). These stands would also be thinned.
- LSRA Objectives - Proposed action would meet objectives 1, 3, and 5 (pg. 65).

Dwarf Mistletoe Control – Pruning mistletoe-infected branches of lightly to moderately infected trees, to improve the health and longevity of the tree. This treatment would also involve killing (to create snags) moderately to heavily infected overstory trees when these trees are infecting young trees in the understory, preventing stand development. Stands with dwarf mistletoe would also be thinned to reduce competition stress within the stand.

LSRA Reference:

- LSRA Objectives - Proposed action would meet objectives 7, "design treatments to reduce forest fragmentation", and 8"retain snag habitat" (pg. 66). The specific actions of pruning, creating snags and thinning are not inconsistent with reviewed and approved treatments in the Late-Successional Reserve Assessment.

Hazard Tree Removal – Remove only select hazard trees (as defined by the Region 6 Hazard Tree Rating Guide) to enhance public safety in developed recreation sites and along public roads.

LSRA Reference:

- Highway Safety Act Roads (LSRA pg. 87) – the proposed action is consistent with recommendations and findings in the LSRA.

Prescribed Burn - Burning vegetation that has been scattered from harvest activities, using a "strip head" or "strip backing" fire technique. Underburning can also be used independent of harvest activities to reduce "natural" fuel levels.

LSRA References:

- Treatment Strategies for ponderosa pine and mixed conifer plant association groups (Metolius LSRA pgs 66-84) - – The above treatment is consistent with recommended treatment strategies for ponderosa pine and mixed conifer wet and dry stands in the pole to medium tree sizes. The proposed action reduces the amount of fuels, either occurring from high mortality, high density under stories, or harvest slash.
- LSRA Objectives - Proposed action would meet objectives 1-5 and 7 (pg. 65-66).

Road Decommissioning and Inactivation

- LSRA Objectives - Proposed action would help meet objective 7 (pg. 65)

Treatments not specifically addressed in the Late-Successional Reserve Assessment, but determined to be consistent with LSRA goals and objectives.

Meadow Enhancement: Restoration and maintenance of natural meadows through removing small (12” diameter or less) conifers. The objective is to reduce the number of trees growing into and closing-up the meadow openings. This action helps promote habitat diversity and is not detrimental to late-successional habitat or species.

Aspen Restoration – the objective would be to remove conifer trees from encroaching into about 10 acres of aspen stands, and reestablish aspen in historic groves. Restoration may be achieved through a combination of thinning conifers (mostly 12” diameter and less) and group selection to remove old, declining aspen so that new trees will be stimulated to grow. These actions are intended to move add diversity and stability to riparian vegetation and adjacent upland vegetation, closer to conditions within the natural range of variability needed to attain Aquatic Conservation Strategy Objectives. This action helps promote habitat diversity and is not detrimental to late-successional habitat or species.

The following actions are not addressed individually, but “mechanical” treatment of fuel is recommended in the Fire Management Plan of the LSRA. All are felt to be consistent with Late-Successional Reserve Assessment goals and objectives.

Machine Pile - Machinery (usually a tracked bulldozer, or grapple) used to pile and concentrate down and dead vegetation for disposal, either through removing from the site, or burning it on-site.

Hand Pile –Piling dead and down vegetation by hand for future disposal. Though this method is labor intensive and can be more costly, it minimizes impacts to soil and remaining vegetation.

Mowing – This treatment targets shrub fuels that contribute to higher fire intensity and rate of spread. Mowing is done with a high clearance vehicle with rotary mowing heads that cut and mulch shrubs from a vertical to a horizontal fuel. Commonly, this treatment is followed with an underburn to consume concentrations of cut vegetation.

Treatments not specifically addressed in the Late-Successional Reserve Assessment, but conflict with some LSRA goals and objectives.

Shelterwood and Shelterwood/Thin – This treatment would occur only under Alternative 5, on approximately 296 acres.

The objective of this treatment would be to regenerate or re-grow healthy late-successional habitat in stands that are declining due to root disease, dwarf mistletoe and spruce budworm activity. These stands are generally mixed-conifer with white fir as the dominant species (approximately less than 25% of the stand would be made up of ponderosa pine, Douglas-fir or larch). The primary species removed would be white fir. All ponderosa pine (free of dwarf mistletoe) 21 inches diameter or greater and additional healthy trees (where present) would be left to achieve a residual spacing of approximately 40 to 75 feet (average of 7-25 trees per acre), with a basal area of approximately 20 to 50 square feet per acre.

LSRA References: While this treatment is consistent with certain recommendations in the Late-Successional Reserve Assessment, it conflicts with others.

- Treatment Strategies for Mixed Conifer wet and dry (Metolius LSRA pgs. 76-77, 82-83) – The above treatment is consistent with recommended treatment strategies for mixed conifer wet and dry stands in the small to large tree sizes for removing excessive mortality/fuels, reducing high amounts of white fir, and protecting existing large trees.
- Management Strategy Area Guidance - recommendations under the specific Management Strategy Areas for areas D, F, and G do not recommend removal of dead trees at this time. The proposed action is inconsistent with this recommendation.
- LSRA Objectives The proposed action would meet objective 3 “Species Composition” (pg 65) – The above treatment would reduce the amount of white fir more towards the natural range of variability within the stands treated. However, the proposed action would be inconsistent with objective 7 “design treatments to reduce forest fragmentation” (pg. 66).

In conclusion, except for the shelterwood treatment, the proposed actions were found to be consistent with recommendations in the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment. If Alternative 5 is selected as the Alternative to be implemented, the Sisters Ranger District would initiate review of the shelterwood treatment with the Regional Ecosystem Office.

Key Issue #3: Fire and Fuels

Important Interactions

The fuel management actions proposed under the alternatives range from fire exclusion/ suppression only under Alternative 1, to integrated landscape-scale management of fuel under the action Alternatives.

Elements of fuels and fire discussed are wildfire risk, hazard, and severity; safety for the public and firefighters, resource protection, air quality, and reintroduction of fire into the ecosystem.

Direct and Indirect Effects

Wildfire Hazard/Risk

Wildfire susceptibility is defined in terms of risk and hazard. *Risk* is the probability that an ignition will occur from humans or lightning (portions of the project area lie within a common lightning path). Trends based on the last 15 years of data indicate that this project area would receive an average of 3 fire starts per year. For this analysis, risk is affected by the amount of human use in the project area, use of prescribed fire, and change in road status. Proposed actions increase risk of a fire start from machinery and use of fire during restoration activities, but also reduce the risk by closing roads, which in turn reduce human use in certain parts of the project area.

Hazard relates to the availability of fuels to sustain the fire (Maffei et al. 1996) and the amount (loading), arrangement (surface, ladder, crown fuels) and continuity of fuels through the area. The changes that occur in the loading, arrangement or continuity of the fuels will change the predicted fire behavior and associated fire effects. Based on an analysis of stand structure (age, density, and number of canopy layers) and density of shrubs, the acres predicted to burn at different severities were determined.

Timber harvest alone (without cleanup of logging debris) can affect the arrangement and continuity of fuels, increase the proportion of fine fuels on the ground, remove vegetation (both live and dead), create dead, dried material, increases fuel bed depth, change the ground level wind patterns, and change the seasonal and daily drying patterns. Rates of fire spread would likely increase due to the opening of the canopy and exposing ground fuels to greater drying and increased wind. However, resistance to control would be greatly decreased due to lower fuel loading, making fires more easily controlled by ground forces and more receptive to aerial applied fire retardant.

> *We have two choices: the excess trees can either go up in smoke or out on the back of a truck. Where we cannot burn, for whatever reason, the only alternative is to remove the excess trees.*
>
> Dale Bosworth, Chief of the Forest Service (2002).

Disposal of logging debris, and reduction of fuels created by harvest activities can mitigate these effects as proposed under this project (Omi and Martinson, 2002) (see Chapter 2). In addition, prescribed burning and mowing can reduce fuel levels outside of timber harvest areas. Other activities associated with timber harvest, including construction of temporary roads, logging operations, post-harvest treatments (especially prescribed burning), can increase risk of wildfire by increasing the chance for human caused ignitions. Debris burning (including prescribed fire lit by Forest Service, and miscellaneous debris burning by the general public) accounts for less than 1% of the wildfires on the Sisters Ranger District (Rapp, personal communications, 2000).

Timber harvest can also reduce wildfire susceptibility by reducing fuel loads and ladder fuels, and by breaking up the continuity of fuels (Omi 1997, Omi and Martinson 2002). Regeneration harvest, thinning, pruning to remove ladder fuels, and reducing ground fuels can greatly reduce the likelihood of a crown fire. It is recognized that there is disagreement about the effectiveness of harvest in reducing fire hazards. However, experience from recent wildfires during the summer of 1999, 2000 and 2002 on the Deschutes National Forest (Spring Butte Fire and Cache Mtn. Fire) and Ochoco National Forest (Hash Rock Fire) found that fire behavior greatly reduced once the fire entered a recently thinned area, moving out of the crowns and lowering the intensity sufficiently so that firefighters could control the fire. Observations by experienced firefighters (Fitzpatrick and Sandman, personal conversations, 2002) during the Cache Mtn Fire reported that the recent thinning adjacent to Black Butte Ranch resulted in the wildfire dropping down from the tree crowns to the ground. This change in fire behavior on the Cache Mtn. Fire allowed firefighters to control the fire and protect 80 homes in the subdivision which were threatened (2 homes were lost, and these 2 were adjacent to a portion of the forest that had not been thinned).

In a recent study in Idaho, Graham and colleagues (1999) found that harvest activities such as thinning from below and irregular shelterwoods resulted in the greatest reduction of risk of crown

High Severity Wildfire Impacts on Forested Stands versus Soil

Fire severity in this analysis refers to effects on vegetation, not just the soil. Often soil impacts can be somewhat less severe than effects on stands and late-successional habitat. For example, while only 3% of the burned area within the Cache Mtn. fire resulted in high severity soil impacts, almost 33% of the forest stands received high severity impacts (were “stand replacement”). Within the burned area on the Eyerly fire, about 23% of the soils received high severity impacts, while approximately 75% of the forested areas burned at stand replacement intensity.

fires. This study concluded that "the best success in modifying fire behavior through the use of thinning …is when applied in conjunction with prescribed fire" (Graham et al, 1999). Evidence from recent studies of wildfires point to the importance of treating the entire fuel profile, from surface fuels to crown fuels. Omi and Martinson (2002) found significant correlations between stand conditions and wildfire severity. The most severe wildfire effects occurred in stands where the crowns were lower to the ground (height to live crown) and density and basal area were higher. The authors also concluded that under extremely windy conditions, reduction of surface fuels may be of little importance in reducing high severity crown fires. Studying the 1994 Wenatchee fires, Agee (1996) found that thinned stands were below the critical crown bulk density needed to sustain crown fire, and the fires dropped to the ground in thinned areas; he concludes that forest structure can be manipulated to reduce severity of fire events, and that this is probably most true in lower elevation forests with historic low severity fire regimes, such as the ponderosa pine forests in the Metolius Basin project area.


Open stands can be more resistant to wildfire impacts than dense stands

Forest stands with the greatest resistance to impacts from wildfire are those where canopy closure is less than 40%. A low fire susceptibility stand would have a canopy closure of 20-39%, thus reducing the risk of crown fire, while still providing shade on the ground, cooler temperatures, higher relative humidity, higher fuel moisture, and screening to reduce wind (Beighley and Bishop, 1990). Heat and smoke would be allowed to vent above the canopy and would minimize mortality, especially in ponderosa pine, western larch, and Douglas-fir.


Dense stands may have higher wildfire impacts

As crown closure increases, the risk of crown fire increases, especially in plume-driven crown fires where the power of the fire will overcome the power of the prevailing weather. At 40-70% crown closure active torching would be likely. A large number of trees would be killed due to heat or smoke damage as the canopy traps the heat below. The possibility of a crown fire is high in closed canopy forests, and even ground fire may result in mortality from heat and smoke.

In summary, based on research and observations, this analysis assumes:

- Reduction in the number of canopy layers in the stand reduces fire severity. This parameter relates directly to crown bulk density and crown base height, which are two of the three primary determinants of fire behavior (Omi 1997, Graham et. al. 1999). The acres thinned is a measure of the reduction in canopy layers; the size limit of the trees removed or cut affects the efficacy of the thinning in regards to reduction in crown bulk density and number of layers.

> There are two ways of managing crown fire potential: prevention of conditions that initiate crown fire and prevention of conditions that allow spread of crown fire.
>
> Agee (1996)

- An increase in average tree diameter of the stand reduces fire severity. Larger trees have thicker bark and are more resistant to flame scorch from surface fuels. The more acres that are thinned, the greater the average diameter of remaining trees.
- Tree harvest, as proposed, will shift stand composition towards fire-resistant species. Thinning, favoring fire-resistant species, is the measure for changing species composition.
- Treatment of surface fuels generated from timber harvest will prevent an increase in fire severity. All vegetative treatments would be followed by a fuels treatment, so this element is equal among the alternatives.
- Treatment of natural surface fuels (brush, and trees 3 inch diameter and less) will reduce fire severity. The measures of this element are the number of acres mowed and the number of acres underburned.
- Reduction in road miles can reduce the risk of ignition
- Increase in acres prescribed burn and in mechanical equipment in the forest can increase the risk of ignition, though this risk is low.

Values At Risk, Safety And Protection

As described in Chapter 3, under Fire and Fuels, the values at risk during a large wildfire are public and firefighter safety, property and developments, and important or rare late-successional resources (including both species and habitats). The condition of forest stands has a direct impact to safety and protection. High fuel levels and multiple layers of fuels (e.g. shrubs, dense branches, and tree crowns) increase the probability of an extreme wildfire, increase the risk of a wildfire getting larger, increase the difficulty and danger in controlling a fire, and increase the danger to the public and firefighters.

There are also economic considerations; prescribed fire typically cost less per acre than the suppression of wildfire (Omi 1997). See further discussion of economic effects under the Economic Values in this Chapter.

The project area encompasses the community of Camp Sherman, which includes over 150 residences, a community center with a store, post office, fire hall, community hall, school, church, and several resorts. In addition, potentially 1,000's of people visit the project area daily during the summer for recreation. To compound the risk, road access suitable for evacuation is limited into the Basin, and occurs primarily along Forest Roads 14 and 12. Both of these roads provide access to Highway 20 to the south. In the event of a wildfire to the south, these roads may not be safe or effective evacuation routes. During the wildfires of 2002, the community discussed using alternative routes out of the basin, and determined that the other Forest Roads were not optimal for an emergency evacuation since they are narrow, steep and bumpy. Residents of Central Oregon have observed how fast wildfires can advance[25], and firefighters reported observing fire behavior far outside of predicted behaviors. Based on these observations and the high fuel levels in the Basin and surrounding forests, many residents in the Camp Sherman area feel that a wildfire within 5 to 10 miles of the Basin is a perceived threat.

Thinning trees to remove fuels near homes on the Sisters Ranger District

Actions within the defensible space corridors can help reduce the rate of spread within these corridors and help firefighters control the fire, which can help protect community residents and property. Though fuels would be reduced in the defensible space corridor under each of the action Alternatives, the amount of fuel that could be removed would differ, primarily due to the different limits on the size of trees that could be removed.

In the past, there has been some debate about whether reducing fuel levels and arrangements in forests surrounding communities would help protect homes from wildfire impacts. Cohen (2001) found that "a wildland fire does not spread to homes unless the homes meet the fuel and heat requirements for ignition and continued combustion" (pg 2), and that in general, "large wildland flame fronts (e.g. forest crown fires) will not ignite wood surfaces at greater than 40 meters" (Cohen and Butler, in press). Some critics of forest thinning projects implied that Cohen's research demonstrates there is little value in thinning general forest areas because it would not protect homes, and that thinning should only be applied in the wildland urban interface. However, Cohen responded that this takes his research out of context, and that there are many other important values that could be protected by thinning forests outside of the wildland urban interface, including the aesthetic forest setting that many of the residents were attracted to when selecting areas to build or buy homes.

Cohen's research does emphasize the importance of the homeowner's responsibility in creating a fire-safe environment immediately around their homes.

[25] The rate of spread of wildfires can pose a risk to communities and resources a considerable distance from the location of a wildfire ignition. During a wildfire in 2000 on the Bitterroot National Forest in Montana, the fire front traveled up to 30 miles in less than a day. The Biscuit Fire, in 2002, in southern Oregon grew from 800 acres to 40,000 acres in one day.

Road restrictions and obliteration can have a negative effect on fire suppression response due to limiting access for suppression resources. Fires that are able to get established would be larger when initial attack resources arrive and could be costlier and possibly more destructive. However, limiting road access has also been found to help reduce risk of human caused ignitions.

Air Quality

Impacts related to air quality include visibility of smoke and potential health affects of small air bourn particles. In addition, there is a need to meet standards for air quality in Class I Airsheds. Class I airsheds within Central and Northern Oregon include Mt. Jefferson, Mt. Washington, Three Sisters, and Mt. Hood. Since the project area is within a basin, and the prevailing winds are out of the west (away from the wilderness areas), prescribed burning is not expected to result in an incursion into the Class I airsheds more than 5% of the prescribed burning time (or less than 20 days (for typically no longer than 6 hours/day) per year, between October and June). Smoke intrusions into Class I airsheds from prescribed fires would be mitigated either by avoidance or through dispersion. However, in the case of wildfire, there would be no control over smoke direction or dispersion and the volume could be much greater than that from prescribed burning. Smoke from prescribed burning would most likely affect forest workers, recreationists, and local residents within the Basin or downwind to the south and east from the planning area.

Since some of the restoration activities (e.g. logging operations and prescribed burning) introduce an additional risk of a wildfire start, these activities may indirectly increase the probability of a wildfire occurring, and thus increase risk of smoke. Drift smoke from a prescribed fire or wildfire would affect recreationists by reducing visibility and views of the surrounding forest and mountains. Visibility could be reduced from the normal 20 miles or more to less than 3 to 5 miles. This impact could last from a few hours to several days for prescribed fire, to weeks or months for wildfires (as experienced by residents in Central Oregon during the 2002 wildfires), depending on the conditions under which the wildfire is burning. Controlling when fuels are burned so that weather conditions help dissipates the smoke would mitigate air quality impacts from prescribed burning.

Analysis of potential air quality impacts in Oregon, Washington and Idaho found that wildfire impacts would be significantly greater in magnitude than prescribed burning impacts over the same area (Hugg et al., 1995; USDA, USDI, Draft EIS Interior Columbia Basin Ecosystem Management Project, 2000). This analysis concluded that wildfires reduced visibility substantially more than prescribed burning (though effects from prescribed burning may be more frequent). This was due to the average s wildfires consuming more fuel per acre burned than prescribed fires. This analysis also concluded that predicted concentrations or particulate matter for prescribed fires would be substantially lower than for wildfires due to: 1) higher fuel moisture levels during management-ignited prescribed fire, 2) better smoke dispersion conditions during prescribed fires in the spring and fall, than typical conditions during summer wildfires, and 3) prescribed fires are dispersed across the landscape spatially and temporally, rather than concentrated in a few locations (pg. 4-34). It is expected that effects would be similar under this analysis.

Ash sediments from fire can also cause short pulses of phosphorous in local streams following slash burning, to long-term elevated nitrogen in streams of 5 years or more following a wildfire (Brown et al. 1973, Brass et al. 1996 as cited by Gresswell 1999).

Reintroduction of Fire into the Ecosystem

Fire is a natural and important process in the Metolius Basin project area, but has been excluded for many years. Reintroduction of fire helps meet the Purpose and Need for the project and objectives for Metolius Late-Successional Reserve (pg. 65). However, a prerequisite for effective reintroduction is reduction of the existing high fuel levels (Omi 1997). Many of the proposed actions, including reducing stand densities, mowing, and prescribed burning, have a direct effect on enhancing sustainable conditions in fire-climax stands, but also have the indirect beneficial effect of preparing the areas treated for effective reintroduction of the fire process over the long-term.

The greater and more contiguous the number of acres on which fuel levels are reduced, the more opportunity and greater effectiveness of reintroducing fire into the system.

Effects Common to All Alternatives

It is expected that a wildfire would occur in the planning area some time in the future under any of the Alternatives. The acres with high fire hazard and the severity of fire will vary by alternative (Table 4-5).

Effects of Alternative 1

> *Over the last century, trees have grown much faster than the amount removed from all of the fires, harvest and mortality combined. In the southwest (Arizona and New Mexico), net annual growth is enough to cover a football field 1 mile high with solid wood. Recent removals have only been about 10 percent of this.*
>
> Dale Bosworth, Forest Service Chief, 2002.

In Alternative 1 the greatest percent of the project area (97%) would remain at risk of a moderate to high severity wildfire, with more than half of the acres at risk of a "stand replacement" fire (Table 4-6, and Figure 3-4). With continued fire suppression efforts, fuel loads would continue to accumulate and the natural role of fire would continue to be excluded from the project area. This could lead to extensive forest health decline and loss of habitat.

Under this Alternative the greatest amount of area is in an "unsafe" condition for firefighters, and no protection is provided for people, properties or late-successional resources. The residents and visitors to the Metolius Basin would remain at the greatest risk of all the Alternatives. The "defensible space" strategy would not be implemented, so the risk of crown or intense fires adjacent to high use areas, residential areas and along evacuation routes would remain moderate to high. Alternative 1 would have the highest expected cost for suppressing a wildfire, due to the potential for higher intensity and larger fires.

Under this Alternative, fire would *not* be reintroduced back into the ecosystem. The fire regime for the ponderosa pine plant association typically had a fire return interval of 8-12 years. Over the last 80 years, with the advent of fire exclusion, the forests in the project area have missed 10 to 10 fire cycles, and all of the fuel that would have been consumed through these events has instead accumulated.

There is a high probability of a large fire occurring in the project area (Table 4-5). A statistical probability of large fire risk was calculated for the Metolius Basin project area including the Mt. Jefferson Wilderness (the Mt. Jefferson wilderness was included because large fires tend to start in the wilderness and move out to the east because of the predominant wind patterns). This analysis was done using PROBACRE, a computer model for predicting wildfire risk based on past annual fire frequency and associated levels of fire intensities. The following table summarizes the PROBACRE analysis results, which display the probability of wildfires exceeding size thresholds within 20, 50, and 100 year period for the area.

Table 4-5. Probability of a Large Fire in the Metolius Basin.

Fire size (acres)	Probability of Occurrence (%)		
	20 years	50 years	100 years
50 acres	99%	100%	100%
100 acres	98%	99%	100%
1000 acres	24%	83%	99%
5000 acres	<1%	2%	16%

Note: these estimates assume that the expected size to which the fire expands its perimeter at any time of occurrence is independent of both the number of fires and burned acres that have preceded it within the analysis area.

Though the no action alternative would not introduce air quality impacts from prescribed fire, dust, or industrial engines, there is a moderate to high risk of wildfire occurring in the area, and the resultant fire has a greater probability of being larger and more intense than under the action Alternatives, thus increasing the risk of air quality impacts which can not be mitigated. There would be no risk of ignition from forest management activities. Alternative 1 would have the most miles of open road, which can be associated with a slightly higher risk of ignition along roadways.

Effects of Alternatives 2, 3, 4 and 5

Wildfire Hazard and Severity. All of the action Alternatives would lower the fire hazard rating due to removal and modification of fuels through harvest and fuel treatments (Table 4-6). Since all of the action alternatives treat a similar number of acres, they all reduce the percent of acres in the Stand Replacement (high severity) class by a similar amount. The real differences in the alternatives are in the number of acres moved into the "Non-Lethal" class. Alternative 2, with its reliance on underburning, would result in only 6 percent of the acres going to Non-Lethal, while alternatives 3, 4, and 5 would result in 33, 48, and 53 percent of the acres going into Non-Lethal, respectively (Table 4-6). The actions of shelterwood, larch restoration and thinning trees greater than 12" diameter would be the most effective in moving stands at risk of high burn severity to low burn severity.

Risk of fire severity would be reduced from high (stand replacement) to moderate around the Metolius Meadows subdivision, Camp Sherman, and along most of the evacuation routes under Alternative 2. Under Alternative 5 risk of fire severity is further reduced to low, (non-lethal) around the majority of these areas. Fire risk would remain as mixed severity around the forks of Lake Creek west of the Metolius Meadows because of requirements to maintain dense habitat for spotted owl and riparian species. However, the block of private timberland just to the west has been thinned and is likely to result in lower intensities of wildfire that may travel across the property (the trend for the direction of fires to travel is from west to east within the project area). The risk of moderate to some high fire severity would also remain along many of the other riparian areas and spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat in the project area. Risk would also remain higher along Green Ridge due to steep slopes.

Alternatives 3, 4, and 5 would reduce ladder fuels and crown density by thinning about 6500 acres more than Alternative 2.

Underburning is not considered a technique that appreciably affects stand structure, and would not have an appreciable effect on stand densities in the types of stands where it can be successfully employed. During analysis, it was assumed that only stands within 10% of upper management zone could be brought within desired densities (at or below upper management zone) by prescribed fire. The objective of underburning stands under Alternative 2 is to reduce the surface fuel loadings on the forest floor, thereby reducing the potential fireline intensity. However, reduction of surface fuels deals with only one of the three factors influencing crown fire potential. The other two factors, crown bulk density and crown base height, are not changed.

Alternatives 3, 4, and 5 would be more effective in treating the entire fuels profile, because they employ thinning on a much larger scale than Alternative 2. Alternatives 4 and 5 would reduce the crown fire potential the most because the 21 inch size limit (versus 16 inch under Alternative 3) would allow for a greater reduction in crown densities and an increase in average tree diameter over the planning area. Alternative 5 would remove the most fire prone white fir, followed by Alternatives 4, 3 and then 2.

Risk of Ignition. Access for fire suppression, and risk of human caused ignitions along roads would be reduced the most under Alternative 5, followed by Alternatives 4 and 3, and then Alternative 2, due to decommissioning and inactivation of roads.

Alternatives 3, 4 and 5 would also result in the greatest risk of human-caused fire starts related to the amount of equipment used in restoration activities, while Alternative 2 would have the greatest risk of ignition from prescribed burning though the risk is considered very low.

Values at Risk/Defensible Space. Each of the action Alternatives would implement a defensible space strategy, and each would improve the ability to protect people and property safely. However, Alternative 5 would be the most effective at reducing the risk of crown fires within and adjacent to the defensible space corridors (Figure 3-X) due to thinning larger tress and, thus, more effectively reducing crown bulk density and canopy layers. Alternative 2 would be the least effective due to the lower limit on the size of trees that could be removed, reducing the ability to remove ladder fuels and not reducing crown densities at all. As such, public and firefighter safety, and protection of property is the greatest under Alternative 5, followed by Alternatives 4 and 3, and the least under Alternative 2.

Within defensible space corridors thinning of trees less than 8 inches diameter would occur to maintain continuity of reduced ground fuels.

Protection of large trees and other forest resources from catastrophic effects of wildfire are also the greatest under Alternative 5 followed by Alternatives 4 and 3, and the least under Alternative 2.

Air Quality. Alternatives 5, 4 and 3 treat the fewest acres by prescribed burning and the number of days required to complete the burning would be considerably less than under Alternative 2. Results from a smoke production model indicate that Alternative 5, followed closely by Alternatives 3 and 4, may produce more smoke from underburning, over the life of project implementation than Alternative 2. Even though Alternative 2 proposes many more acres of underburning as a primary vegetation treatment than the other action Alternatives, Alternatives 3-5 would still apply burning as a follow-up treatment to thinning (either as underburning or burning of piled slash) on the majority of acres treated (Table 4-6).

Prescribed burning operations on the Deschutes National Forest are in compliance with the Oregon State Implementation Plan for Visibility Protection (SIP). The State of Oregon has developed this SIP to define programs for implementation, maintenance, and enforcement of the national ambient air quality standards (NAAQS) that are defined in the Clean Air Act. Primary NAAQS are set at levels to protect human health (USDA, 2002). Site specific data on proposed burns are supplied to the State of Oregon which issues burning approvals and/or restrictions to burning on a daily basis. As a result of this coordination with the State, the Deschutes Basin currently meets standards for Particulate Matter of less than 10 microns in size (PM10) and it is expected that prescribed burning within the Metolius Basin will occur over time and will be consistent with the Clean Air Act.

Reintroduction of Fire into the Ecosystem. It is assumed that, given the historic low severity fire regime of the Metolius Basin planning area, it is possible to move these forests to a more fire-resilient condition by approximating the historic (early 20th century) stand densities and species composition. Though all action Alternatives treat approximately the same number of acres, more fuel would be removed under Alternatives 3, 4 and 5, than under Alternative 2, and successful reintroduction of fire into the project area is expected to be more controllable under Alternatives 3, 4 and 5.

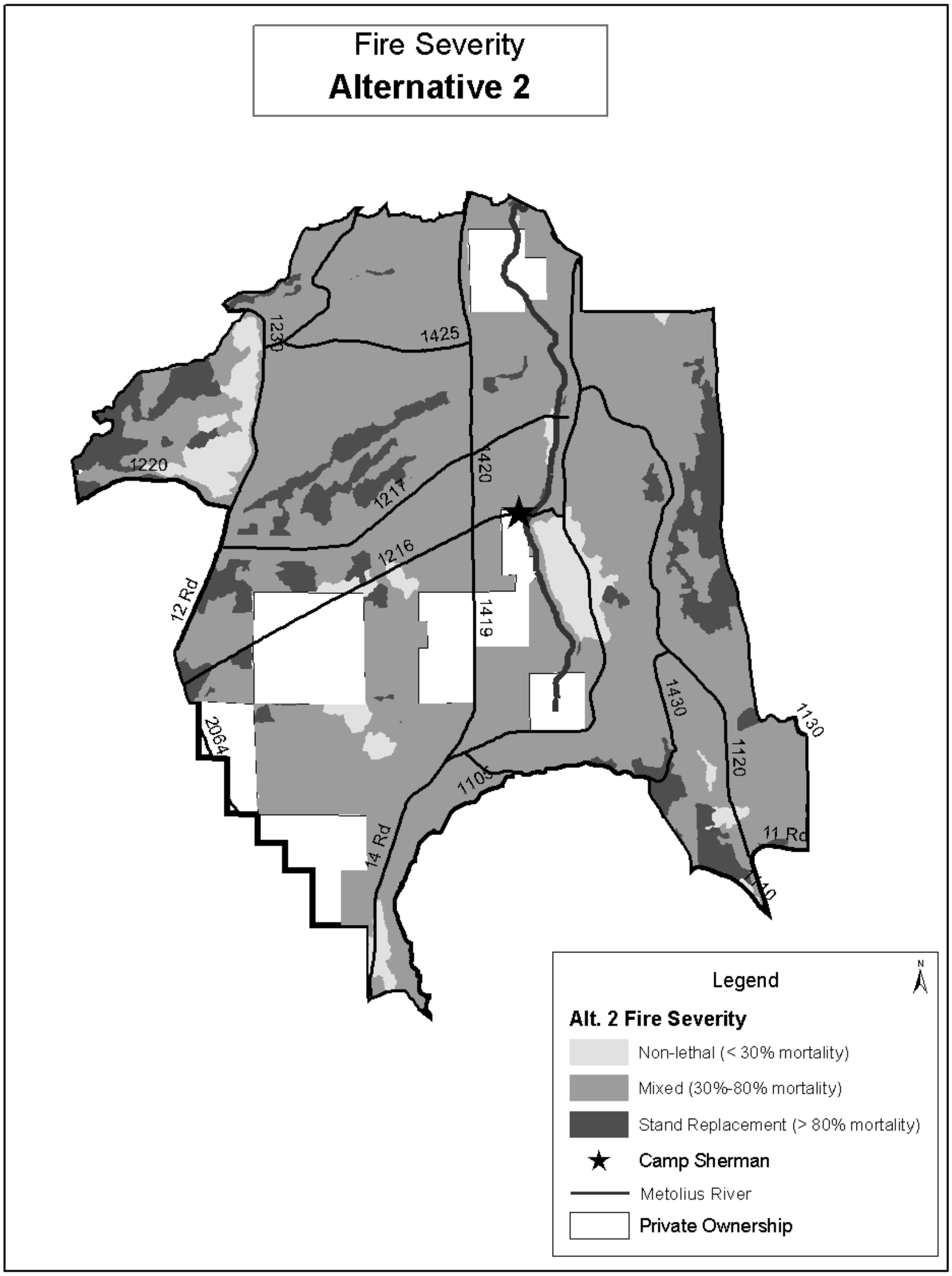


Figure 4-5. Predicted Wildfire Severity Rating under Alternative 2.

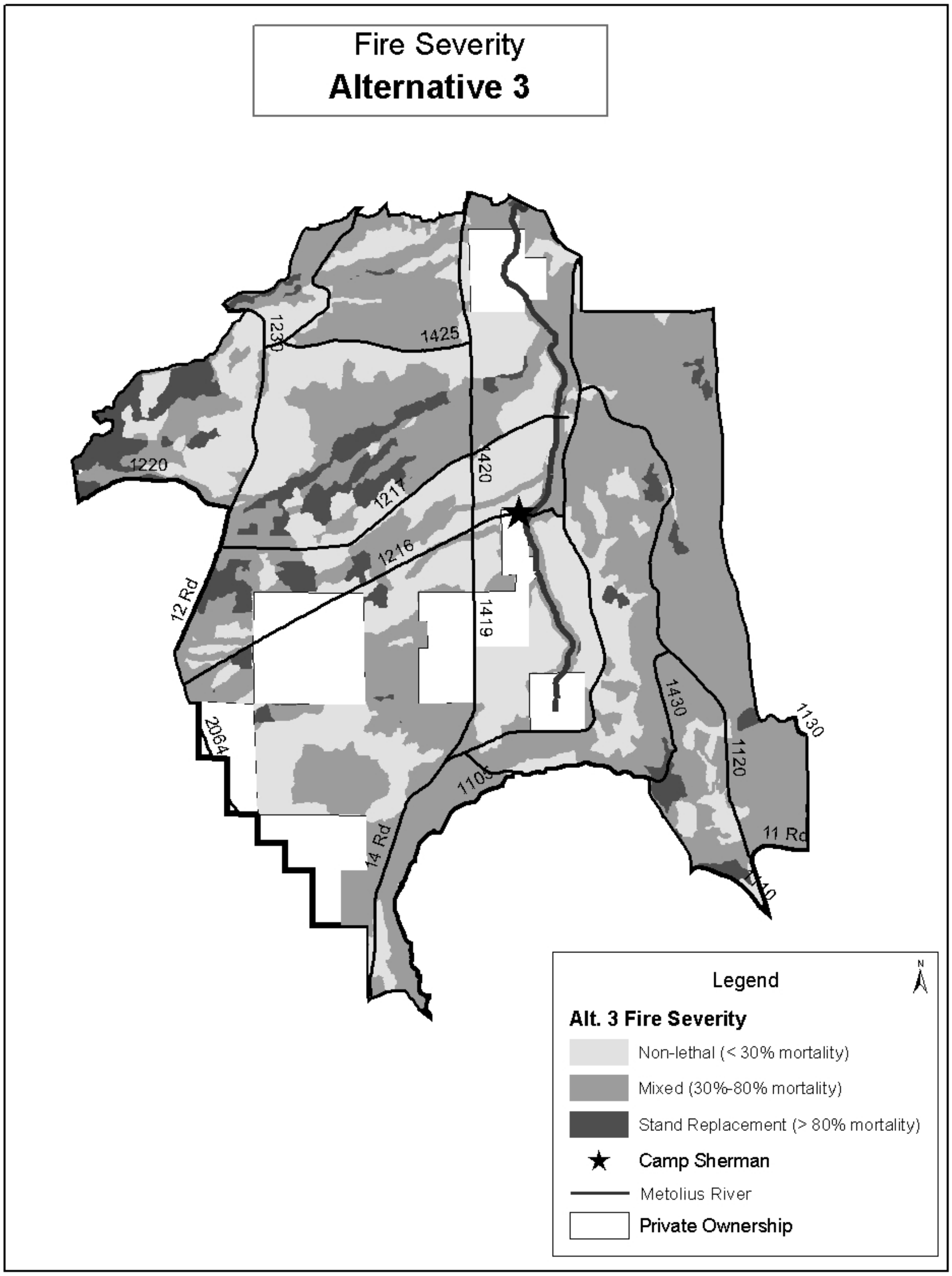


Figure 4-6. Predicted Wildfire Severity Rating under Alternative 3.

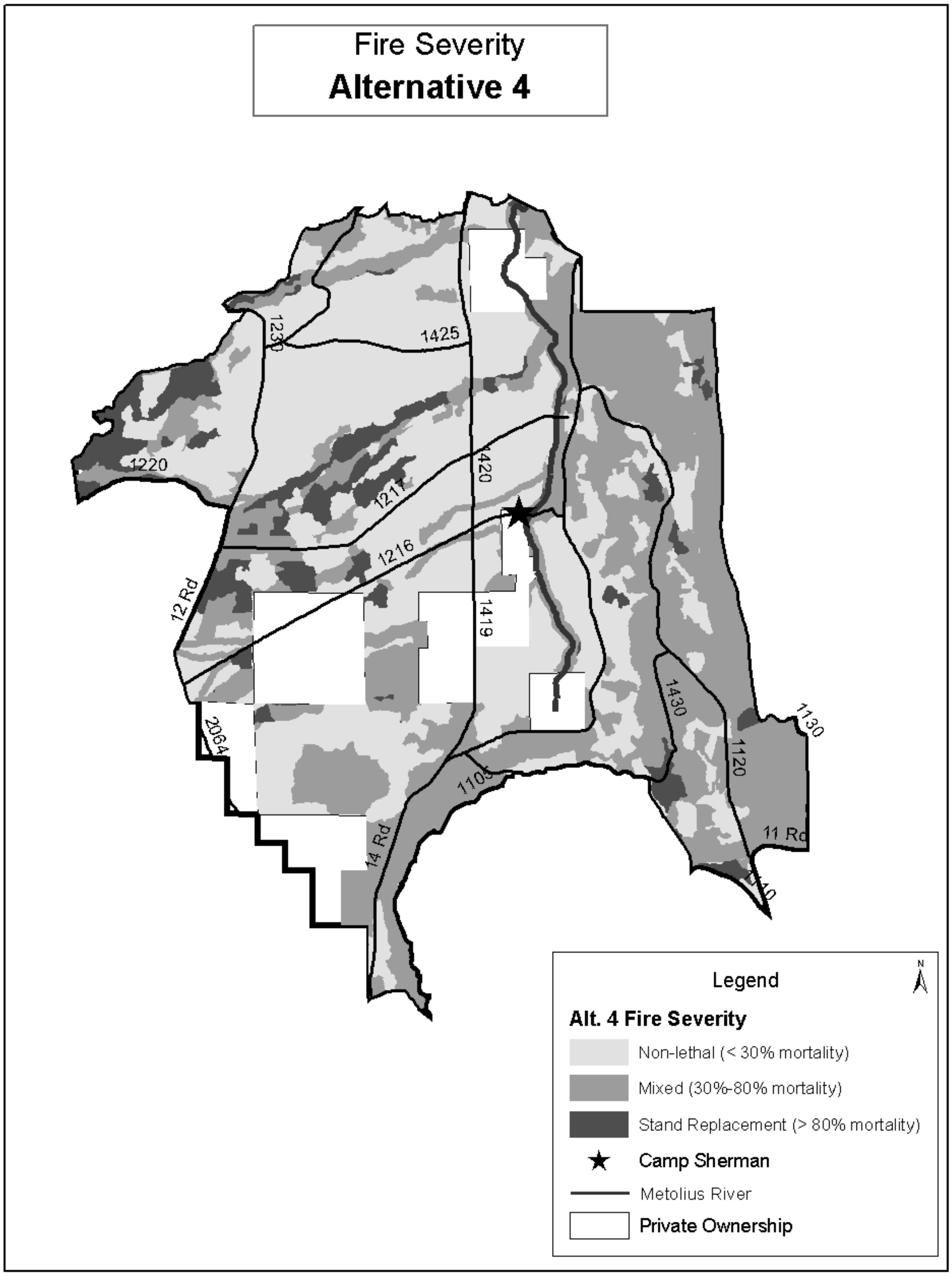


Figure 4-7. Predicted Wildfire Severity Rating under Alternative 4.

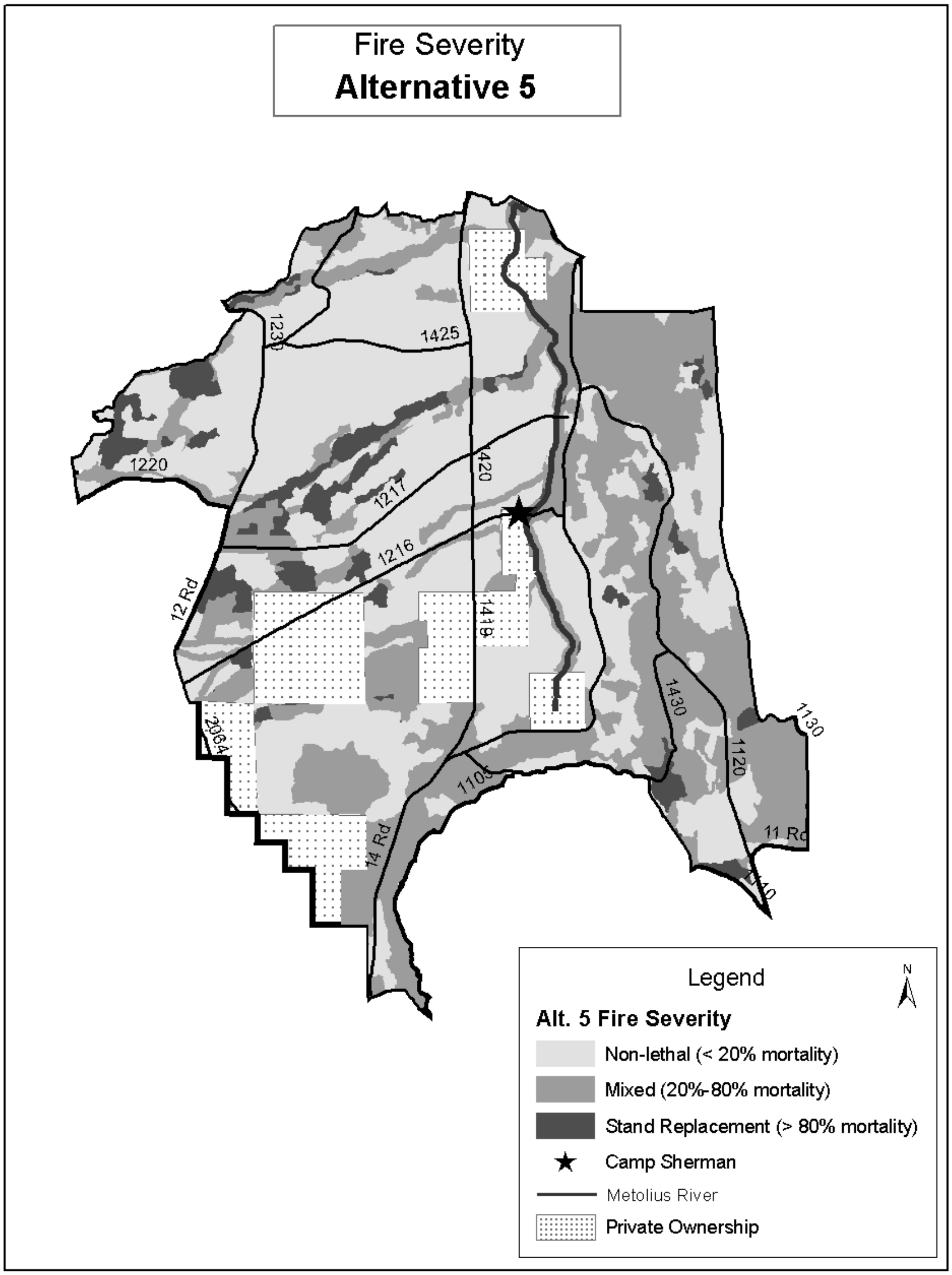


Figure 4-8. Predicted Wildfire Severity under Alternative 5.

Table 4-6. Fire Hazards.

Fire Hazard	Alternative 1 No Action	Alternative 2	Alternative 3	Alternative 4 Proposed Action	Alternative 5
FIRE SEVERITY - percent of acres that are predicted to burn at low, mixed and high severity[26]					
Low Severity (non-lethal)	3%	6%	33%	48%	53%
Mixed severity (from 30%-80% mortality)	45%	83%	59%	45%	41%
High Severity (stand replacement)	52%	11%	8%	8%	6%
Defensible Space – includes thinning, mowing, burning, and pruning within 1200' of residences and developments, and 600' of evacuation route roads	Not fully implemented. Some small dead and down trees can be removed by homeowners w/in 300' of private lots	Implemented on 4,936 acres. Focus on ground fuels and small ladder fuels. Trees larger than 12" diameter are not removed so no reduction in crown density	Implemented on 4,936 acres. Removes trees up to 16, so ladder fuels treated, but limited effect on crown density	Implemented on 4,936 acres. Removes trees up to 21" diameter. Both ladder fuels and crown density reduced.	
FUELS TREATED					
Acres of ladder fuels and crown densities reduced					
Thinning trees 12" diameter and less	N/A	4913 acres	4716 acres		4799 acres
Thinning trees up to larger diameters		0 acres	6757 acres		5836 acres
Removing dense white fir (shelterwood and shelterwood/thinning)		0 acres	0 acres		270 acres

[26] *Low fire severity* is generally not lethal to the forest stand. These are the most beneficial types of burns because they help clean out fuels on the ground without killing the trees. *Mixed fire severity* means it burns somewhere between low severity and very hot, and can kill from 30%-80% of the forest vegetation, depending on stand structure and conditions. *High fire severity* would generally kill most of the forest vegetation (considered as a "stand replacement" event).

Fire Hazard	Alternative 1 No Action	Alternative 2	Alternative 3	Alternative 4 Proposed Action	Alternative 5
Thinning and opening patches for larch restoration		0 acres larch restoration	0 acres larch restoration		811 acres larch restoration
Acres of Surface Fuels Reduced					
Mowing	N/A	2452 acres	5666 acres		5666 acres
Underburning (both as a primary and follow-up treatment)		8557 acres	4229 acres		4235 acres
Hand piling (piles would be burned)		2212 acres	2474 acres		2472 acres
Machine piling (piles would be burned)		1259 acres	5855 acres		6118 acres
IMPACTS TO AIR QUALITY - tons of PM10 produced from prescribed burning - relative risk of smoke from wildfires	- N/A - Greatest potential impact of smoke from wildfires	- 35395 tons over 5+ years - Possible smoke from wildfire less than alt 1, but greater than under alts. 3, 4 & 5	- 4563 tons over 5+ years - Possible smoke from wildfire less than alt s1 & 2, but greater than under alts. 4 & 5	- 4563 tons over 5+ years - Possible smoke from wildfire less than alts 1, 2 & 3, but greater than under alt 5	- 4633 tons over 5+ years - Possible smoke from wildfire the least

Cumulative Effects

Wildfire Hazards. One of the objectives of reducing fuels in the project area is to reduce the potential impacts within the area from wildfires that are likely to start outside of the project area. The Mt. Jefferson Wilderness (located 4 miles to the west) is considered at very high risk of an intense fire, due to trends in lightning strikes, the high volumes of fuels and the high mortality of trees. There have been 2 large wildfires in the last 2 years in this area. Due to prevailing winds, wildfires which start in these areas travel east, toward the project area.

The rapid rate of wildfire spread observed in Central Oregon and across the west during the summer of 2002 demonstrated that fuel reduction in one area can protect much more than that area.

Actions under this project, when considered with other similar past and foreseeable future projects that reduce fuel levels on National Forest lands on the Sisters Ranger District (Jack Canyon, Santiam Corridor, Santiam Restoration, Highway 20, Canal, Black Butte Ranch Fuels Reduction, McCache, South Trout, and Big Bear), are expected to greatly reduce the risk of catastrophic wildfire impacts to resources and communities in and adjacent to the National Forest lands.

Wildfire Risk. The risk of ignition is related, in part, to the amount of human use occurring on National Forest lands. Recreation use is increasing in Central Oregon and would likely result in an increase in recreation use in the project area. Increasing recreation may increase the risk of a fire ignition in the project area and would heighten the need for visitor protection. However, the proposed reduction in road miles open to the public under the Alternatives, in combination with reductions in road miles under other projects on the Sisters Ranger District, are expected to help mitigate the risk of ignition associated with an increase in recreation use. A general increase in fire prevention education in Central Oregon is also expected to help mitigate the risk of wildfire ignition.

Air quality. Throughout the year there is considerable competition for pollutant emissions. Local, State, and Federal agencies as well as private entities are all in competition for a limited amount of airshed space. The Oregon State Smoke Management Plan allocates the amount of burning that may be conducted in a given area on a given day. The likelihood of an impact on air quality in and adjacent to the project area is greatest when weather conditions are favorable for prescribed burning, and several agencies/ individuals are all burning at once.

A wildfire in the project area would likely occur during the summer, when there are commonly other wildfires burning in the area, particularly if they are ignited by the same lightning storms. Smoke from a wildfire in the project area could contribute to smoke from other fires in Central Oregon or even the western states (Central Oregon occasionally receive smoke from fires in other parts of the state or adjoining states).

Wildlife

All species on the Forest Service Region 6 Threatened, Endangered, and Sensitive (TES) Species List, and the survey and manage list under the Northwest Forest Plan, that have potential habitat within the project area on the Sisters Ranger District were considered in this analysis. Cumulative effects for wildlife, are discussed at the end of discussions about the individual species.

Threatened, Endangered and Sensitive Species

Three TES species, four sensitive species, and one proposed species and/or their habitats are known or suspected to occur within the project area (Table 3-5, Chapter 3). No suitable habitat or visual sightings for American peregrine falcon, horned grebe, red-necked grebe, western sage grouse, yellow rail, tri-colored blackbird, and pygmy rabbit were identified within the project area, and therefore, not analyzed.

Summary of Conclusions

1. The No Action alternative is not expected to have any effects on Oregon spotted frogs, Canada lynx or wolverine or their associated habitats.
2. The Action Alternatives will have No Effect on the Oregon spotted frog and Canada lynx and their associated habitats.
3. The No Action alternative “May Effect, but is not likely to Adversely Effect” the bald eagle and northern spotted owl and their associated habitats.
4. The No Action alternative “May Impact” buffleheads, harlequin ducks, and Pacific fishers and their associated habitats.
5. The Action Alternatives “May Effect, but are not likely to Adversely Effect” the bald eagle and its associated habitats. Informal consultation is required for the bald eagle.
6. The Action Alternatives “May effect, are likely to adversely effect” spotted owl, and formal consultation with the US Fish and Wildlife is required.
7. The Action Alternatives “May Impact” buffleheads, harlequin ducks, wolverines, and Pacific fishers and their associated habitats.
8. Alternative 2 is the preferred alternative for the northern spotted owl, bufflehead, harlequin duck, and Pacific fisher. Alternatives 3 and 4 are the preferred alternatives for the bald eagle and California wolverine. Alternative 5 is the preferred alternative for road closures for the California wolverine.

A summary of the process used to complete the Biological Evaluation for wildlife, and the results of that process can be found in the Biological Evaluation.

NORTHERN SPOTTED OWL

Important Interactions

Spotted owls require dense, multi-storied forests, with fairly closed canopies that can protect them from predation. Spotted owls probably have not been long-term residents of the east Cascade forests, and moved in within the last 60 years when fire exclusion resulted in the typically open pine forest transitioning to dense forests with a high percent of white fir. Though these conditions are beneficial for the spotted owl, they are not sustainable in most east-side forests (as is evidenced by the increasing mortality of stands along the east slope of the Cascade Mountains) and may result in loss of late-successional habitat. The habitat that is currently occupied by owls in the project area is considered poor and minimally suitable. However, the spotted owl is a species whose viability is threatened, and it is important to maintain and develop suitable habitat, where possible. The existing poor condition of owl habitat occurred over many decades, and will take many decades to improve. There are only limited options for enhancing owl habitat, and the alternatives present the range of these options. Alternatives 1and 2 would preserve short-term habitat at the risk of delaying development and potentially losing future habitat. Alternatives 3, 4 and 5 would result in greater impacts to short-term *dispersal* habitat, but would have a greater possibility of promoting sustainable nesting, roosting and foraging habitat *and* dispersal habitat in the long-term (over 60 years).

The types of conditions that may affect spotted owl are amount and quality of suitable nesting, roosting and foraging habitat, dispersal habitat, risk of habitat loss, miles of open road, and habitat for prey species (Douglas tree squirrel and voles in this project area). Actions that may affect these factors include timber harvest that changes stand density and canopy closure, changes in fuel levels, and decommissioning of roads.

Direct and Indirect Effects

Modification of Habitat

Potential modification to spotted owl habitat would primarily occur in the forested stands outside of the spotted owl focal species area, in areas that owls could use as dispersal habitat. Approximately 17% of the project area would be managed for spotted owl (figure1-4, Chapter 1).

The objectives for thinning within the focal area for spotted owl would be to promote large tree structure, reduce risk of losing habitat, retention of more long-lived, fire tolerant, and disease resistant species, and help develop conditions favorable for future habitat. Treatments in the spotted owl focal area will be concentrated primarily in stands containing higher levels of insect and disease activity and unsuitable habitat. Alternatives that treat more of the focal area can help reach these objectives, but also can reduce denser forest conditions that owls may use, even if poor quality. These dense conditions that owls may be using are not expected to persist because of the instability that high densities bring to a forest stand.

Dense forest stands may provide short-term habitat for spotted owl, but can be at high risk to wildfire impacts

It is recognized that actions to reduce fuel levels and risk of catastrophic loss can be in conflict with maintaining short-term spotted owl habitat. Actions that can modify habitat the most are those that reduce the density and layers of canopy cover. The three silvicultural prescriptions that reduce canopy cover the most are shelterwood, larch restoration, and thinning (USDI Draft Northern Spotted Owl Plan, 1992). However, within nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat, and suitable dispersal habitat in the connectivity corridors, a minimum canopy cover of 30% would be maintained in all areas treated. More open canopies can increase the risk of predation on traveling owls (the primary predators in this project area would be great gray and great horned owls).

Treatments in Nesting, Roosting, and Foraging Habitat. Most of the nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat would not be treated under any of the Alternatives, except for approximately 170 acres within the defensible space corridors, and within aspen stands.

Aspen restoration along the South Fork of Lake Creek is proposed for 10 acres within a hardwood inclusion within the larger conifer stand. Treatment is proposed to promote the health and vigor of the aspen stand. Scattered conifers are present within the inclusion as well as numerous conifer seedlings. It is assumed that this inclusion is not serving as spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat. Treatment may impact nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat conditions immediately adjacent to the aspen inclusion from the removal of conifers to promote the expansion of aspen. However, this would be limited in scope.

Thinning trees 12" diameter and less in defensible space would occur in approximately four nesting, roosting, and foraging stands scattered across the project area. These stands occur predominantly within the mixed conifer dry plant association and are characterized as being dominated by ponderosa pine and larch with minor amounts of white fir or Douglas-fir in each stand but one. The quality of habitat in these stands is low due to the lack of fir. Stand conditions tend to be more open than typical nesting, roosting, and foraging stands and large trees tend to rise above the lower canopy isolating them providing little overhead protection from predators. These stands are also isolated patches away from other existing nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat. The probability of use is low due to the lack of connectivity to adjacent suitable habitat. The stand adjacent to Metolius Meadows subdivision is a high priority for treatment to create defensible space and to assure that there is continuity in surface fuel reduction within the corridor. Areas within the defensible space corridors are intended to be managed as reduced fuel zones for the protection of residences, and are not intended to be developed as nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat.

Impacts to existing nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat would be the removal of the lower canopy and structure that currently exists. Stands would be more open and owls may tend to avoid these areas due to the lack of cover and roosting sites. Stands would still maintain the large tree component but would be downgraded due to the loss of canopy layers.

Overall, there will be a loss of structural diversity, snags, and some interior habitat, which may result in a potential increase in predation and increased competition by other owls and raptors. It may also reduce the habitat effectiveness for spotted owl prey base species. Decadent trees and logs already present on site may be removed or degraded by both harvest and fuels activities. Suitable nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat would be reduced by these treatments. Dispersal habitat may be reduced by these harvest methods, especially in the ponderosa pine plant association. Long term effects may be beneficial due to the promotion of more desirable species and an increase in size overall which would result in more late-successional habitat across the project area. However, short term effects would stem from the loss of suitable habitat and dispersal habitat.

Treatments in Dispersal Habitat. There are portions of 4 home ranges for owls in the project area, while only 1 activity area is located within the project area. Minimizing harvest in these home ranges and across the project area could maintain important short-term dispersal habitat for the owls. However, since much of the habitat is at risk of moderate to severe impacts from wildfires, insects and disease, absence of tree harvest would not address this risk.

Thinning trees greater than 12” could result in both negative and beneficial impacts to spotted owls. Negative impacts would result from more open stands by removing dense patches, white fir, and increase sight distance through the stand, which may impact dispersal through the area. Beneficial impacts should result from maintaining large tree structure while minimizing stand densities, reducing risk to existing suitable habitat and facilitating the development of future habitat.

Thinning trees less than 12” diameter and underburning is not expected to have an appreciable direct affect on spotted owl habitat, though, indirectly it would be important for maintaining large tree structure while minimizing stand densities, and can help reduce fuels and thus risk from severe wildfire. These actions would only have a minor effect on reducing stand densities (see discussion under Forest Vegetation and Fire and Fuels, this Chapter). Underburning may consume soft snags and down wood, which provide habitat for prey species. However, the effect is expected to be considerably less than from a wildfire.

Regeneration by irregular shelterwood would occur only under Alternative 5, and would be applied to stands with moderate to high mortality from root diseases and budworm. All ponderosa pine greater than 21” diameter would be retained, and healthy trees would be left to maintain a residual spacing of about 40-75’ (average of 7-25 trees per acre). Beneficial impacts would result in the reduction of risk to existing suitable habitat and facilitating the development of more stable, long term habitat. Negative impacts would result in slightly more open stand conditions that could impact dispersal. However, stands are already open due to the mortality. Another negative impact would result from the removal of some snags and down woody material (though Land and Resource Management Plan standards would be met – see mitigation measures in Chapter 2). This may impact prey densities and dispersal to adjacent suitable habitat.

Larch restoration would also occur only under Alternative 5, and would be applied in stands with a substantial component of western larch that are moderately to heavily infected with larch dwarf mistletoe. The objective is to remove as much mistletoe as possible while creating conditions favorable for establishment and growth of natural regeneration and planted larch. Minor amounts of this treatment would occur within the spotted owl focal area, and would result in more open stands due to the thinning and removal of portions of the crowns. It would reduce the competition between larch and other species and help maintain the live larch, which increases diversity of long-lived species. It would also decrease the fire risk by removing excess dead and downed wood. Beneficial impacts would result in the reduction of risk to existing suitable habitat. Mitigation of retaining live trees would provide for vertical structure throughout the life of the stand. Negative impacts would result in more open stand conditions that could impact dispersal slightly. Though the reduction in competition is good for western larch, this type of habitat doesn't provide much value for spotted owls, especially in the winter months when crowns are bare.

Aspen restoration would occur on about 10 acres, and effects that are predicted to be minor, include the loss of large structure in the form of conifers in these areas over the long term. However, it would increase the limited hardwood diversity within the project area, which may increase the diversity of prey species available. Most of the actions would be concentrated within or adjacent to riparian reserves. This may impact dispersal habitat slightly until stands recover. Activities would more likely mimic natural gaps for the short term (5-10 years).

Fuels treatments associated with harvest treatments may have impacts to spotted owls and their prey species. Handpiling, which retains the most large down woody material, would have the least impact on habitat for prey species. Machine piling is preferred over underburning in areas where large down material is at minimum levels or below, primarily in the mixed-conifer wet plant associations and spotted owl focal area. It is also preferred in areas where the risk of burning the overstory stand is higher. More large snags and down woody material could be retained and risk of escape is dramatically reduced. Underburning and mowing are expected to have little effect on spotted owl habitat.

Overall, vegetation treatments may result in a loss of structural diversity, snags, and some interior habitat, which may result in a potential increase in predation and increased competition by other owls and raptors. It may also reduce the habitat effectiveness for spotted owl prey base species. Decadent trees and logs already present on site may be removed or degraded by both harvest and fuels activities. Dispersal habitat may be reduced by these harvest methods, especially in the ponderosa pine plant association. Long term effects may be beneficial due to the promotion of more desirable species and an increase in size overall which would result in more late-successional habitat across the project area.

Connectivity

Connectivity is addressed in the Programmatic Biological Assessment as an important constituent element of habitat for the spotted owl where habitats are protected from disturbances or are representative of the historical, geographical, and ecological distributions of the species it is designed for. Functional connectivity, according to Noss and Cooperrider (1994) is measured according to the potential for movement and population interchange of the target species. For spotted owls, connectivity is affected more by the suitability of the overall landscape than by the presence or absence of discrete corridors because spotted owls disperse randomly (USDA 1990). However, corridors have become an important tactic for preserving biological diversity. Rosenberg et al. (1997) defined corridors as "a linear landscape element that provides for movement between habitat patches, but not necessarily for reproduction. Thus, not all life history requirements of a species may be met in a corridor."

Connectivity across the Sisters Ranger District is important to the successful dispersal of spotted owls from nest sites in the project area to suitable habitat in adjacent reserves (e.g. wilderness to the west and Late-Successional Reserves to the south), and within the project area. Stand-level connectivity is also important for dispersal within the project area. A connectivity corridor for spotted owl was designated within and adjacent to the project area (Figure 1-4, Chapter 1).

It is assumed that the fewer acres on which canopy cover is reduced, and the greater the amount of late-successional elements that are retained within areas that are treated (as "stepping stones" across openings), the better quality and more contiguous the dispersal habitat in the short-term. However, timber harvest and fuel reduction actions in areas that are not currently suitable and are at risk of loss due to high stand densities and fuel levels, may enhance the quality of future connectivity.

Disturbance

Restoration activities that occur within ¼ mile of a known nest site may disturb nesting or breeding pairs. This effect would be mitigated by limiting management activities during the breeding season (see "Mitigation", Chapter 2).

Road Impacts

Open road densities are relatively high in this project area (3.6 miles/sq mile) and can increase the potential for disturbance, fragment habitat, and increase the potential for snag removal. Reed et al. (1996) found that roads add to habitat fragmentation more than harvest activities. A reduction in road miles and densities can reduce habitat fragmentation and potential for disturbance. Road closures would be most beneficial within nesting, roosting, foraging and dispersal habitat and along riparian areas.

Effects of Alternative 1

There would be no direct effects to suitable spotted owl habitat under this Alternative since there would be no harvest or fuel reduction actions within suitable habitat. In the absence of severe disturbances, canopy layers, canopy cover, structure, down woody material, snags, and connectivity would gradually continue to increase. Mixed conifer stands would continue to lose large ponderosa pine trees, replaced by white fir and other less tolerant species. Suitable habitat would continue to exist with white fir providing the nesting, roosting, and foraging component. This habitat would be short-lived due to short life-span of white fir.

Even though suitable nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat is minor in the project area (only 7% of the area) there would be an increased risk of loss of remaining suitable habitat from stand replacing fire or degradation by insects and disease. 52% of the project area and 75% of nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat would remain at risk of high severity fires under this Alternative (Table 4-7). If such an event were to occur, it would prolong the development of future suitable habitat within the project area and may destroy critical habitat components like large snags and down woody material (though some snags and down woody material would be created). This may lead to reduced numbers of spotted owl pairs occupying the project area due to less available suitable habitat.

Existing habitat is not overly fragmented, and dispersal across the landscape would be provided by about 62% of the project area (has 30% or greater canopy cover). However, some stands show signs of increased occurrence of root disease, decreasing the quality of existing nesting, roosting and foraging habitat and dispersal habitat, and due to openings in high mortality stands, increases the risk of predation (Miller et al, 1972). However, increased mortality may increase the prey base in the short term due to the additional down material on the forest floor. Some of the best habitat for dispersal would be along the riparian reserves. Stands in the connectivity corridor would continue to become more dense, which could maintain canopy covers beneficial for spotted owl dispersal , but also would leave these stands are high risk of impacts from wildfire, insects and disease.

Other restoration activities would not occur under this alternative, such as road closures, fuel treatments, or aspen restoration. Habitat fragmentation would remain the same without road closures.

The maximum amount of short-term dispersal habitat is associated with Alternative 1, however, the trade off would be an increased risk of impacts to long-term dispersal habitat from fire, insect and disease.

Effects of Alternatives 2, 3, 4 and 5

Modification of Habitat. Under each of the action Alternatives there would be some vegetation treatments within the 4 home ranges (Table 4-7), with the most under Alternative 5 and least under Alternative 2.

Under all action Alternatives only thinning trees 12” diameter and less, underburning and acres of aspen restoration would occur in approximately 170 acres of suitable *nesting, roosting, and* *foraging habitat*. There vegetation treatments are expected to affect habitat by removing portions of lower canopy and structure that currently exists. Stands would be more open and owls may tend to avoid these areas due to the lack of cover and roosting sites. Stands would still maintain the large tree component but would be downgraded due to the loss of canopy layers. No nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat within the home ranges would be treated.

A variety of treatments would occur within forest stands technically suitable for *dispersal* habitat (greater than 30% canopy cover). Under burning is not expected to effect the quality of dispersal habitat. Approximately 2184 (Alternatives 3 and 4) to 2329 (Alternative 2) acres of small tree thinning would occur but the effect on the quality of the habitat is predicted to be minor, since canopy cover would generally not be affected. The most acres of dispersal habitat within home ranges would be treated under Alternative 5 followed by Alternatives 4 and 3, and lastly be Alternative 2 (Table 4-7).

Thinning trees larger than 12" diameter would occur under Alternatives 3, 4 and 5, with Alternative 3 and 4 proposing slightly more acres than Alternative 5. Removal of the larger white-fir trees under Alternatives 4 and 5 may reduce canopy cover and mid layer canopies more than under Alternative 3, where harvest occurs. Within the spotted owl home ranges, there would be from 676 (under Alternatives 3 and 4) to 655 (under Alternative 5) acres of thinning trees up to larger diameters, almost half within Davis Creek home range.

Treatments that could affect spotted owl habitat the greatest would be shelterwood and larch restoration. These actions would only occur under Alternative 5 (Table 4-7). As such, Alternative 5 would have the greatest negative effect on dispersal habitat in the short-term, though these vegetation treatments are intended to restore the long-term health of patches of habitat that are in decline due to insects and disease, and high stand densities. Under Alternative 5 there would be 36 acres in the Davis Creek Home Range and 24 acres in the Canyon Creek home range where treating stands affected with root disease by shelterwood would occur. Also under this Alternative 5 there would be 42 acres of larch restoration in the Davis Creek home range.

<u>Connectivity.</u> Thinning is expected to slightly degrade the suitability of stands that meet the definition of dispersal habitat across the project area within approximately 4,188 acres under Alternative 5 and 4,937 acres under Alternatives 3 and 4. However, the majority of these stands are located in the ponderosa pine plant association which is not able to sustain dense canopy conditions over the long-term, and project goals do not intend maintaining these stands as spotted owl dispersal (many of these stands are within the White-headed Woodpecker habitat area (Chapter 1, figure 1-4).

The action Alternatives would include thinning and underburning in approximately 53% (under Alternative 2) to 77% (under Alternatives 3-5) of the designated connectivity corridor (Figure 1-4). However, the majority of these treatments are not likely to impact the quality of the corridor since treatments would primarily occur outside of stands that currently function as dispersal habitat. Canopy cover in treated stands would be maintained at 30% or denser.

<u>Risk</u>. All of the action Alternatives would reduce the risk of losing spotted owl habitat, both within the habitat and in adjacent forest areas. Alternative 5 would reduce fire severity the most

(Table 4-7) and would reduce the risk of insect and disease the most through a reduction in stand densities and restoration of infected stands (Table 4-3). Alternative 4, followed by Alternative 3 would reduce risk the next greatest amount. Alternative 2 would reduce risk the least. In addition, by reducing stand densities it is predicted that the action Alternatives would enhance development of large tree structure. Again, Alternative 5 would have the greatest beneficial effects followed by Alternatives 4, 3 and then 2.

Disturbances. Decommissioning and inactivation of roads, and reductions in fragmentation would have the greatest benefit to owls under Alternative 5, followed by Alternatives 3 and 4, and then 2. Roads that are near or adjacent to spotted owl activity centers are a priority for closure to reduce the potential for disturbance and to reduce fragmentation. Disturbance activities would be restricted during the reproductive period.

Logging operations that occur within 1/4 mile or close proximity to known spotted owl activity centers under the action Alternatives would mitigate disturbance by not occurring during breeding season (see mitigation, Chapter 2).

Table 4-7. Comparison of Effects on Spotted Owl habitat by Alternative.

<table>
<tr><th>Spotted owl Habitat</th><th>Alternative 1
No Action</th><th>Alternative 2</th><th>Alternative 3</th><th>Alternative 4
Proposed Action</th><th>Alternative 5</th></tr>
<tr><td colspan="6">Nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat - acres treated (there a total of 1059 acres of nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat in the project area)</td></tr>
<tr><td>Thinning trees 12” diameter and less (including within defensible space)</td><td rowspan="3">N/A</td><td colspan="4">155 acres</td></tr>
<tr><td>Aspen Restoration</td><td colspan="4">10 acres</td></tr>
<tr><td>Underburning</td><td colspan="4">5 acres</td></tr>
<tr><td>Acres at risk of high severity fire.</td><td>797 acres at risk of high severity fire</td><td colspan="4">627 acres at risk of high severity fire</td></tr>
<tr><td>Acres in which proposed treatment may degrade habitat quality in the short-term</td><td>N/A</td><td colspan="4">Approximately 17% (about 165 acres) of foraging habitat may be degraded by thinning trees 12” diameter or less</td></tr>
<tr><td colspan="6">Dispersal habitat - acres treated</td></tr>
<tr><td>Thinning trees 12” diameter and less</td><td rowspan="3">N/A</td><td>2,329 acres</td><td colspan="2">2,184 acres</td><td>2255 acres</td></tr>
<tr><td>Thinning trees up to larger diameters[27]</td><td>0 acres</td><td colspan="2">4937 acres</td><td>4188 acres</td></tr>
<tr><td>Aspen Restoration</td><td>10 acres</td><td colspan="2">10 acres</td><td>10 acres</td></tr>
</table>

[27] Thinning under Alternative 3 would remove trees potentially up to 16” diameter (except up to 21” diameter white fir), thinning under Alternative 4 would remove trees potentially up to 21” diameter (except up to 25” diameter white fir), and Alternative 5 would not have set diameter limit, but removal of trees over 21” diameter would be an exception.

Spotted owl Habitat	Alternative 1 No Action	Alternative 2	Alternative 3	Alternative 4 Proposed Action	Alternative 5
Shelterwood, and shelterwood/thin		0 acres	0 acres		247
Larch Restoration (1/4 to 3 acre openings)		0 acres	0 acres		651
Underburning		4,757 acres	423 acres		423 acres
Acres in which proposed treatment may *degrade* [28] habitat quality in the short-term	N/A	Less than 1% of dispersal habitat may be degraded	Approximately 53% (about 4817acres) of dispersal habitat may be degraded		Approximately 62% (about 5687 acres) of dispersal habitat may be degraded
Home Ranges and the acres treated (no nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat would be treated; dispersal habitat only)					
Canyon Creek	N/A	180 total acres (includes 144 acres dispersal habitat)	201 total acres (including 156 acres dispersal habitat)		223 total acres (including 179 acres dispersal habitat)
Davis Creek		679 total acres (includes 457 dispersal habitat)	753 total acres (including 546 acres dispersal habitat)		770 total acres (including 505 acres dispersal habitat)
Suttle 96		36 total acres (all dispersal habitat)	76 total acres (no dispersal habitat)		76 total acres (all dispersal habitat)
Obsidian		517 total acres (including 319 dispersal habitat)	553 total acres (including 354 acres dispersal habitat)		553 total acres (including 507 acres dispersal habitat)
Total Acres Vegetation treatments in Home Ranges	0 acres	1412 total acres (including 956 acres dispersal habitat)	1583 total acres (including 1056 acres of dispersal habitat)		1622 total acres (including 1267 acres dispersal habitat)
Disturbances Approximate Reduction in road miles	0	20 miles reduced	50 miles reduced		60 miles reduced

[28] The amount of dispersal habitat for northern spotted owl was determined by the acres of forest stands that have an average canopy cover greater than 30%. However, these acres may not all be well connected, and did not consider the quality or functionality of the dispersal acres. Also, many of the acres that qualified as dispersal are across ponderosa pine plant associations, which do not generally provide long-term dispersal habitat.

Cumulative Effects

Cumulatively, Alternative 1 may indirectly lead to reduced survivorship of some or all 4 of the spotted owl pairs with home ranges in the project area involved but not of the population as a whole. This may be due to further loss of habitat from a large fire event or additional loss from insects and disease. The "No Action" alternative "May effect, but is not likely to Adversely effect" spotted owls or their habitat due to further degradation of habitat, risk of loss from a large fire event, and a shift in the species mix from long-lived, fire tolerant species to short-lived, intolerant species.

Cumulatively, all the action Alternatives may indirectly affect survivorship of some the pairs involved, due to reduction in dispersal habitat, but not to the population as a whole. The action Alternatives “May effect, and are likely to adversely effect” spotted owl and their habitat due to removal of habitat constituents within nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat and degradation of loss of dispersal habitat. These Alternatives are not consistent with the Deschutes Joint Programmatic Biological Assessment Design Criteria, and formal consultation with US Fish and Wildlife Service has been completed. The Biological Opinion of the US Fish and Wildlife Service states that the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project is not likely to jeopardize the continued existence of the spotted owl. This action does not affect critical habitat and therefore no destruction or adverse modification of critical habitat is anticipated.

Past and proposed harvest activities have or will occur south, west and north of this project area in the Santiam Corridor, Santiam Restoration, McCache and Jack Canyon project areas. Approximately 2,200 out of 10,575 total acres of nesting, roosting and foraging habitat would be degraded as these other projects remove dead and dying trees killed by the spruce budworm epidemic. Trade-offs were made to reduce risk of further loss and to create fuel break areas where a large fire event may be stopped or contained.

Two large wildfires occurred on the district during the summer of 2002, the Cache Mountain and Eyerly fires. Combined, the fires resulted in the loss or degradation of 1,333 acres of nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat; a total of 311 acres of this habitat type were lost or degraded within Critical Habitat Units. The Eyerly Fire Salvage Project is still under analysis. Currently, treatments are not proposed in nesting, roosting, or foraging habitat, or within dispersal habitat. Salvage of trees is proposed within the Metolius late successional reserve and Critical Habitat Unit OR-3.

Future activities may occur within the Why-chus Late-Successional Reserve and South Trout project areas. These areas occur south of the Highway 242. The focus would likely continue to decrease the risk of a catastrophic event and attempt to move stands into more sustainable conditions. Some nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat may be treated to attain these goals. However, the farther south, the less suitable habitat exists for spotted owls. Overall, the quality and quantity of nesting, roosting and foraging habitat would change from existing disturbances and processes. This may be a time when low numbers of spotted owls occupy sites in the east Cascade slopes until stands recover.

Action Alternatives are not consistent with the Deschutes Joint Programmatic Biological Assessment Design (2001-2003) because project activities may remove or degrade the primary constituent elements for critical habitat, and harvest activities are proposed within dispersal habitat (see Table 4-7). Therefore, Alternatives 2, 3 and 4 "May Affect, but are not likely to Adversely Affect" spotted owls and their habitat. Consultation with the US Fish and Wildlife has occurred.

In the short-term, Alternative 2 would be the preferred alternative for spotted owls due to fewer direct and short-term impacts from harvest on dispersal habitat. However, it is recognized that this Alternative also carries the most risk, other than the No Action Alternative. Alternative 5 would be the least preferred alternative. Impacts would be reduced with implementation of required mitigation measures (see “Mitigation”, Chapter 2).

NORTHERN BALD EAGLE

Important Interactions

There would be no direct effects to the bald eagle since there are no known nesting areas located within the project area. Vegetation management could affect potential roost sites and long-term sustainability of landscape features, particularly large trees.

Indirect Effects

Removal of potential roosting and perching habitat (large trees and snags) could occur to meet hazard tree safety requirements, especially along roads and recreation sites, and removal of larger white fir trees under shelterwood treatments under Alternatives 4 and 5. However white fir do not typically develop the large limb structure used by bald eagles for nesting.

This area is not a focal area for bald eagle nesting but provides opportunities for foraging and roosting. Maintenance of high stand densities and a high percent of white fir could result in a decline in potential long-term habitat. Actions that reduce the acres at risk to higher severity fire would help maintain higher water quality over the long-term, and thus habitat for fish, the prey base. Long-term benefits to the prey base are considered to outweigh potential short-term impacts to water quality from harvest operations.

Tree harvest that reduces stand densities is predicted to help retain existing large structure and accelerate and promote future large trees.

Proposed fuel treatments would reduce the risk of loss from catastrophic events by reducing down woody material levels and removing small white fir.

No vegetative treatments would occur within a Bald Eagle Management Area.

Effects Common to All Alternatives

Any effects on bald eagles would only be indirect, and would relate to retaining and developing large trees for roosting. Short-term impacts to potential habitat would be the least under Alternative 1 and the greatest under Alternative 5 (due to potential need to remove hazard trees and snags during logging operations on more acres). Sustainability of large tree habitat and retention of existing large trees would be the highest under Alternative 5, followed by Alternatives 4, 3 and then 2, and the least under Alternative 1. Reduction in risk to habitat would be the greatest under Alternative 5 and least under Alternative 1. Long-term benefits of vegetation management under the action Alternatives outweigh short-term effects.

A reduction in road miles and densities would benefit habitat by reducing potential sediment into streams, and by reducing habitat fragmentation. Alternative 5 reduces open road miles the most, followed by Alternatives 4/3, and then 2. Alternative 1 would not reduce open road miles.

This project may effect, but is not likely to adversely effect bald eagles and their habitat. Alternatives 3 and 4 are the preferred Alternatives for bald eagles since they reduce the risk of mixed and high severity fires while maintaining large ponderosa pine trees. Informal consultation with the US Fish and Wildlife Service is complete and the concurrence letter is on file.

Cumulative Effects

This project, along with vegetation management in the project areas of McCache, Santiam Restoration, Santiam Corridor, Jack Canyon, and Highway 20 may enhance bald eagle habitat in the long term, by promoting healthier ponderosa pine and Douglas-fir stands, reducing competition from white fir, and reducing risks to loss of habitat over the landscape. There is a potential cumulative effect of losing snags across the landscape due to safety concerns during restoration activities, though this is expected to be minor. The Eyerly Fire Salvage Project proposal includes some hazard tree removal along the Metolius River (outside of this project area) and Lake Billy Chinook. These treatments could be expected to have minor impacts to bald eagle use along the river and lake.

CANADA LYNX

Based on the most current science, neither the Canada lynx nor its habitat is present in the Metolius Basin project area. Surveys have been conducted throughout the northwest, including the Deschutes National Forest in 1999, 2000, and 2001. The U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service conducted additional surveys on the Ochoco National Forest in 1999. No lynx were detected on these Central Oregon forests by either Forest Service or U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service surveys.

Self-maintaining lynx populations in Oregon are not know to have existed historically, and their occurrence here is likely the result of dispersal from occupied areas with declining prey populations (Verts and Carraway, 1998; McKelvey and Aubry, 2001). The Final Rule on the listing of the Canada Lynx, published in the Federal Register on March 24, 2000 states "…we cannot substantiate the historic or current presence of a resident lynx population in Oregon." In their response to a paper prepared by the U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service, McKelvey and Aubry (2001) state that, "…as our assessment of available lynx data…indicate, there is no compelling body of verifiable evidence to suggest that resident populations of lynx ever have occurred in Oregon or Western Washington." Habitat for Canada Lynx is considered sufficient to support survival and reproduction when there is at least 10 square miles of primary vegetation, which is defined as subalpine fir plant associations capable of supporting a minimum density of snowshoe hare (Claar et al. 2001, Ruediger et al. 2000). Based on the best available science, Canada lynx and its habitat are currently not present on the Deschutes National Forest or in the Metolius project area; therefore, no direct, indirect, or cumulative effects to the species or its habitat are expected as a result of land management activities in the Metolius project area.

BUFFLEHEAD and HARLEQUIN DUCK

Important Interactions

There would be no direct effects under any of the Alternatives since there are no known nesting sites within the project area. Treatments that may affect bufflehead are those proposed for riparian areas of permanent streams. For harlequin ducks, the only relevant treatments are those along the Metolius River that affect riparian vegetation large woody debris in the river.

Aspen is the preferred nest habitat for bufflehead, but there are very few acres of this habitat in the project area. Snags and large structure in other tree species is also important habitat for bufflehead. Aspen restoration activities may result in a short-term reduction in mid-sized conifers within the stands, but would increase a minor amount of the preferred aspen habitat. The aspen stand along Lake Creek is the only one that would provide possible habitat so the potential effects on bufflehead are very small.

The majority of thinning in riparian areas would be trees 12" diameter or less, and would occur along intermittent streams, so this treatment is not expected to directly affect either bufflehead or harlequin duck. Thinning outside of riparian areas can help reduce the risk of wildfire impacts in areas adjacent to riparian areas. Harvest near the river corridor may disrupt foraging harlequin's by altering their behavior or foraging locations.

Small tree thinning would occur throughout the riparian reserves. It would consist of removing trees primarily less than 8"diameter and in some cases up to 12" diameter. This treatment would result in the accelerated growth of remaining trees while reducing the fire hazard. Beneficial effects would result in the reduced risk of loss from fire and insects and disease.

Meadows in the project area are not currently providing habitat for bufflehead and so actions within meadows are not expected to affect this species. Harlequin duck habitat may be beneficially effected as meadows are opened up and riparian vegetation increases.

Underburning may degrade or consume some softer snags, though this is expected to be minimal due to the low intensity of prescribed burns. Underburning may have a short-term negative effect on riparian vegetation in the short-term (1 year), but is expected to stimulate the growth of future riparian vegetation. Handpiling in riparian areas can minimize the loss of snag habitat by piling slash away from snags and only burning the piles.

Effects of Alternative 1

This alternative would result in an increased risk of loss from a wildfire event. This could lead to a reduced number of snags across the project area and would lead to a decrease in potential nesting cavities. A fire event may also create snags, however there would be a decrease in habitat overall. A lag time would exist before additional habitat develops due to the loss of surrounding forested stands. Implementation would also lead to the continued loss of hardwood stands from conifer encroachment. This would lead to a decrease in the preferred nesting structure (aspen).

Increased risk of loss from a wildfire would also result in the loss of shrubby riparian vegetation, down woody material, and snags, which would decrease the potential nesting sites for harlequin ducks. It may also lead to increased sedimentation, which would decrease foraging opportunities by filling interstitial spaces reducing caddisfly levels. Barring a fire event, stand densities would continue to increase which may shade out some riparian vegetation, also decreasing potential nesting sites. However, down woody material and snags would continue to increase over time and caddisfly levels should remain constant.

The No Action alternative “May Impact” buffleheads and their habitat due to the loss of large snag habitat due to competition from white fir and the risk of loss from a wildfire event, but would not likely lead toward a trend for Federal listing. Impacts are minimal due to the small amount of habitat within the project area. The No Action alternative “May Impact” harlequin ducks and their habitat due to the potential loss of habitat due to fire suppression.

Effects of Alternatives 2, 3, 4 and 5

Vegetation treatment within riparian reserves are predicted to be the only ones which would affect habitat for these species (Table 4-8). Diameter limits would be reduced in First, Jack, and Lake Creek riparian reserves for Alternative 5 to provide connectivity across the project area. In other riparian areas, thinning trees greater than 12” diameter would occur, however, many of these are along intermittent streams and do not provide suitable habitat. Alternative 2 would reduce the risk of losing adjacent forest habitat the least, though more snag habitat may be retained with this alternative. Removal of >16” diameter trees may impact future recruitment of snag material by reducing the amount of large structure available.

Table 4-8. Proposed Treatments within Riparian Reserves.

Proposed Treatment	Alternative 2	Alternative 3 and 4	Alternative 5
Aspen Restoration	10 acres	10 acres	10 acres
Thinning trees 12" diameter and greater	0 acres	252 acres	176 acres
Larch Restoration	0 acres	0 acres	76 acres
Meadow Enhancement	17 acres	17 acres	17 acres
Small Tree Thinning (up to 12" dbh)	846 acres	857 acres	857 acres
Underburning	315 acres	54 acres	54 acres
Total	**1188 acres**	**1190 acres**	**1190 acres**

The Action Alternatives "May Impact" buffleheads and their habitat due to the loss of large snag habitat but would not likely lead toward a trend toward Federal listing. Impacts will be minor due to the treatments occurring within the riparian reserves. Alternatives 2 or 5 are the preferred alternative for buffleheads and harlequin ducks due to greater retention of snag habitat and the retention of larger material within First, Lake and Jack Creeks.

Action Alternatives "May Impact" harlequin ducks and their habitat due to the potential degradation or loss of habitat adjacent to the Metolius River. However, beneficial impacts should also be realized with some treatments.

Cumulative Effects

Continued loss of large snag habitat around lakes, ponds, and streams continues to decrease available large structure on the landscape. Snag habitat is routinely removed around popular water bodies for safety reasons and for firewood use. Increased recreation pressure around and adjacent to water bodies may further decrease habitat suitability. This, coupled with the widespread mortality caused from the spruce budworm outbreak and loss of structure due to recent wildfires, has further reduced future snag habitat. A lag time will exist before stands recover and can provide adequate snag habitat around and adjacent to suitable habitat.

Several factors influence harlequin duck habitat within the project area including campgrounds, summer home tracts, and private lands. Hazard trees are routinely removed from recreation facilities. Continued loss of large snag habitat in and adjacent to the six campgrounds and summer home tracts along the Metolius River due to safety reasons limits the available nesting sites along the river. Therefore, large snag habitat outside of designated recreation areas is very important to retain since most, if not all, large snag habitat will be lost in the recreation sites. Approximately 580 acres of private lands occur within ¼ mile of the Metolius River. These sections are not managed for harlequin duck habitat. Therefore, it is assumed that any habitat provided by these parcels is incidental and may not be long term. The Eyerly Fire Salvage Project proposal includes some hazard tree removal along the Metolius River (outside of this project area) and Lake Billy Chinook. These treatments could be expected to have minor impacts to harlequin duck use along the river and lake.

CALIFORNIA WOLVERINE

Important Interactions

There would be no direct effects from any of the Alternatives on wolverine since no wolverine have been detected in or adjacent to the project area. The project area does not contain potential denning habitat but does provide possible foraging and dispersal habitat.

Actions that may affect wolverine include changes in canopy cover, fragmentation of the forest, changes in road status, and risk of habitat loss from fire.

Proposed actions or disturbances (severe fire) that reduce canopy cover sufficiently to increase snow depth could result in big game moving to lower elevation sites, thus drawing wolverines to lower elevations. Similar actions could also result in increased fragmentation of forest stands, and could reduce the ability of wolverine to travel through the area. Both of these conditions may result in greater risk of disturbance from human encounters.

Road closures would result in less disturbance and fragmentation of the landscape in the long-term.

Effects of Alternative 1

Canopy cover, canopy layers, down woody material, snags, and connectivity would continue to increase in the short term, except in those areas that show increased mortality. Those areas would continue to deteriorate and result in more fragmentation. Increased stand densities may increase thermal cover for big game. This may result in a higher survival rate for big game and less carrion for foraging wolverines.

There would be no additional projects completed with the implementation of this alternative such as road closures. The project area receives high recreation use yearlong. This use may displace foraging wolverines from using the project area due to disturbance from motorized vehicles.

The No Action alternative will have "No Impact" on wolverine or their habitat.

Effects of Alternatives 2, 3, 4 and 5

There would be short term effects from vegetation management until stands recover. These treatments would result in more open stands, deeper snow packs, less use by species in fall and winter months, more fragmentation of the landscape, and the potential for more disturbance. Beneficial impacts should result from additional road closures that would result in less disturbance potential and less fragmentation of the landscape in the long term. Alternative 5 would reduce road miles the most, followed by Alternatives 4/3 and then 2. Major travel routes within the project area would not be changed however. During peak use times, these may function as barriers to dispersal, especially the 14 and 1419 roads leading into Camp Sherman and to the Metolius River. Alternative 5 results in the greatest reduction in road density and treats the entire project area.

The action alternatives "may impact" wolverines or their habitat due to more open stand conditions. No direct impacts should occur and impacts should be short term in nature. However, a trend toward Federal listing is not expected with the implementation of any alternative. Alternative 2 is preferred over Alternatives 3, 4 and 5 due to the maintenance of denser canopies. Road closures proposed for Alternative 5 are preferred over the other alternatives due to a greater reduction in road densities over the entire project area. Alternatives 2 through 4 are preferred over Alternative 5 due to less fragmentation proposed.

Cumulative Effects

To better analyze cumulative effects, an area running north and south from the Cascade crest approximately 5-8 miles wide would be analyzed.

Past harvest activities have been concentrated along the east slope of the Cascades, primarily in the highest mortality areas with the Jack Canyon, Santiam Restoration, and Santiam Corridor project areas. Conditions existed in these areas with heavy mortality and increased risk of loss of habitat. Trade-offs were made to reduce risk of further loss and to create fuel break areas where a large fire event may be stopped or contained. Two additional project areas are proposed; McCache and South Trout. These projects would also reduce wildfire risk and remove dead and dying trees affected by insect and disease activity. Therefore, a large area running almost the entire length of the district has received harvest and fuels treatments to reduce risk. These activities have reduced overhead cover potentially impacting dispersal from wilderness areas. However, forage potential for big game may have increased, allowing more foraging opportunities for wolverines. Two large wildfires have occurred in the past 5 years along the eastside of the Cascades that have resulted in additional openings. However, these areas have provided increased forage for resident deer and elk, which may also aid in increasing foraging opportunities for wolverine.

Along with increased harvest activities adjacent to wilderness areas, both summer and winter recreation use seems to be increasing with more powerful snow machines, more use of wilderness areas and increasing Off Highway Vehicle use.

Several projects have proposed road closures including McCache, South Trout, and Jack Canyon. This, along with Metolius Basin, would aid in reducing overall road densities and lessen fragmentation over time.

PACIFIC FISHER

Important Interactions

An estimated 7% of the project area provides suitable habitat for the Pacific fisher, which also serves as spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat. In general horizontal and vertical tree structure may not be of preferred quality, because it is not as complex as would typically be found in denser, moister forests. Snow accumulations also tend to be fairly deep, so habitat quality inside the project area may not be ideal.

Aspen restoration, shelterwood harvest, shelterwood harvest with associated thinning, and larch restoration treatments could result in the removal of habitat, structure, and canopy cover. There would also be a decrease in the level of available down woody material, which would decrease foraging, resting, and denning sites in these stands. However, many of these stands are not currently suitable habitat due to open canopies, loss of late-successional habitat due to mortality, and many are dominated by more open ponderosa pine stands. Due to the condition of many of these stands, snow depths are expected to be to high, with little canopy to intercept snowfall. This alone makes these stands unsuitable since fishers have been found to avoid deep snowpacks (Leonard 1980, Raine 1983).

Aspen restoration may only have short-term negative impacts on fisher habitat suitability. Beneficial effects would be an increase in prey diversity over time, especially during the summer months. During the winter, fisher may tend to use the edges more frequently where prey species would be more abundant due to increased cover of adjacent conifers.

The vegetation management actions mentioned above may also increase fragmentation within stands. Large forest openings, open hardwood forests, and recent clearcuts were found to be infrequently used by fishers in the West (Ruggerio et. al 1994). Fishers have shown an aversion to open areas and this has affected local distributions and can limit population expansion and colonization of unoccupied areas (Coulter 1966, Earle 1978).

Thinning trees may result in a slightly reduced canopy closures. Kelly (1977) found that fishers tended to use recently harvested areas when brush and saplings provided some low overhead cover but these areas were avoided during the winter. Thus, treating brush and small diameter material may limit use by fishers in the project area. However, most of these treatments would occur in stands that already do not provide foraging habitat.

Vegetation management may increase habitat quality over the long term by accelerating growth of the remaining stand. Treatment would also reduce the risk of loss by wildfire of currently suitable habitat by reducing stand densities.

Underburning and other fuel treatments could decrease the amount of available down woody material. Underburning, mowing and handpiling would mostly affect smaller material while machine piling would affect larger material. However, some piles could be retained across the landscape to provide prey habitat and potential denning sites.

Approximately 60% of the riparian reserves are proposed for treatment. The majority of proposed treatments within the riparian reserves consist of small tree thinning. These treatments may remove minor amount of canopy and structure. However, many of the reserves currently lack horizontal and vertical structure needed for fisher habitat, except for Lake Creek. Treatment within the reserves may hinder dispersal through the area or use by foraging animals.

Beneficial impacts should result from additional road closures which would result in less disturbance potential and less fragmentation on the landscape in the long term.

Effects of Alternative 1

There would be no direct effects to fisher habitat under this alternative. Indirectly, quality and quantity of habitat may continue to increase for the short term with increased canopy layers, canopy cover, structure, down woody material, snags, and increased connectivity. Mixed conifer stands would continue to lose large ponderosa pine and Douglas-fir components being replaced by white fir and other less tolerant species. Suitable habitat would continue to exist in some areas with large wood structure. However, this habitat is primarily composed of white fir and would be short-lived. The lack of ponderosa pine and Douglas-fir in the understory would eventually render these stands unsuitable due to the lack of large structure.

There is an increased risk of loss of the remaining suitable habitat by a stand replacing fire event or further degradation by insects and disease. If such an event were to occur, it would prolong the development of suitable habitat within the project area and may destroy critical habitat components like large snags and down woody material. However, some snags and down woody material would be created with these events. This may lead to reduced numbers of fishers occupying the project area due to less available suitable habitat.

Existing suitable habitat is fragmented and some stands show signs of increased mortality, decreasing the quality of habitat currently existing. The highest mortality areas can be found in the mixed conifer plant association in the northern part of the planning area. Complex habitat conditions are not sustainable in the majority of this plant association. Increases in fragmentation due to further degradation of habitat may reduce the habitat quality for this area.

The No Action alternative “May Impact” fishers and their habitat due to loss of structural components over time and the loss of large structure within stands.

Effects of Alternatives 2, 3, 4, and 5

Approximately 220 acres of suitable habitat could be negatively affected by implementation of aspen restoration (10 acres) and thinning trees 12” diameter and less and underburning under each of the action alternatives.

Action alternatives would result in a decrease in small structure and slight decrease in canopy closure within the 10 acres of aspen treated. Removal of trees 12” diameter and less would decrease canopy cover slightly in the overall stand. Several studies have shown that fishers disproportionately use habitat with high canopy cover and avoid areas with low canopy cover (Arthur et al. 1989; Coulter 1966; Jones and Garton 1994; Kelly 1977; Powell 1977; Raphael 1984; Rosenberg and Raphael 1986; and Thomasma et al. 1991, 1994).

All action Alternatives reduce road miles, benefiting fisher by reducing habitat fragmentation. Though Alternative 5 would reduce the greatest number of road miles across the project area, each of the action Alternatives would reduce the same road miles within riparian areas, which is important habitat for fisher.

Alternative 2 would be the preferred Alternative for fisher because there would be the least amount of canopy cover removed, while risk of high severity impacts to the stands would be reduced. However, extensive underburning in Alternative 2 may consume more down wood, an important habitat component, than under the other action Alternatives.

Loss of canopy cover would be the greatest under Alternative 5. This may outweigh the long-term reduction in risk to the habitat. Alternative 5 and 2 would maintain more dense habitat along riparian areas than Alternatives 3 and 4.

The Action Alternatives "May Impact" fishers and their habitat due to loss of canopy cover and structure, and due to a slight increase in stand fragmentation under Alternative 5. Alternative 2 would have the least impacts on fisher habitat currently, however it may have less long-term beneficial impacts. Alternative 5 would have the greatest impacts on fisher habitat due to the increase in fragmentation.

Cumulative Effects

Continued loss of large structure across the Sisters Ranger District, due to competition with white fir and increased loss from disturbance events, may lead to reduced survivorship of fishers until conditions are restored. Large tracts of late-successional forests have been impacted by recent wildfires and insect and disease events reducing habitat quality due to more open stand conditions and increased risk. More open stand conditions also result in greater snow accumulations, which may result in lowered habitat quality over large areas. This project is not expected to contribute to openings in the canopy cover, except for about 296 acres under Alternative 5 where stands are already opening up due to mortality, but the density of the canopy would be reduced.

OREGON SPOTTED FROG

Important Interactions

There is very little habitat for spotted frogs due to very cold water in most of the streams and pools. Actions that open up riparian vegetation (aspen restoration, meadow enhancement, and thinning) could help thermal warming of some pools, however, even slow springs are likely to remain too cold for suitable habitat. Opening up riparian areas could also help stimulate denser riparian vegetation, which could enhance habitat. The majority of vegetation treatments in riparian areas would be implemented by hand, so there is little risk of impacts to riparian vegetation.

Underburning may consume down wood and riparian vegetation in the short-term, but is expected to stimulate growth of riparian vegetation over the long-term (over 2 years).

Effects Of Alternative 1

This Alternative would not have any direct effects on spotted frogs since no activities will occur within riparian reserves and no suitable habitat exists within the project area.

Indirectly, in the absence of a catastrophic event, stand densities would continue to increase, producing more shade along riparian reserves. This would keep water cool rendering the little available habitat unsuitable. Higher stand densities also increases the risk of a wildfire occurring in the project area. Due to increased densities, riparian reserves may burn more intense which could result in little overstory remaining and little down woody material left for microsites. The open environment may warm the waters and lead to increased grasses and other vegetation that could serve as potential breeding sites if other conditions were met for suitable habitat. However, no known populations of spotted frogs occur in the project area or on the District, so establishment of a new population is unlikely.

Effects of Alternatives 2, 3, 4 and 5

There would be no direct effects to spotted frogs since there are no known sites within the project area.

Treatments within riparian reserves are similar under each of the action Alternatives, except Alternative 3 and 4 would have the most thinning of trees up to 16”diameter, and therefore may open up more of the understory to allow thermal heating of waterways. However, the effect is expected to be minimal and only occur in the short-term.

Underburning and mowing would decrease brush density and height and therefore reduce the risk of high severity wildfire. This treatment aids in maintaining the overstory and would occur on the most acres under Alternative 2.

Cumulative Effects

Currently, little suitable habitat for spotted frogs exists on the Sisters Ranger District. Populations that may become established in future years may be isolated due to fragmentation of habitat/connectivity from one area of suitable habitat to another. Road development, off highway vehicle use, increased recreation pressure along riparian reserves, and past harvest practices have all contributed to the loss or degradation of habitat. However, several projects are proposing road closures and riparian restoration work that should aid in providing connectivity.

All of the alternatives would have “No Effect” on spotted frogs or their habitat.

NON-TES WILDLIFE AND SPECIAL HABITATS

Connectivity is addressed under the individual species discussion.

SNAGS/DOWN WOODY MATERIAL/GREEN TREE REPLACEMENTS/ CAVITY EXCAVATORS

Important Interactions

Any action that removes trees would affect the number of possible snags for the future, or replacement snags. This in turn would affect the amount of future down wood. However, the ponderosa pine and mixed conifer dry plant associations in this project area historically did not have high numbers of snags or down wood (Agee 1993) due fewer trees per acre than current conditions. Actions that improve development of large tree structure, particularly of ponderosa pine and Douglas-fir, preferred snag species by many cavity excavators (Bull et al., 1997), may help provide higher quality snag habitat for the future, and consequently, down wood.

Catastrophic wildfire could consume existing and future snags and down wood, while prescribed burning is expected to be of low enough intensity that many of these elements would persist.

An increase in insect and disease events, or less severe wildfire can create many more snags and down wood within the disturbance areas, as has been observed across much of the Sisters Ranger District over the last decade. But dense forest conditions that precipitate the disturbance often leave smaller (and lower quality) structure.

Harvest in higher mortality areas can disturb species currently using the snags, such as Williamson's sapsucker and pileated woodpecker. Retention of live trees in these areas will assure future snags are available in the shelterwood treatments proposed under Alternative 5 (see Mitigation, Chapter 2).

Down wood can be affected by surface fuel reduction. Piling (either by hand or machine) can help control the amount of down wood removed or retained, more than when applying underburning.

Effects Of Alternative 1

In the absence of disturbance events, habitat trends would continue with increased stand densities, and thus snags and down wood. There is the potential for snag/log creation from disturbance events (insects, disease, and wildfire). However, snags and logs created by wildfire may be heavily charred and unusable for a longer period of time leaving less available habitat. It also consumes those components that are more decayed leaving a lag time before there is available habitat for some species.

This alternative would also lead to more smaller, short-lived species and smaller sized snags and logs. In the mixed conifer plant associations, ponderosa pine would continue to be replaced by white fir, resulting in limited nesting and roosting structure in the future and favoring those species that could utilize smaller diameter material (i.e. downy, black-backed and three-toed woodpeckers). Over the long-term, less large structure would be available for both cavity excavators and mammals like marten and bear.

There would be a higher risk of loss from fire. Severe fires may consume more structure than under the Action Alternatives.

The "No Action" alternative may impact snag and down woody material dependent species in the long term by perpetuating the loss of large structure and changing species composition.

Effects of Alternatives 2, 3, 4 and 5

Action alternatives would result in a decrease in some mid-sized and small structure, and a minor amount of large structure (over 21” diameter) under Alternatives 4 and 5. This may impact species that prefer smaller material for nesting and foraging. Species abundance may decrease due to this or species may be displaced into adjacent areas or into areas that may be marginal habitat. However, large structure is limited across the project area so impacts would be felt by all species. Loss of structure would result in less available snag habitat. There could be a minor loss of snags due to safety concerns during harvest operations. However, thinning may reduce the risk of losing this type of habitat from intense wildfires, and may increase stand stability. Tree species composition would also be shifted toward more long-lived and fire resistant species.

Alternative 5 would impact future snags and snag habitat in mixed conifer areas more than the other action Alternatives because of shelterwood activity in higher mortality stands, and larch restoration.

Alternative 2 would maintain more structure over the project area, but of lesser quality (smaller trees and snags). Under Alternatives 3, 4 and 5, the larger the trees that could be removed, the greater the potential impact on the quantity of future snag habitat in the short-term. However, over the long-term, the quality of the snag habitat for those species that prefer larger, longer-standing snags would improve as stand densities are decreased and the risk of fire severity is reduced. Therefore, Alternative 5 would have the greatest negative short-term impact and the greatest beneficial long-term impact on snags. This trend would be followed by Alternative 4, 3 and then lastly Alternative 2. Alternative 3 is the preferred alternative for maintenance of short-term snags and down wood because it reduces the risk of high severity fire commensurate with alternatives 4 and 5 but has less impact to structure. Snags occurring within stands would benefit from reduced risk of loss to wildfire. Mitigation measures have been incorporated to further protect existing snags and green tree replacements.

Actions within the defensible space zones to reduce fuels may reduce the amount of snags and down logs through the incidental loss of smaller material from prescribed burning. More snags and down logs could be protected toward the center of the defensible space zones, but should not be left in clumps.

Fuel treatments would have varying impacts on snags and down woody material. Underburning usually results in smaller material being consumed while retaining larger structure. However, advanced decay class material may be at risk. Handpiling is preferred due to the retention of more material as is machine piling within skid trails.

Under all action Alternatives, 100% of the maximum population potential for snags would be left on site, where they exist (some areas are currently deficient), so all Alternatives would meet the Land and Resource Management Plan standards and guidelines (Table 4-9).

Cumulative Effects

Under Alternatives 1-4, there would be no direct removal snags or down logs, except to address safety hazards along roads and recreation areas, or which may threaten safety of forest workers during thinning or burning operations. Under Alternative 5, there would only be removal of dead trees in 296 acres of stands affected by root rot and spruce budworm, though clumps of untreated areas would remain in these stands. There is expected to be some loss of snags and down wood during prescribed burning, primarily smaller, softer material. Though the project area is deficient in snags and down wood, particularly in the 15-24" diameter size classes, these activities are not expected to have a significant affect on current levels, and action Alternatives are expected to help protect existing and future material from high intensity wildfires.

Recent wildfires, such as the 4,200-acre Cache Mountain Fire and 23,573-acre Eyerly Fire have led to an increase in snag numbers across the larger landscape outside the project area. The Eyerly Fire Salvage Project proposes to remove some of the dead trees, however, over the larger landscape there would still be an increase in snag numbers. These snags may only remain on the landscape for 15-20 years with a long lag period before recruitment of new snags occurs due to the lack of replacement trees where fire severity was high to moderate. Therefore, maintaining snag levels across the Metolius landscape is preferred.

Cumulatively, the Metolius Basin project, along with other similar projects on the district, hazard tree removal, wildfires, firewood cutting, and other various activities may lead to a change in some cavity excavator populations. The following table provides a summary of predicted changes in habitat over time.

Table 4-8a. Predicted changes in habitat over time for primary cavity excavators.

Cavity Excavator	Alternative 1	Alternative 2	Alternative 3-4	Alternative 5
Pileated Woodpecker	Decrease	Decrease	No Change	No Change
Williamson's Sapsucker	Decrease	Decrease	Increase	Increase
Black-backed Woodpecker	Increase	Increase	Increase	Increase
Three-toed Woodpecker	No Change	No Change	No Change	No Change
Lewis' Woodpecker	Decrease	Decrease	Increase	Increase
Northern Flicker	Increase	Increase	Increase	Increase
Hairy Woodpecker	Increase	Increase	Increase	Increase
Downy Woodpecker	Decrease	Increase	Increase	Increase

To better understand potential cumulative effects for snags and down wood, levels in the Metolius Basin project area were compared to amounts in different plant associations across the Sisters Ranger District. Data was from derived from fixed plot (permanent vegetation plots) information.

As you can see from Table 4-9, there are areas across the landscape that contain higher densities of snags which provides habitat for species that prefer higher snags per acre such non-focal species such as pileated woodpeckers. As discussed above, recent wildfires have increased snags on the landscape. However, implementation of the Metolius Basin project will maintain existing snag levels and meet management direction where currently existing through the implementation of specific mitigation measures.

Table 4-9. Existing snag levels for the Metolius Basin project area compared with snag levels across the landscape (from Continuous Vegetation Survey averages), and compared to Prescribed levels.

SNAG SIZES	MIXED CONIFER DRY			MIXED CONIFER WET			PONDEROSA PINE DRY			PONDEROSA PINE WET		
	Average Number of Snags Per Acre											
	Metolius Basin	Sisters Ranger District	Watershed Analysis Direction	Metolius Basin	Sisters Ranger District	Watershed Analysis Direction	Metolius Basin	Sisters Ranger District	Watershed Analysis Direction	Metolius Basin	Sisters Ranger District	Watershed Analysis Direction
<10”	3.3	36.2	N/A	3.9	19.7	N/A	1.8	3.5	N/A	2.0	32.3	N/A
10-14”	3.8	8.2	1.4	6.6	6.1	1.9	2.0	0.4	0	1.1	3.5	1.0
15-24”	1.9	4.3	2.1	3.2	4.3	6.0	1.4	0.5	1.5	1.3	2.4	2.1
25”+	1.6	1.3	3.3	1.4	1.6	5.0	0.8	0.2	1.0	1.2	0.8	1.3

MANAGEMENT INDICATOR SPECIES

BIG GAME

Important Interactions

Thickets can provide hiding cover for big game, but also may increase the risk of a higher severity wildfire

Thinning (all size classes) would reduce dense understories and would result in a reduction of hiding cover. It would also decrease the thermal cover properties of these patches by altering the microsite climate (warmer in the summer and colder in the winter). Reduction in overhead canopy may also result in increased snow depths, reducing the effectiveness as suitable winter range. The size of hiding cover patches would decrease and there would be farther distances between these patches. This may result in big game being more visible to predators and hunters and may result in higher mortality rates. However, treatment may result in opening up the stand and allowing more sunlight to reach the forest floor, which may stimulate herbaceous plant growth increasing summer foraging opportunities.

Proposed actions can also affect the shrub communities, particularly bitterbrush, which has the highest browse value for deer. Mowing/underburning of bitterbrush would result in shrub cycling. The project area contains predominantly early and mid seral bitterbrush. Mowing/underburning would set back large areas to early seral shrubs and may increase foraging habitat in the next few years. However, mowing and burning in bitterbrush areas would reduce short-term winter forage opportunities until new forage grew, which could lead to increased competition for food and increased stress levels (Table 4-10). This may lead to increased mortality rates within the area or displacement to other habitats in the short-term. Mowing and burning in areas of heavy snowbrush and manzanita growth could stimulate the growth of herbaceous plant material increasing summer foraging opportunities. This treatment may also reduce Class 4 and 5 logs across the project area. Deer especially seem to use these as bedding sites (personal observation). It also has the potential to reduce down woody material overall decreasing hiding cover for fawns and calves. This could result in increased predation.

The increased light and growing space that would be available to the shrub layer after thinning larger trees would eventually result in an increased growth response to the shrub layer. This could be considered positive in terms of deer browse, and negative in terms of reducing potential fire severity. Research has shown, however, that in terms of reducing wildfire severity, increases in the shrub component of surface fuels have been more than compensated for by reductions in crown bulk density in heavier thinning treatments (Omi and Martinson 2002).

Mowing as a stand-alone treatment would have a different effect on shrubs than mowing followed by underburning, or underburning as a stand-alone treatment. Mowing masticates the shrub, leaving the root collar and some of the above ground growth intact. Underburning may kill the root collar as well as the above ground growth, preventing re-sprouting, but may also stimulate germination of seed in the soil. Mowing followed by underburning would be expected to have essentially the same result as underburning; the mowing treatment is done to reduce flame lengths from the underburn.

Shelterwood treatments and larch restoration would result in high edge to cover ratios that is favorable to big game. This would result in forage being in close proximity to cover especially if openings are small enough. Forage quality would be increased in the openings that would increase summer foraging opportunities.

Aspen restoration and meadow enhancement are small-scale treatments within the project area but would result in increased diversity of habitat. Aspen restoration would result in small openings in the short term, which will decrease both hiding and thermal cover. However, these openings would stimulate the growth of herbaceous plants and induce suckering of aspen, which would increase forage habitat. Meadow enhancement would result in fewer trees within existing meadows. This may impact hiding cover but his will be very minimal due to the open nature of these areas. Burning in meadows would decrease the forage component of the meadows but this will only last for one season. Reduction of the thatch layer would aid in stimulating new growth which will increase the forage quality overall.

Road closures can reduce fragmentation of big game habitat and reduce disturbances to individual animals.

Effects of Alternative 1

There will be no timber harvest related impacts to big game under this alternative. Cover is likely to decrease in areas of higher mortality, primarily in the northwest section of the project area. This may impact forage potential and access for big game. Jack-strawed logs may impede movement in heavy concentrations and may result in less herbaceous cover due to increased ground cover by logs. However, this is minimal within the project area.

In areas where there is less mortality, increases in canopy cover and canopy layers will continue. Forage potential would decrease due to reduced sunlight reaching the forest floor. The quality of thermal cover may increase in those stands for the short term. Hiding cover would remain constant with late seral shrubs, increased stand densities, and topography providing adequate cover. No cycling of shrubs would occur. Currently, much of the transition range and winter range habitat is dominated by late seral bitterbrush, snowbrush and manzanita. Therefore, forage quality remains low for these areas. Road densities would not be reduced under this alternative.

There is risk to available forage and cover from a landscape level wildfire due to increased stand densities and suppression of fire.

In summary, the No Action Alternative would have no impact on big game or their habitat.

Effects of Alternatives 2, 3, 4 and 5

Implementation of Alternative 2 would result in most of the smaller material (thickets) being removed but the overall canopy and larger trees would be retained. There would be a greater distance between hiding cover patches and less available hiding cover. Burning and mowing would further reduce forage and shrub hiding cover over a large area. However, burning should result in more of a mosaic pattern being left, which may retain some forage and hiding cover across the project area.

Table 4-18. shows the estimated amount of hiding cover that may remain across the project area after treatment, under each Alternative. Without mitigation, most of the remaining hiding cover would be located along riparian areas, in spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat, and other areas that would not be treated, and the amount of hiding cover under all action Alternatives would be lower than the 30% standards under the Land and Resource Management Plan. With application of proposed mitigation of leaving thickets of hiding cover in treatment units, the Land and Resource Management Plan standard would be met.

Table 4-10. Hiding cover by Alternative and needed to meet Land and Resource Management Plan Standards and Guidelines.

Hiding Cover	Alternative 2	Alternatives 3 and 4	Alternative 5
Estimated % of hiding cover remaining after treatment	2465 (17% of National Forest Lands in project area)	1954 (13% of National Forest Lands in project area)	1954 (11% of National Forest Lands in project area)
Number of additional acres left in hiding cover to meet the 30% LRMP standard	1937 acres	2448 acres	2716 acres
Amount of hiding cover after mitigation measures (leaving thickets within treatment units)	30%	30%	30%

Implementation of the remaining alternatives would result in most of the smaller material (thickets) being removed along with the larger tree component. There would be a greater distance between non-treatment areas and residual patches. Mowing and burning, which would be done more in conjunction with other harvest treatments, would result in a more complete treatment of each stand. Therefore, less of a mosaic pattern may be left. Alternative 5 would also create more edge with the implementation of shelterwood and larch restoration treatments, which may benefit big game foraging. However, if cover is lost adjacent to these openings, these areas may not be utilized as much.

Road closures are proposed for each alternative. Alternative 2 proposes to close roads within riparian reserves and within the Suttle and First subwatersheds. Alternatives 3 and 4 build upon Alternative 2 by closing additional roads within winter range while Alternative 5 focuses closures throughout the project area. Alternative 5 results in the greatest reduction in road densities with 2.74 miles/square miles being reduced.

Alternative 2 would have the least impacts to winter range, while Alternative 5 would have the greatest impacts to winter range but would benefit summer forage opportunities the most. Under all action alternatives, thermal habitat in the Lake Creek riparian reserve would be thinned in the drier upland patches, but denser patches of vegetation would remain untreated (see Mitigation , Chapter 2). This would help protect thermal and calving habitat by enhancing the health of riparian stands.

Forage from bitterbrush would decrease the most under Alternative 2 due to the greatest number of acres underburned. In combination with mowing, a total of 7696 acres of bitterbrush would be affected under Alternative 2. However, bitterbrush is expected to return to near pre-burn canopy levels after 3 to 5 years (observations in prescribed burn units in the Metolius Research Natural Area). Alternatives 3, 4 and 5 would emphasize mowing over underburning, so there would be less short-term reduction in shrub cover, and quicker recovery of tops than under Alternative 2. The increased light and growing space available to the shrub layer after thinning under Alternatives 3, 4 and 5 would eventually result in an increased growth response to the shrub layer, increasing browse, but also increasing the risk of high fire severity.

Land and Resource Management Plan standards and guidelines for 30% hiding cover across the project area would be met under all action Alternatives. Approximately 17% of National Forest lands would not be treated under the Alternatives and, at a minimum, another 13% area within treated stands would be left in thickets and patches (see Mitigation, Chapter2).

Table 4-11. Acres of Shrubs Underburned or Mowed.

Shrub Type	Treatment	Alternative 2	Alternatives 3, 4 and 5
Bitterbrush	Underburn as a stand-alone treatment	5179	625
	Underburned as a post-thinning treatment	942	2497
	Mowed as a post-thinning treatment	1576	4197
Snowbrush	Underburn as a stand-alone treatment	1781	327
	Underburned as a post-thinning treatment	655	780
	Mowed as a post-thinning treatment	876	1469

Table 4-12. Proposed Treatments In Deer Habitat For The Metolius Basin Project.

Alternative	Type of Treatment	Summer Range	Transition Range	Winter Range
		Acres proposed for treatment		
Alternative 2	Thinning trees 12" diameter and under (reduce hiding covers)	834 acres	838 acres	3292 acres
	Aspen Regeneration and Meadow Enhancement (minor reduction of thermal cover)	0	10	40
	Underburning (decrease forage)	492	1777	4788
Alternatives 3 and 4	Thinning trees 12" diameter and greater (reduces thermal cover)	810	1664	4283
	Thinning trees 12" diameter and under (effects hiding cover)	695	806	3265
	Aspen Regeneration and Meadow Enhancement (minor reduction of thermal cover)	0	10	40
	Underburning (decrease forage)	61	233	715
Alternative 5	Thinning trees 12" diameter and greater (reduces thermal cover)	701	1497	3639
	Thinning trees 12" diameter and under	805	783	3211
	Shelterwood and shelterwood/thin (increase edge effect)	157	59	79
	Larch Restoration (increase edge effect)	0	167	644
	Aspen Regeneration and Meadow Enhancement (minor reduction of thermal cover)	0	10	40
	Underburning (decrease forage)	61	233	715

Cumulative Effects

Cumulatively, the action alternatives will not lead to a trend toward Federal listing for big game species. To better analyze cumulative impacts, large projects occurring across the district within the past 5-10 years will be analyzed.

Several large vegetation management projects have occurred in the past several years. These include Big Bear, Broken Rim, Highway 20, Jack Canyon, McCache, Santiam Corridor, and Santiam Restoration. With the exception of Highway 20, all occur within summer range and were developed to address the mass mortality caused by insects in the early 1990s. Within these project areas, there has been an overall decrease in cover. However, stands were declining or dead. A decrease in cover was going to occur whether the area was treated or left alone. Down woody material levels also increased across the landscape. This provides added benefits in the form of hiding cover, especially in fawning and calving areas; but abundant down woody material levels also impede movement and increase the risk of loss of existing cover to a large fire event. An increase in forage also resulted in these project areas. This may have helped to increase the health and vigor of resident herds using the area leading to increased survival rates.

A total of 69,322 acres of biological winter range occurs on the Sisters Ranger District. None of the above-mentioned projects has impacted winter range. The Highway 20 project area was located within transition range. Therefore, the Metolius Basin project area is the first vegetation management project to occur within biological winter range.

Overall, an estimated 12% of the winter range on the Sisters Ranger District is proposed for treatment in the Metolius Basin project. This area is not as important as other portions of the winter range in that snow conditions may preclude use for much of the winter.

During the summer of 2002, two large wildfires occurred on the district. The largest fire, Eyerly, occurred in biological winter range and resulted in an additional decrease in cover and winter forage values. An estimated 7,069 acres resulted in stand replacement, which eliminated cover and most of the bitterbrush in the area. This decrease, in addition to the Metolius Basin project, will result in an overall reduction in forage and cover on approximately 15,400 acres or 22% district-wide. The Eyerly Fire Salvage Project should not have additional cumulative impacts to big game beyond those resulting from the fire itself. Summer forage values are expected to increase dramatically within the fire area with the re-sprouting of forbs and shrubs.

NORTHERN GOSHAWK

Important Interactions

Northern goshawk is one of the focal species for the project area.

Thinning trees 12” diameter and less would result in the accelerated growth of residual trees while reducing the fire hazard. Long term beneficial impacts of small tree thinning would be the reduction of fragmentation by promoting the development of suitable habitat at an accelerated rate. Short-term beneficial impacts would be seen in the reduction of risk to existing suitable habitat. Stands would also be opened up which would result in greater sight distances enhancing foraging opportunities. Negative impacts may result in the reduction of prey species habitat.

Thinning trees 12” diameter and greater would help maintain large trees by reducing their susceptibility to fire and insects, and results in faster growth of young trees while reducing risk (removal of ladder fuels). However, canopy cover is reduced overall resulting in more open stands that may impact prey species habitat. Thinning can enhance foraging habitat if understories are open, yet large trees are remaining with interlocking crowns.

Aspen restoration would result in the loss of large conifers on the 10 acres where prescribed. However, it would increase the limited hardwood diversity within the project area, which may increase the diversity of prey species available. Most of the actions would be concentrated within or adjacent to riparian reserves. This may impact habitat slightly until stands recover.

Beneficial impacts of underburning and mowing would be more stable habitat over the long term. Negative impacts may result in the potential degradation of prey species habitat with the consumption/loss of some softer snags, down woody material, and brush. However, this effect is expected to be minimal due to the lower intensity of prescribed burns.

Minor amounts of larch restoration would occur within the goshawk focal area resulting in more open stands due to the thinning and removal of portions of the crowns. Larch restoration would help maintain live larch trees and would decrease the fire risk by removing excess dead and downed wood. Beneficial impacts would result in the reduction of risk to existing suitable habitat. Maintaining live residual trees would provide for vertical structure throughout the life of the stand. These openings may increase prey densities which would increase foraging within and adjacent to these openings. Negative impacts would result in more open stand conditions that could impact use slightly, especially if there are few large trees left within each opening. Larch habitat doesn't provide much value in the winter months when crowns are bare.

Fuel treatments associated with harvest treatments may have impacts to goshawks and their prey species. According to Reynolds et al. (1991), underburning is the preferred fuel treatment method within nest stands and post-fledgling areas. A minimum amount of handpiling of loosely stacked material can provide some habitat for prey species. Machine piling is not recommended due to compaction issues and the potential for herbaceous plants not to regenerate.

Road closures would decrease the potential for disturbance and reduce fragmentation over time.

Effects of Alternative 1

This alternative does not treat any existing habitat or potential habitat. Nesting and foraging habitat are not static and in the short term (<50 years), may be reduced in quality or lost due to environmental factors such as insects, disease, and wildfires. Much of the existing habitat has a significant white fir component, is overstocked, and in some areas, has a high occurrence of disease. Mixed conifer stands would continue to lose large ponderosa pine and Douglas-fir components being replaced by white fir. Canopy closure may be sufficient for goshawks, however large structure would be sparse over the landscape and may reduce potential nesting habitat. Only an estimated 498 acres (3%) of current goshawk habitat is considered long term due to high site capabilities, have less white fir composition, are not overly stocked, and have less insect and disease occurrence. Stands occurring in the mixed conifer wet and riparian plant associations have a higher potential of becoming goshawk nesting habitat in the long term.

The No Action Alternative may impact goshawks and their habitat due to the perpetuation of loss of large structure and the conversion of stands to non-sustainable species.

Effects Of Alternatives 2, 3, 4 And 5

The project area has been divided into areas that would be managed for specific focal species, including the goshawk (Figure 1-4, Chapter 1). The goshawk focal areas comprise approximately 7% of the project area, occurring in three separate areas. Approximately 86% of the focal areas have been proposed for forest health or fuel reduction treatments, designed to maintain and protect nesting habitat where it currently exists within the focal area. However, stands occurring in the defensible space zone around Metolius Meadows and along major roads would receive small tree thinning to reduce fire risk. Stands identified as foraging habitat currently would be maintained within these focal areas. Thinning trees less than 12” diameter would aid in reducing fire risk while still maintaining foraging habitat. Those stands that are not currently habitat would be managed to promote foraging habitat.

Treatments in goshawk focal areas would be concentrated in stands containing high densities and which are not currently providing habitat (e.g. too dense for goshawk). Treatments would focus on moving stands toward more sustainable habitat conditions, lessen the risk of a large-scale fire event, and the retention of more long-lived, fire tolerant, and disease resistant species. See Table 4-12 for information regarding proposed treatments within each focal area.

The Action Alternatives have the potential to impact goshawks and their habitat by impacting nesting and prey species habitat. However, mitigation measures have been incorporated to protect existing and newly discovered nest sites.

Alternatives 3 and 4 are preferred due to fewer impacts than Alternative 5 and a greater reduction in risk than Alternative 2.

Table 4-13. Treatments and acres proposed within each goshawk focal area.

Type of Treatment	Focal Area 1			Focal Area 2			Focal Area 3		
	Alt 2	Alts 3-4	Alt 5	Alt 2	Alt 3-4	Alt 5	Alt 2	Alt 3-4	Alt 5
Aspen Restoration	0	0	0	0	0	0	10	10	10
Thinning trees 12” diameter or less in the Defensible Space	17	11	11	14	14	14	13	13	13
Thinning trees up to larger diameters[29]	0	96	96	0	338	328	0	173	112
Larch	0	0	0	0	0	10	0	0	61

[29] Thinning under Alternative 3 would remove trees potentially up to 16” diameter (except up to 21” diameter white fir), thinning under Alternative 4 would remove trees potentially up to 21” diameter (except up to 25” diameter white fir), and Alternative 5 would not have set diameter limit, but removal of trees over 21” diameter would be an exception.

Type of Treatment	Focal Area 1			Focal Area 2			Focal Area 3		
	Alt 2	Alts 3-4	Alt 5	Alt 2	Alt 3-4	Alt 5	Alt 2	Alt 3-4	Alt 5
Restoration									
Thinning trees 12" diameter or less (outside of defensible space corridors)	1	1	1	30	30	30	131	130	130
Underburning	78	0	0	353	0	0	209	37	37
Total	**96**	**108**	**108**	**382**	**382**	**382**	**363**	**363**	**363**

Alternative 5 would reduce canopy cover the most within shelterwood, larch restoration and thinning areas , followed by Alternatives 4 and then 3. Alternative 2 is not expected to have a measurable effect on canopy cover. While Alternative 2 would maintain the most mid-story canopy, which is important for prey species, it has the greatest number of acres affected by underburning which could consume down logs and dead wood, also important for prey species. However, Alternative 2 would have the least effect on moving forest stands toward more resilient large-tree structure, which is important for goshawk nesting. Alternative 5 would be the most beneficial for development of large tree structure and protection of habitat from loss from insect, disease and wildfire.

Aspen restoration would have a minor positive effect on goshawk habitat under all of the action Alternatives.

Alternative 5 would reduce habitat fragmentation the most, with the greatest number of road closures, followed by Alternatives 4/3, and then 2.

Cumulative Effects

Cumulatively, the action alternatives would not lead to a trend toward Federal listing for the northern goshawk.

There are 18 known goshawk nest sites across the Sisters Ranger District. Annual monitoring does not occur each year for each site so information regarding nesting success cannot be fully determined. In 2002, 8 of 18 sites were monitored. Only 3 of 8 sites nested successfully while no response was found at the remaining 5 sites monitored.

Table 3-14. Goshawk nest sites by plant association for the Sisters Ranger District.

Plant association group	% of Nests	# of Nests
Mixed conifer dry	44%	8
Mixed conifer wet	33%	6
Ponderosa pine dry	17%	3
Riparian	6%	1

The majority of the nest sites are located within the mixed conifer plant associations. These plant associations experienced moderate to heavy mortality with the insect outbreak of the early 1990's with impacts occurring a few years later. This event has probably had the greatest influence on goshawk habitat across the district due to the reduction of canopy. These open stands are considered unsuitable nesting habitat for goshawks.

Two large wildfires occurred on the district in 2002. The Eyerly fire had the greatest impact on potential goshawk habitat. An estimated 2,800 acres of mixed conifer forests suffered from stand replacement fire further reducing cover in this forest type. Activities proposed under the Eyerly Fire Salvage Project should not impact goshawk habitat since treatment in habitat would be avoided.

Overall, treatments within the Metolius Basin may improve goshawk habitat conditions by promoting the development of large structure and reducing the risk of loss of additional habitat from other large-scale disturbance events.

RED-TAILED, COOPER'S AND SHARP-SHINNED HAWKS

Effects of Alternative 1

Suitable habitat would be maintained for the short-term until past harvest units begin to grow, which would reduce foraging opportunities. However, stand densities would continue to increase with white fir out-competing ponderosa pine and Douglas fir. Over time, large trees may become limited due to white fir encroachment. Increased stand densities also increases the risk of a large scale fire event occurring, which may result in a loss of large snags and structure. This would reduce both existing and future nesting habitat.

The No Action alternative may impact red-tail hawk habitat by perpetuating the loss of large structure. The No Action Alternative would have no impact on Cooper's or sharp-shinned hawks and their habitat.

Effects of Alternatives 2, 3, 4 and 5

Alternatives 2 or 3 would not affect or remove nesting habitat for red-tailed hawks (e.g. trees/snags >21" diameter). Alternative 5 would create openings in the project area with shelterwood and larch restoration, which may increase potential nesting and foraging habitat. However, Alternative 4 and 5 may also remove a small amount potential habitat in trees (>21" diameter snags), which could degrade or decrease suitable habitat for red-tailed hawks. Removal of surface fuels under all the Alternatives may remove some cover for small mammals decreasing foraging opportunities for red-tailed hawks in specified areas. However, increases in higher quality foraging habitat may result in the short-term due to decreased stand densities.

The smaller diameter limit of trees that would be removed under Alternative 2 would not impact Cooper's or sharp-shinned hawk's habitat greatly though some dense patches may be impacted but this should be minimal across the project area. Thinning under Alternatives 3, 4 and 5 would greatly reduce potential habitat because sharp-shinned hawks prefer thickets in mixed conifer and deciduous woods, and uses dense cover to escape predators; and Cooper's are associated with densely wooded coniferous woodlands. Harvest would reduce both nesting, foraging, and escape cover, and decrease potential occupancy of the project area. However, canopies would be opened and stand densities reduced to lessen the risk of a large-scale fire event. Reduction of surface fuels under all of the action Alternatives may reduce potential prey habitat, especially mowing treatments, which occur on the most acres under Alternatives 3, 4 and 5 (see Table 4-6).

Alternatives 2-4 would not negatively impact red-tail hawks or their habitat. The Action Alternatives may impact Cooper's and sharp-shined hawks and their habitat due to large-scale reductions of potential nesting and foraging habitat. Alternative 2 is the preferred alternative because it retains denser stand conditions.

Cumulative Effects

Cumulatively, the action alternatives would not lead to a trend toward Federal listing for any of these hawk species. To better analyze cumulative effects, large projects occurring across the district within the past 5-10 years were analyzed.

Implementation of the Jack Canyon, Santiam Restoration, Santiam Corridor, Big Bear, and Hazard Tree projects along with the future implementation of the McCache and South Trout project areas may result in a reduction of some large snags across the district primarily due to safety concerns. For red tailed hawks, this would further reduce potential nesting habitat in localized areas. However, in most of these areas, there was heavy mortality and a high risk of losing habitat. Implementation in these projects was designed to reduce the risk of habitat loss on a landscape basis by removing dead material in strategic locations. When all these projects have been implemented, an area running north and south along the Cascade crest would be treated to reduce the affects of a large scale wildfire occurring.

For Cooper's and sharp shinned hawks, habitat has declined in Jack Canyon, Santiam Corridor, Santiam Restoration, Big Bear, Broken Rim, Highway 20, McCache, and South Trout project areas due to the decrease in dense forest conditions. This, along with mortality from the spruce budworm epidemic of the early 1990s and recent fire events, further decreased habitat for these species across the district. However, in remaining areas, habitat would be maintained for at least the short term.

Also occurring within the past 5 years have been the Cache Creek, Cache Mountain, and Eyerly fires on the district. These fire events primarily impacted dense forest habitat not normally occupied by red-tailed hawks. However, high intensity burning resulted in the loss of some snag habitat and future nesting habitat. They also resulted in increased foraging habitat due to the loss of dense forest conditions.

Overall, the implementation of vegetation management projects and the occurrence of large-scale fires may have improved red-tail hawk habitat until stands recover (20-50 years), but may further decrease habitat for Cooper's and sharp-shinned hawks within the Metolius Basin. However, ample habitat exists across the district, especially in areas of mixed conifer stands.

GREAT GRAY OWL

Important Interactions

Ponderosa pine plant associations are not considered suitable habitat so actions in these areas would have little or on effect. The primary area of concern would be in and adjacent to meadows, since late-successional stands adjacent to meadows are the preferred habitat for this species. The types of actions that may affect great gray owls include shelterwood harvest, larch restoration and thinning trees over 12" diameter because they can modify canopy cover. These actions would result in more open stands and increase foraging opportunities, but reduce some future snags and down wood habitat for prey species. In addition, improved foraging habitat may increase competition with raptors. However, proposed vegetation management actions can also promote more resilient large-tree structure for future owl habitat and may protect these habitats, and adjacent foraging areas from severe disturbances. This may increase the amount of suitable great gray owl habitat in the long-term.

Effects of Alternative 1

In the absence of catastrophic occurrences, habitat trends would increase with canopy layers, canopy cover, down woody material, and snags. Meadow encroachment is expected to continue, decreasing foraging habitat. However, in many mixed conifer and ponderosa pine stands, large ponderosa pine and Douglas-fir are being replaced by white fir and other less tolerant or short-lived species. Loss of future large structure may render large areas unsuitable for great grays by decreasing potential nesting structure. Where high stand densities exist, there is an increased risk of fire. Increased fire intensities could destroy critical habitat elements like snags. This would prolong the development of suitable great gray habitat in the Metolius Basin area.

The No Action Alternative may impact great gray owls and their habitat by perpetuating the loss of large structure.

Effects of Alternatives 2, 3, 4 and 5

Approximately 41 acres of the project area, around two meadows would be managed for great gray owls. Proposed actions in these areas include meadow enhancement and thinning of trees 12" diameter and less. Meadow enhancement is designed to enhance great gray owl foraging habitat by removing encroaching conifers and burning to reduce the thatch layer. This may result in short term (1 year) impacts to small mammal populations until the meadow regenerates. Then there should be an increase in foraging opportunities due to the reduced grass layers. Other treatments in the ponderosa pine plant association may have minimal impacts to habitat since ponderosa pine is not considered suitable habitat. Loss of snags and down woody material through underburning is the primary concern, though this impact should be minor in scope across the project area.

The action Alternatives may beneficially impact the owls and their habitat by enhancing foraging habitat.

Cumulative Effects

Cumulatively, the action alternatives would not lead to a trend toward Federal listing for the great gray owl. To better analyze cumulative effects, large projects occurring across the district within the past 5-10 years were analyzed. Approximately ¼ of the Sisters Ranger District has been analyzed (63,000 acres) in the project areas mentioned below.

Implementation of the Santiam Corridor, Santiam Restoration, Jack Canyon, Big Bear, Broken Rim, Highway 20, and McCache project areas has resulted in the reduction of canopy cover across these project areas. This, coupled with the large scale mortality from the insect epidemic of the early 1990's, resulted in thousands of acres with open stand conditions which is considered unsuitable nesting habitat for great gray owls. However, past harvest activities, particularly shelterwood and clearcut treatments, occurring adjacent to mature stands created suitable habitat for this species outside what is considered typical suitable habitat (meadow habitat adjacent to mature/old growth stands) which may have led to occupation of these areas by great grays. Associated post-harvest activities, primarily gopher baiting, is generally prescribed for these types of treatments. This may lead to increased mortality of birds using these areas as foraging habitat.

Fire suppression has resulted in degradation of some meadows across the district due to conifer encroachment. This further reduces potential suitable habitat for this species. However, meadow enhancement has been implemented in two meadows within the past 5 years (Glaze meadow and Trout Creek Swamp) and is planned for more areas in the future, which may increase habitat.

Also occurring within the past 5 years have been the Cache Creek, Cache Mountain, and Eyerly fires on the district. These fire events primarily impacted dense forest habitat some of which was considered potential habitat for great gray owls. High intensity burning resulted in the loss of some snag and down woody material habitat and future nesting habitat.

Overall, implementation of the action alternatives would further reduce canopy closure across the landscape but would aid in maintaining and increasing large structure (nesting habitat).

GREAT BLUE HERON

Effects of Alternative 1

In the absence of disturbance events, stand densities, canopy cover, down woody debris and snags would continue to increase. Meadow habitat would continue to receive conifer encroachment, which would limit available foraging habitat. Over time, there would be fewer large diameter trees which would limit future nesting structure. Increased stand densities may also lead to smaller limb structure, which would limit nesting habitat.

The No Action alternative may impact great blue herons and their habitat by perpetuating the loss of large tree structure.

Effects of Alternatives 2, 3, 4 and 5

Vegetation management within riparian reserves would include underburning, meadow enhancement, thinning, aspen restoration, and small tree thinning. None of these actions are predicted to negatively impact large tree structure within riparian reserves. Therefore, existing suitable nesting habitat would remain. Over the long-term thinning would enhance existing and potential habitat by reducing fire risk, accelerating growth of residual stands, increasing diversity, and help maintain open meadow habitat.

The Action Alternatives may beneficially impact great blue herons and their habitat by reducing fire risk, accelerating growth of residual stands, increasing diversity, and help maintain open meadow habitat.

Cumulative Effects

Cumulatively, the action alternatives would not lead to a trend toward Federal listing for the great blue heron.

Trends are indicating increased recreation levels within National Forests. Much of this use is concentrated around waterbodies/waterways. Increased recreation use along waterways may deter use by herons for nesting. However, locally, road closures proposed within riparian reserves (Jack Canyon, McCache, and Metolius Basin project areas) would aid in reducing disturbance potential for nesting great blue herons.

Fire suppression has resulted in degradation of some meadows across the district due to conifer encroachment and the accumulation of deep thatch layers. This further reduces foraging habitat for this species. However, meadow enhancement has been implemented in two meadows within the past 5 years (Glaze meadow and Trout Creek Swamp) and is planned for more areas in the future, which may enhance foraging habitat.

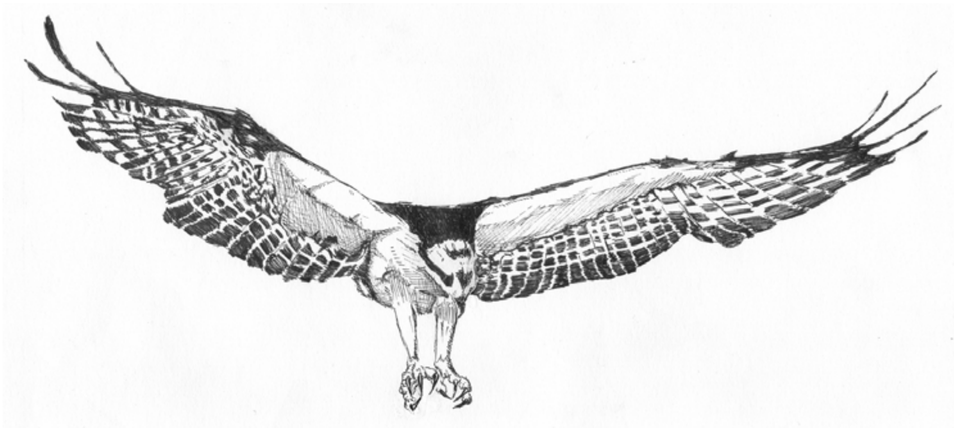
Implementation of fisheries projects (Canyon Creek crossing, adding down woody material to streams, etc.) would aid in promoting healthy riparian reserves, which should increase prey species habitat for foraging great blue herons.

Overall, implementation of the action alternatives would promote the development of large structure, riparian health, hardwood diversity and meadow enhancement, which would increase habitat development for great blue herons.

OSPREY

Important Interactions

The Metolius River provides suitable habitat for ospreys for both nesting and foraging. The most relevant effect from this project is the ability to retain existing and develop future snags and large trees along the river. Thinning and underburning may have a short-term effect on reducing the number of trees that could become future snags, but the beneficial effect of reducing the risk of losing stand structure from insects, disease or wildfire, and in reducing stand densities so that large tree structure could develop outweighs the short-term negative effects.



Effects of Alternative 1

There would be no direct effect on osprey habitat. The risk from wildfire to large tree structure and snags along the Metolius River would not be reduced under this Alternative. The No Action alternative may impact osprey habitat by perpetuating the loss of large structure.

Effects of Alternatives 2, 3, 4 and 5

Proposed treatments occurring within ¼ mile of the Metolius River include thinning, small tree thinning, underburning, and larch restoration.

Alternatives 2 and 3 would not effect or remove any future nesting habitat (e.g. trees >21" diameter). Larch restoration under Alternative 5 and thinning of trees 12" diameter and greater under Alternatives 4 and 5 have the potential to remove trees >21" diameter. Mitigation measures would assure that no large snags are removed (see mitigation, Chapter 2). All treatments reduce the potential fire risk with Alternative 5 showing the greatest reduction.

Alternatives 2 and 3 would not negatively impact osprey or their habitat. Alternatives 4 and 5 may impact osprey and their habitat by the potential removal of >21" diameter trees reducing future nesting habitat.

Cumulative Effects

Two large wildfires occurred during the summer of 2002. The Eyerly fire burned along the Metolius River and resulted in some nests being destroyed. However, it is unknown how many were impacted. Some large green trees and snags were lost as a result of the fire, however this was minimal along the river and shoreline of Lake Billy Chinook.

Removal of large snags to address public safety within campgrounds and summer home tracts is a concern due to the limited amount of snags available, and probably has a greater potential impact on osprey habitat than actions under this project. Competition for nesting structure occurs between osprey and other raptor species so retention of snag habitat is important, especially outside campgrounds and summer home tracts. Increased recreation use along the river is also a concern due to potential disturbance to nesting osprey, and negative affects successful reproduction. However, the effects to maintaining large structure and snags from this project should benefit osprey.

WHITE-HEADED WOODPECKER/FLAMMULATED OWL

Important Interactions

White-headed Woodpecker is a focal species for this project area. The white-headed woodpecker is the largest focal area and comprises approximately 66% (9606 acres) of the project area (Figure 1-4, Chapter 1). Treatments are designed to maintain habitat for a longer period of time by reducing stand densities and fire risk.

These species are associated with mature, open ponderosa pine forests. Actions that help develop large tree structure, reduce brush heights and mid-level canopies, and protect forest stands from catastrophic loss would benefit habitat for these species.

Effects of Alternative 1

Increasing shrub layers and mid-level canopies would limit the available forage base for the owl by decreasing the diversity of forest floor plants, which may discourage some arthropods and other insects from occupying these sites. It would also hinder foraging attempts due to the somewhat limited maneuverability of flammulated owls with increased shrub structure (USDA (b) 1994). Increased shrub layers may also lead to an increase in small mammal densities which could lead to increased predation pressures on white-headed woodpeckers (Frenzel 1999).

Increased stand densities perpetuates the problem of losing large structure over time, which both species require for suitable nesting and foraging habitat. It also allows for less available nest sites, which could result in more competition for existing sites between species and may lead to greater predation risks. Increased stand densities may increase the risk of loss from fire. Both species require snags for nesting and both utilize softer snags (moderate decay). These structures would be consumed more rapidly with increased fire intensities and may lead to large areas of the landscape being unsuitable if such an event were to occur.

The No Action Alternative may impact flammulated owls and white-headed woodpeckers and their habitat by perpetuating the loss of suitable habitat from increased stand densities and shrub layers.

Effects of Alternatives 2, 3, 4 and 5

Approximately 92-94% of this focal area is proposed for treatment under the action Alternatives (Table 4-13).

Thinning trees 12" diameter and greater under Alternatives 3, 4 and 5 would reduce canopy cover and open up stands which would benefit white-headed woodpecker and flammulated owl. Frenzel (2000) found that adult woodpeckers may be susceptible to avian predators, especially when excavating or feeding young with their heads inside the nest cavity. The visibility at open sites may be attractive to the woodpeckers because of the increased time to react to predation attempts. Negative impacts would result from the potential reduction in thickets that may decrease the potential roosting areas for flammulated owls and foraging areas for white-headed woodpeckers. Dixon (1995) found that white-headed woodpeckers may use relatively high canopy closure (65%) stands for foraging. These areas contained large diameter ponderosa pine surrounded by smaller material. Beneficial impacts would result by reducing risk to existing suitable habitat and facilitating the development of future habitat. These treatments would also reduce the mid level canopy, increasing site distance and potentially reducing the predation potential. Alternative 4 results in the greatest improvement in white-headed woodpecker habitat due to the reduction of risk and the facilitation of habitat while still maintaining larger structure.

Thinning trees 12" diameter and less would not be as effective as thinning up to larger diameters in opening up canopies and stands, but can be help accelerate growth of remaining trees while reducing the fire hazard. Long term beneficial impacts of small tree thinning would be the reduction of fragmentation by promoting the development of suitable habitat at an accelerated rate. It also may reduce some mid level canopy, increasing habitat quality. Another beneficial impact would be seen in the reduction of risk to existing suitable habitat. Negative impacts would result in the potential reduction in thicket habitat, which may decrease the potential roosting areas for flammulated owls and foraging areas for white-headed woodpeckers.

Underburning and mowing may help maintain the overstory by reducing the susceptibility to wildfire, and result in more stable habitat over the long term. Underburning would also reduce brush levels, decreasing habitat for small mammals that prey on nesting birds. Frenzel (2000) noted that adult woodpeckers may be vulnerable to mammalian predators especially when incubating or brooding young. Li and Martin (1991) suggested that cavity nesters preferred relatively open sites that allowed visibility for adults to detect and ward off mammalian predators. This could result in a reduction in the predation potential. Underburning would also result in more herbaceous plant growth in the short term, increasing foraging habitat for the flammulated owl. Negative impacts may result in the potential degradation of habitat with the consumption of some softer snags and down woody material. This would decrease nesting habitat for white-headed woodpeckers. However, this should be minimal due to the lower intensity burn versus that of a wildfire. This would occur primarily with the implementation of Alternative 2.

Shelterwood harvest under Alternative 5 would result in more open stands by removing dead trees and thinning through denser patches. Only 28 acres of these treatment types are proposed within this focal area (Table 4-15). Impacts may result in the reduction of smaller snags, which could reduce the potential nesting habitat.

Larch restoration may have both negative and beneficial impacts. Beneficial impacts should result in the reduction of risk to existing suitable habitat. Maintaining live residual trees would provide for vertical structure throughout the life of the stand. Negative impacts would result in this treatment favoring larch over ponderosa pine, which decreases habitat for both species. This impact would only occur with the implementation of Alternative 5.

Areas proposed for aspen restoration are not considered habitat for white-headed woodpeckers, so there would be no impacts associated with this activity.

Handpiling would result in larger down woody material being retained which maintains potential nesting structure for white-headed woodpeckers. Milne and Hejl (1989) have found that white-headed woodpeckers would use leaning or down logs as nesting substrate where habitat conditions are marginal or snag levels are reduced. Machine piling or machine piling in trails is preferred where snag densities are low. Piles can be located away from snags and down logs to reduce impacts to potential habitat. There is also a greater risk of losing existing snags and down woody material, and degrading habitat with underburning.

Seasonal restrictions for harvest activities in white-headed woodpecker habitat are not proposed under this project, unless site-specific reasons dictate. The numerous acres available for White-headed Woodpecker allow individuals to travel to other areas to avoid disturbances and harvest activities would not cover the entire area at any one time. Therefore, some pairs may be displaced by activities but not the population as a whole.

The Action Alternatives may impact flammulated owls and white-headed woodpeckers and their habitat due to the potential removal of snags less than 20” diameter and the reduction of dense thickets. However, action alternatives may beneficially impact habitat by reducing stand densities and brush layers and subsequently reducing fire risk. Alternative 4 is the preferred alternative because it lowers the fire risk commensurate with Alternative 5 and minimizes impacts to large (>21” diameter) structure.

Table 4-15. Treatments proposed within the white-headed woodpecker focal area by alternative.

Treatment	Alternative 2 Acres	Alternatives 3-4 Acres	Alternative 5 Acres
Aspen Restoration	10	10	10
Thinning trees up to larger diameters[30]	0	4659	3990
Thinning trees 12” diameter and less	3600	3536	3557
Larch Restoration	0	0	648
Shelterwood and Shelterwood/Thinning	0	0	28
Underburning	5244	775	775
Total	**8854**	**8980**	**9008**

[30] Thinning under Alternative 3 would remove trees potentially up to 16” diameter (except up to 21” diameter white fir), thinning under Alternative 4 would remove trees potentially up to 21” diameter (except up to 25” diameter white fir), and Alternative 5 would not have set diameter limit, but removal of trees over 21” diameter would be an exception.

Cumulative Effects

Cumulatively, the action alternatives would not lead to a trend toward Federal listing for the white-headed woodpecker or the flammulated owl.

There are several factors influencing habitat for these species including past timber harvest, post harvest activities, and firewood removal. However, fire suppression is probably the most influential factor.

Open ponderosa pine stands dominated by medium to large structure (>21" dbh) has declined significantly over the past several decades. The Metolius Watershed Analysis (1996) shows that 64% of the Metolius watershed was historically dominated by medium to large ponderosa pine and 24% dominated by small (9-21" dbh) structure. The medium to large structure occurred throughout the watershed up to approximately the wilderness boundary or high elevation forest where small structured stands dominated. In 1991, only 13% of the watershed was dominated by medium to large structure and 62% dominated by small structure. There was also a shift in species composition from ponderosa pine in 1953 to ponderosa pine, white fir mixed, and ponderosa pine mixed stands in 1991.

Table 4-16. Comparison of Size Class between 1953 and 1991.

Size Class	1953	1991
Small (9-21" dbh)	24%	62%
Medium to Large (>21" dbh)	64%	13%

Therefore, large structure ponderosa pine has declined across the watershed which reduces nesting habitat for both species due to a decline in the availability of large snags and also reduces foraging habitat for the white-headed woodpecker who feeds on the seeds of large cone producing ponderosa pine. Another factor stemming form fire suppression is the increase in brush species and abundance. This has led to increased small mammal populations in these stands due to the increased forage base and increased cover from predators. Due to the reduced availability of large ponderosa pine snags and trees, birds are needing to travel farther to forage. This reduces nest attentiveness and increases the vulnerability to predation further decreasing nesting success. Increased brush levels may also limit flammulated owl foraging success across a wide range limiting use to few areas across the district.

Past harvest activities, firewood collection, and burning have also led to reduced levels of large trees and snags. There may be increased competition between other secondary cavity excavators for limited nesting sites, further reducing nesting success. The Cache Mountain and Eyerly fires are recent examples of areas containing suitable white-headed woodpecker habitat that were at high risk of loss from wildfires due to increased brush levels and stand densities. These areas have been set back for several decades until they can provide suitable habitat.

Overall, implementation of the action alternatives would enhance and improve habitat conditions for these species by promoting the development of large structure, reducing stand densities, maintaining snag levels, and lowering brush levels.

AMERICAN MARTEN

Important Interactions

The project area contains minimal suitable habitat for marten, focused in the mixed conifer wet stands and along the riparian reserves for Jack and Lake Creeks. Marten avoid open forest stands (Ruggerio et al. 1994) so are not likely to use other habitats in the project area. However, they may use the area for dispersal from the slopes of the Cascades to Green Ridge or Black Butte. Actions that affect canopy cover, particularly in riparian areas, would have the greatest ability to affect marten.

Effects Of Alternative 1

Canopy cover and stand densities would increase over time, which would increase the potential for use by marten. It may also result in increased amounts of snags and down woody material. However due to the open nature of the majority of the project area, complex horizontal structure may never be generated. Over time, large structure would be lost due to white fir encroachment leading to degraded habitat quality. With increased stand densities, there is an increased risk of loss from a disturbance event. An insect and disease event would result in increased levels of snags and down woody material. However, canopy cover would be reduced so habitat created may be of a lower quality. A stand replacing fire event would remove most of the structure, which would prolong the development of habitat for several decades. Other projects would not be implemented with the No Action alternative such as road closures that would decrease the potential for disturbance and lessen fragmentation over time.

The No Action alternative “May Impact” marten and their habitat due to further degradation of habitat and loss of structure over time.

Effects Of Alternatives 2, 3, 4 And 5

Effects for marten are similar to those for spotted owl since they would use the same type of habitats. Thinning, shelterwood harvest and larch restoration would decrease stand complexity and may decrease potential prey base habitat. Less available down woody material would be present to aid in both foraging and resting and denning sites.

Thinning trees greater than 12” diameter under Alternatives 3, 4 and 5 would open stands by decreasing canopy cover, which may discourage marten dispersal through the area. However, beneficial impacts should result from reducing risk to existing suitable habitat and facilitating the development of future habitat. Alternative 3 results in the least impacts to marten habitat due to the retention of more canopy cover.

Thinning trees 12" diameter and less could benefit marten habitat in the long term by reducing fragmentation and promoting the development of suitable habitat at an accelerated rate. Short-term beneficial impacts would be seen in the reduction of risk to existing suitable habitat. Negative impacts would result in more open stand conditions by reducing canopy cover from existing stands. This may preclude use by marten until stands become dense again. Alternative 3 has the most acres of small tree thinning.

Underburning and mowing may benefit marten habitat by protecting and promoting suitable habitat over the long term. Negative impacts may result in the potential degradation of habitat with the consumption of some softer snags and down woody material. However, this would be minimal due to the lower intensity burn versus that of a wildfire. This would occur primarily with the implementation of Alternative 2.

Shelterwood harvest may have both beneficial and negative impacts. Beneficial impacts should result in the reduction of risk to existing suitable habitat and facilitating the development of more stable, long term habitat. Negative impacts would result in more open stand conditions that could impact dispersal. However, stands are already somewhat open due to the mortality. Another negative impact would result from the removal of horizontal structure (down woody material) and snags degrading habitat. Brainerd (1990) found that *Microtus* populations (a vole species) may be abundant in this type of habitat and if cuts are small enough, martens could forage in them and remain close to cover. Therefore, if down woody material is removed, prey densities could be impacted. This impact would only occur with the implementation of Alternative 5.

Larch does not generally provide habitat, particularly in the winter when it looses its needles. However, larch restoration would help reduce of risk to existing suitable habitat. Maintaining live residual trees would provide for vertical structure throughout the life of the stand. Negative impacts would result in more open stand conditions that could impact dispersal. And though the reduction in competition is good for western larch, this type of habitat doesn't provide much value especially in the winter months when crowns are bare. This impact would only occur with the implementation of Alternative 5.

Aspen restoration is minor and not expected to affect marten habitat.

Handpiling would have the least impact on marten habitat, since it would retain the most large down wood of any of the fuel treatments, thus maintaining habitat for prey species and potential resting and denning sites. Machine piling is preferred over underburning in areas where large down material is at minimum levels or below, primarily in the mixed conifer wet plant association and spotted owl focal area. It is also preferred in areas where the risk of burning the overstory stand is higher. More large snags and down woody material could be retained and risk of escape is dramatically reduced. Underburning and mowing would result in the greatest reduction in risk to residual stands, however there is also a greater risk of loss to existing snags and down woody material degrading habitat. This treatment may be more appropriate for stands occurring in the ponderosa pine and mixed conifer dry plant associations.

Beneficial impacts should result from additional road closures, which would result in less disturbance potential and less fragmentation on the landscape in the long term. Major travel routes within the project area would not be changed however. During peak use times, these may function as barriers to dispersal, especially the 14 and 1419 roads leading into Camp Sherman and to the Metolius River. Alternative 5 results in the greatest reduction in road density and treats the entire project area.

Action Alternatives "May Impact" marten and their habitat due to degradation of habitat. Alternative 2 is the preferred alternative for marten due to the retention of more habitat components.

Cumulative Effects

Cumulatively, the action alternatives would not lead to a trend toward Federal listing for the marten.

Past harvest activities have been concentrated along the east slope of the Cascades, primarily in the highest mortality areas with the Jack Canyon, Santiam Restoration, Santiam Corridor and McCache project areas. Conditions existed in these areas with heavy mortality and increased risk of loss of habitat. Trade-offs were made to reduce risk of further loss and to create fuel break area where a large fire event may be stopped or contained. A large area running almost the entire length of the district has received harvest and fuels treatments to reduce risk. These activities have reduced overhead cover potentially impacting use by marten. However, complex structure in the form of down woody material still exists in many of these areas that may allow for foraging by this species.

Several large wildfires have occurred in the last 5 years. Two occurred primarily along the east slope of the Cascades (Cache Creek and Cache Mountain). These fire events further reduced overhead cover and consumed much of the smaller diameter down wood reducing complex horizontal structure. These areas will likely be unsuitable for marten use until cover is obtained and remaining trees fall to create horizontal structure needed for suitable habitat conditions.

Several projects have proposed road closures including McCache and Jack Canyon. This along with Metolius Basin, would aid in reducing overall road densities and lessen fragmentation over time.

Overall, implementation of the action alternatives should have little impact on marten habitat within the project area since most of the project area is not considered suitable habitat.

BATS

Important Interactions

Only the silver-haired bat, big brown bat, hoary bat, little brown bat, long-legged bat, and western small-footed bat have been documented in the project area. Actions that reduce roost sites (large trees and snags) across the landscape would affect bats.

Effects Of Alternative 1

Primary risks to habitat include fire suppression, which can result in increased stand densities and loss of large tree structure. Increased stand densities may intensify a wildfire event resulting in the loss of large trees, large snags, and important special habitat components like hollow trees.

Effects Of Alternatives 2, 3, 4 And 5

Under all of the action Alternatives tree harvest can remove important roosting and foraging habitat but may reduce risk, accelerating development of large tree structure, and increasing the amount of long-lived ponderosa pine over white fir. Species abundance may decrease or species may be displaced into adjacent areas or into marginal habitat. A minor number of large snags may be lost due to safety concerns during harvest operations. However, reducing stand densities would aid in protecting areas with existing large structure or future large structure. Fire intensities would be reduced and pockets of material could be retained.

The No Action Alternative may impact bats and their habitat by perpetuating the loss of large snag habitat. The Action Alternatives may impact bats and their habitat by the removal or degradation of habitat components. Alternative 3 is the preferred alternative because is reduces risk of high severity fire commensurate with alternatives 4 and 5 but has less impacts to structure.

Cumulative Effects

Cumulatively, the action alternatives would not lead to a trend toward Federal listing for the any of the bat species analyzed.

Past harvest activities have led to the loss of large tree habitat, which has resulted in a decline in foraging and nesting habitat for several species. However, more recent vegetation management projects are more focused on restoration of large, open ponderosa pine stands by focusing on thinning reducing stand densities and mowing and burning, reducing brush levels. These types of activities would enhance habitat conditions for those species dependent on large tree structure.

Post harvest activities, primarily burning, have led to a reduction in snag habitat, as well as firewood collection. This, in conjunction with safety concerns surrounding recreation facilities and main roads has led to a reduction in snag habitat across the district.

Snag habitat was created during the wildfires of 2002 (Eyerly and Cache Mountain). However, live trees were lost as a result which may decrease use by some species. This abundant snag habitat will provide habitat for the next 15-20 years until these structures begin to fall. Because of the deficiency in snag replacement trees in these intensely burned areas, a lag time before suitable habitat conditions will exist. This may preclude use by most bat species.

Trends are indicating increased recreation levels within our national forests. Much of this use is concentrated around waterbodies/waterways. Increased human use in the project area can lead to increased disturbance of day and night roosts, maternity sites, and winter hibernaculum.

Overall, implementation of the action alternatives would promote the development of large structure, which would increase habitat development. Some snag habitat would be lost, however, measures are in place to minimize effects.

NEOTROPICAL MIGRATORY BIRDS

Effects of Alternative 1

Risks to suitable habitat include lack of low intensity wildfire to maintain open understories, fragmentation from potential disturbances, loss of large tree habitat to wildfire due to increased stand densities, loss of large snag and down woody material from wildfire, safety concerns, and brush control in specific areas.

Habitat for species that are more dependent on closed canopies and dense understories (i.e. Townsend's warbler, hermit thrush, and red-breasted nuthatch) would continue to increase over time. White fir would continue to out compete ponderosa pine and Douglas fir resulting in increased stand densities and loss of late successional conditions over time. This would eventually result in fewer large snags and down woody material on the landscape and fewer nesting sites. Loss of ponderosa pine and Douglas fir results in fewer foraging opportunities for species like the white-headed woodpecker and brown creeper who need large diameter trees. Increased stand densities and brush densities increases the risk of loss which could further reduce the availability of habitat in the area for most late successional species.

The No Action Alternative may impact Neotropical migratory birds and their habitat due to the continued loss of large trees and open ponderosa pine forests.

Effects of Alternatives 2, 3, 4 and 5

Restoration of aspen stands and meadows under all of the action Alternatives would only occur on a small number of acres, but can benefit birds by adding diverse habitats. Though some potential snag habitat would be lost as conifers are removed, which could decrease nesting habitat, these treatments are expected to enhance habitat for species like the red-naped sapsucker, tree swallow, northern pygmy owl. Burning meadows may enhance foraging opportunities and enhance habitat for species like the song sparrow, rufous hummingbird, and common yellowthroat. However, most meadow habitat is adjacent to high human use areas making it unsuitable for species like sandhill cranes which are very prone to disturbance.

Thinning trees 12"diameter and less could provide long term beneficial impacts by reducing fragmentation and promoting the development of suitable habitat at an accelerated rate. Short-term beneficial impacts would be seen in the reduction of risk to existing suitable habitat. This treatment would benefit species like the pygmy nuthatch, red-breasted nuthatch, and hairy woodpecker. However, this treatment may impact species like the chipping sparrow and hermit thrush that require regeneration patches or dense understories. The most small tree thinning would occur under Alternative 2.

Dwarf mistletoe treatments would increase the number of snags but would also decrease the large live tree density. This should not have a considerable affect on birds. By treating these trees, it would allow surrounding stands to benefit by reducing the mistletoe infection and move them toward late-successional conditions. Dwarf mistletoe treatments should benefit species like the pygmy nuthatch, Williamson's sapsucker, and chestnut-backed chickadee.

Thinning trees larger than 12" diameter under Alternatives 3, 4 and 5 may benefit species like the pine siskin, white-headed woodpecker, and Lewis' woodpecker. Impacts may be seen by species like the dark-eyed junco, Townsend's solitaire, and flammulated owl.

Shelterwood harvest and larch restoration may have both negative and beneficial impacts. These treatments increase fragmentation and remove snags and down woody material (though LRMP standards and guidelines would still be met). Fire risk is reduced and these treatments promote more stable long-term habitat. Impacts may be seen from species like the hermit thrush, chestnut-backed chickadee, and Townsend's warbler.

Underburning and mowing would result in the greatest reduction in risk to residual stands however, there is also a greater risk of loss to existing snags, down woody material, and shrub habitat. This treatment may be more appropriate for stands occurring in the ponderosa pine and mixed conifer dry plant associations. Timing of treatments is important to keep in mind. Treating stands in the spring and early summer may have the potential to reduce local populations of ground and shrub nesting species. These treatments could benefit species requiring more open stands and may impact species like the winter wren, Brewer's sparrow, and many woodpeckers.

Road closures would benefit neotropical migrant bird species by reducing disturbance during the nesting season, reducing fragmentation, and would help retain snag habitat. Alternative 5 results in the greatest reduction of road densities, followed by Alternatives 3, 4 and lastly Alternative 2.

The Action Alternatives may impact NTMBs and their habitat due to the potential loss of snag habitat and increased fragmentation (alternative 5 only). Alternative 3 is preferred because it results in fewer impacts than Alternatives 4 or 5 but shows a commensurate reduction in risk of high severity fire.

Landbirds identified in Tables 3-13, 3-13a, and 3-13b that were not discussed in a previous section were analyzed looking at trend data from breeding bird surveys. The following table outlines trends in species.

Table 4-16a. Trend data for bird species with potential habitat within the Metolius Basin project area.

Bird Species	Habitat Preference	Trend*
Pygmy Nuthatch	Ponderosa Pine Forests – Large Trees	Steady Increase
Chipping Sparrow	Ponderosa Pine Forests – Regenerating Pines	Sharp Decline
Brown Creeper	Mixed Conifer – Large Trees	Steady Increase
Hermit Thrush	Mixed Conifer – Dense Understory	Steady Decline
Olive-sided Flycatcher	Open Habitats	Sharp Decline
Rufous Hummingbird	Forest Edges near Meadows	Steady Decline
Vesper Sparrow	Open Habitats/Meadows	Holding Steady
Wilson's Phalarope	Marsh	Steady Decline
Brewer's Sparrow	Bitterbrush Openings	Steady Decline

*Information from BBS 1966-2002.

The following table depicts the impacts of the alternatives on habitat for each species.

Table 4-16b. Relative changes in habitat for each alternative for the Metolius Basin planning area.

Bird Species	Relative Changes in Habitat			
	Alternative 1	Alternative 2	Alternatives 3-4	Alternative 5
Pygmy Nuthatch	Decrease	No Change	Increase	Increase
Chipping Sparrow	Increase	Slight Decrease	Decrease	Decrease
Brown Creeper	Decrease	No Change	Increase	Increase
Hermit Thrush	Increase	Decrease	Decrease	Decrease
Olive-sided Flycatcher	Decrease	Slight Increase	Increase	Increase
Rufous Hummingbird	Slight Decrease	Slight Increase	Slight Increase	Slight Increase
Vesper Sparrow	Slight Decrease	Slight Increase	Slight Increase	Slight Increase
Wilson's Phalarope	No Change	No Change	No Change	No Change
Brewer's Sparrow	No Change	Decrease	Decrease	Decrease

Cumulative Effects

Cumulatively, the action alternatives would not lead to a trend toward Federal listing for the any of the neotropical bird species analyzed.

Several factors influence neotropical bird habitat including past harvest activities, post harvest activities, firewood collection, fire suppression, recreation facilities, aspen restoration projects, and roads.

Past harvest activities have led to the loss of large tree habitat, which has resulted in a decline in foraging and nesting habitat for several species. However, more recent vegetation management projects are more focused on restoration of large, open ponderosa pine stands by focusing on thinning reducing stand densities and mowing and burning, reducing brush levels. These types of activities will enhance habitat conditions for those species dependent on open ponderosa pine stands.

Post harvest activities, primarily burning, have led to a reduction in snag habitat, as well as firewood collection. This, in conjunction with safety concerns surrounding recreation facilities and main roads has led to a reduction in snag habitat across the district.

Fire suppression has resulted in an increase in brush layers and stand densities. This created habitat for some species but led to a decrease in habitat for those species more commonly associated with ponderosa pine habitat. Increases in this type of habitat may have increased habitat for predators like accipiters and small mammals. This has not been proven, however research on white-headed woodpeckers is suggesting high nest predation by golden-mantled ground squirrels. These small mammal populations may be increasing due to increased cover from predators and increases in habitat.

Several fires have occurred within the past 5 years including the Cache Creek, Cache Mountain, Eyerly, and Research Natural Area fires. These events have created habitat for species like Lewis' woodpeckers. However, fire intensity and size has been greater than desired, resulting in the loss of suitable habitat for most species.

Overall, implementation of the action alternatives as well as other projects across the district should result in improved habitat conditions for those species dependent on open ponderosa pine habitat (pygmy nuthatch, chipping sparrow, olive-sided flycatcher, and vesper sparrow) which could lead, over time, to increased populations. Cumulatively there will be a decrease in dense understory habitat which could result in lower population numbers over time for species like the hermit thrush and Brewer's sparrow. Some snag habitat will be lost, however, measures are in place to minimize effects.

WATERFOWL

Important Interactions

The project area provides potential habitat for the following species: mallard, canvasback, common merganser, Canada goose, wood duck, northern pintail, blue-winged teal, cinnamon teal, northern shoveler, American wigeon, redhead, and hooded merganser. Proposed treatments within riparian reserves include meadow enhancement, underburning, thinning, aspen restoration, and small tree thinning.

Effects of Alternative 1

Riparian areas, aspen stands and meadows would not be thinned to improve habitat conditions. The risk of losing habitat from insects, disease and wildfire is the greatest under this Alternative.

The No Action alternative will have no impact on waterfowl or their habitat.

Effects of Alternatives 2, 3, 4 and 5

Thinning would not directly impact waterfowl habitat for ground nesters. However, it would open up stands, resulting in an increase in riparian vegetation and increasing foraging habitat. Some snag habitat may be lost due to safety concerns during harvest operations adjacent to riparian reserves which would decrease nesting habitat for species like wood ducks and hooded mergansers. However, thinning would primarily occur in habitat unsuitable for waterfowl and impacts would be minor. Aspen restoration would increase diversity. However, the location of known aspen stands occurs within dense areas of the riparian reserves and is probably not used by waterfowl extensively.

Meadow enhancement has the greatest potential to increase waterfowl habitat or increase the quality of existing habitat. Conifers would be removed from meadows and meadows would be burned. This would increase the quality of habitat by promoting new herbaceous growth increasing foraging opportunities.

The acres thinned in riparian areas in the greatest under Alternatives 3 and 4, and the least under Alternative 5. Aspen stands and meadows would be treated the same under all action

Alternatives. Risk of losing habitat to insects, disease and wildfire is reduced the most under Alternative 5, followed by Alternative 4, 3 and then 2.

Reduction in road miles adjacent to and within riparian areas would benefit waterfowl by reducing the amount of disturbance by humans. All of the action Alternatives would reduce the same number of road miles in riparian areas.

The Action Alternatives may impact waterfowl and their habitat by removing potential nesting habitat. However, this is a minor impact.

Cumulative Effects

Six campgrounds and several summer home tracts occur along the Metolius River. Loss of snag habitat in and adjacent to these areas is a concern due to the limited amount of nesting structures available along potentially suitable habitat. However, high use recreation areas may not preferred nest sites due to the increased disturbance levels. Snag habitat along the river in between campgrounds and summer home tracts is important to retain due to the loss of this habitat component elsewhere. Much of the suitable meadow habitat associated with riparian areas occurs on private lands.

SURVEY AND MANAGE SPECIES

MOLLUSKS

Effects Of Alternative 1

Increased stand densities have developed in the riparian reserves due to fire suppression. This provides higher canopy closures, higher humidity levels, increased shade and increased soil moistures. It also provides increased levels of down woody material which could benefit the species by providing additional microsites for occupancy. However, fire risk is increased due to high stand densities. Species composition is changing from long-lived, fire tolerant species to more short-lived, fire intolerant species. This, along with increased stand densities, has the potential to increase the risk of fire occurring at higher intensities within the riparian reserves. According to the management recommendations, high intensity fire is very damaging to both the animal and their habitat. Fire can kill mollusks (if not protected) and can destroy logs and other woody debris that hold moisture and create microsites necessary for survival (Applegarth 1995; Burke, personal observation). Sites that appear to be suitable habitat for many gastropods, but which have been burned in the past, support few if any species or individuals even after 50 years or longer (USDA Forest Service. 1999. Management Recommendations, Version 2.0).

The No Action alternative may impact mollusks and their habitat due to the potential loss of habitat from a large-scale fire event.

Effects Of Alternatives 2, 3, 4 And 5

Proposed treatments within riparian reserves include aspen restoration, thinning, small tree thinning, underburning, and handpiling. Treatments proposed would help move stands toward more sustainable conditions, reduce the risk of a large-scale fire event, and retain more long-lived, fire tolerant, and disease resistant species. No treatments would occur within the “riparian vegetation zone” within riparian reserves.

Thinning trees larger than 12” diameter under Alternatives 3-5 would only occur within riparian reserves that are intermittent in nature or are functioning as ditches. These are not considered suitable habitat for mollusks due to lack of riparian vegetation and low moisture levels, and therefore there would be no effects from this activity.

Thinning trees 12” diameter and less is the primary treatment within riparian reserves. Although no treatment activity would occur within the riparian vegetation zone (10-30’ in most cases), treatments could still alter riparian microsites by reducing canopy cover. This may reduce soil moisture and increase temperatures within these areas, decreasing the quality of habitat. Heavy equipment use may result in compacted soils that don’t hold moisture as long and may be impenetrable by these species. Alternative 2 would have the least amount of thinning in riparian reserves, and therefore would have the least impact on mollusk habitat.

Aspen restoration would result in short term impacts by creating openings within riparian reserves thus altering microsite temperatures and humidities and causing the immediate area to be unsuitable until aspen stands recover. When stands recover, moisture levels should be higher and ground litter will be greater. However, this extent of this effect would be minor since it would only occur on 10 acres under each of the action Alternatives.

High intensity fire is particularly damaging to gastropods and their habitat. Alternatives 3, 4 and 5 all reduce the acres at risk of high severity wildfire adjacent to mollusk habitat more than Alternative 2. Low intensity underburning is not expected to consume all the down wood or mollusk habitat features (Applegarth 1995; Burke, personal observation), but would have more of a detrimental affect on mollusks than handpiling. Advanced decay class material may be at risk of loss with underburning. Handpiling would result in the least impacts to mollusk habitat and would be used along streams to mitigate potential impacts (see Mitigation, Chapter 2). Alternative 2 would have the most acres underburned within riparian reserves (about 315 acres), while Alternative 3, 4 and 5 would underburn only about 54 acres within riparian reserves.

The Action Alternatives may impact mollusks and their habitat due to habitat loss/degradation, compaction, and prescribed burning.

Cumulative Effects

Several factors influence mollusk habitat within the watershed including past harvest activities within riparian reserves, roads, recreation use along streams and the Metolius River, and implementation of fisheries enhancement projects. Past harvest activities within riparian reserves have led to the loss of substrate like down woody material at times and has resulted in compaction. This has created barriers to dispersal of mollusks and led to unsuitable habitat until soils recover. This project would contribute to this affect slightly.

Roads within riparian reserves limit suitable habitat conditions and dispersal. Proposed reductions in road miles within this project area and in other areas in the watershed (Jack Canyon and Metolius Basin project areas) would help restore riparian reserves over time. However, compacted soils may remain for some time. Effects of subsoiling/ripping to mollusks is unknown.

Increased recreation use along streams and the Metolius River like dispersed camping, user created trails, and ATV use has led to degradation of habitat with the removal of down woody material and riparian vegetation and increased compaction. However, designation of dispersed camping sites has occurred along both Canyon and Jack Creeks. This would aid in enhancing and will improve habitat conditions by moving sites away from the stream and protecting the immediate streambank.

Implementation of fisheries enhancement projects would also enhance and maintain healthy riparian reserves. Addition of down woody material and protection of the streambank and riparian vegetation would be beneficial to mollusks and their habitat.

Overall, implementation of the action alternatives would promote riparian health, which would enhance habitat for mollusks.

Plants

IMPORTANT INTERACTIONS

Effects to rare and sensitive plants, and competing and unwanted vegetation, are addressed in this analysis. Habitat and species can be affected by fire, tree harvest and post-harvest activities, and changes in road status. Impacts include removal of habitat (e.g. host trees), modifications to habitat (e.g. microclimate), disturbance to plants, and changes to stand-level connectivity.

Direct and Indirect Effects

Sensitive and Rare Plants. Actions proposed under this project intend to accelerate the development of late successional conditions and reduce risk. These actions may directly affect known sites and potential habitat of the sensitive plant species Peck's penstemon, Tall Agoseris' and the rare truffle, *Elaphomyces anthracinus*.

Tree harvest or fuel treatments that results in severe ground disturbance can damage Peck's penstemon and other plants (Ingersoll, 1993). Hand thinning would generally have direct and indirect beneficial effects to Peck's penstemon and Tall Agoseris by reducing canopy cover, providing more light, moisture, and bare soil for seedling establishment. Increased open sunny conditions may enhance potential habitat for Peck's penstemon (O'Neil, 1992). However, mechanical harvest could crush, uproot, or bury plants. This could remove parent plants, extirpate small populations, and fragment large populations. Soils could be compacted and displaced on up to 20% of a thinning area. This is within guidelines for "managed status" populations of Peck's penstemon. There are no established guidelines for Tall Agoseris, however a 20% loss standard seems reasonable to apply.

A direct effect of tree harvest is removal of green trees and loss of hosts for mycorrhizal plant species, which require live trees. Many fungi are mycorrhizal and require live hosts (FEIS, Appendix J2; Castellano, et. al. 1999; Castellano and O'Dell 1997). In turn, forest trees and other vascular plant species depend on these beneficial relationships for survival and growth (Castellano, et. al. 1999). Removing green trees also removes existing and potential habitat for epiphytic species, such as some bryophytes and lichens, which grow on trees. Effects of thinning and prescribed fire on the rare truffle, *Elaphomyces anthracinus*, are unknown (Castellano and O'Dell 1997), so known truffle sites would be avoided in this project area, and no direct effects are predicted (see Mitigation, Chapter 2).

Mowing has been observed to have little negative effect to Peck's penstemon and other native plants because the mower blades are set high and generally do not cut the plants.

The reintroduction of fire would be beneficial to Peck's penstemon and Tall Agoseris and other fire adapted plant species, causing vegetative spread and enhanced seed production. Low intensity underburns, when used in areas where the overstory (tree hosts) have been retained, should be able to maintain a viable mycorrhizal population (pg IV-47, Ty-chi Fire Recovery EA, 1996). Fuel treatments can reduce fire risk to remaining late -successional habitats and reintroduce the important ecological process of fire. A potential indirect effect of prescribed fire is the potential for an escaped wildfire, with suppression effects that could damage plants. However, the risk of escape is considered low. Indirect and cumulative negative effects may occur if noxious weeds are introduced by management activities and allowed to spread into potential and occupied habitats.

Balsam root, in the Metolius Basin

Fire can alter microclimatic conditions by removing small trees, shrubs and down wood decreasing moisture, and increasing heat and wind. It can change the input of down wood by killing some trees, burning snags which could become future down wood and consuming downed logs. During fire operations it is often difficult to prevent ignition of scattered snags that have been retained for habitat or keep the fire from entering retained clumps of trees where large down logs, snags and other habitats are protected from logging disturbances.

Machine and hand piling creates piles of logging slash for that are later burned, and may have less effect to large coarse woody debris habitats than broad-scale underburning. However, soil and duff habitats under these piles would be heated and consumed. Alternatives which use more underburning are more likely to reduce coarse woody debris and duff habitats on the ground and burn some standing and down log habitats.

Prescribed fire and other fire treatments can create suitable conditions for noxious weed spread by creating bare mineral soil and introducing seeds with off road vehicles which are occasionally used during fire operations. The mitigation measure of requiring clean equipment can be very effective in reducing this risk.

Use of harvest and post-harvest machinery can disrupt fragile mycorrhizal connections and alter the role of decaying wood in the nutrient cycling process. This is especially critical to fungi (FEIS, 1994 3&4, pg 142) and bryophytes which grow on decaying wood, humus, duff and mineral soil (Christy and Wagner, 1996).

Thinning and removing green trees would directly and indirectly degrade habitats for tree epiphytes, decaying wood species, humus, duff, soil and rock species, by removing shade, decreasing moisture, and exposing protected microsites (Christy and Wagner, 1996). This can cause a decline in species that require moister old growth conditions.

Closing roads would be beneficial to plant habitats because it removes a vector of weed introduction; vehicles on roads. However, development of temporary roads for harvest, and creation of landings can add noxious weed vectors to the project area.

Action alternatives should not adversely effect habitats for other Metolius Focal Plant species, because of mitigations in place to protect riparian areas, and because no large hardwoods would be removed.

Connectivity

Action alternatives would retain varying amounts and varying qualities of untreated forest areas on the landscape. This would change landscape level and small-scale connectivity of forest stands and has implication for the reproduction and survival of late-successional plant species with limited dispersal capabilities.

Species such as lichens and fungi, which reproduce mostly by vegetative fragments, have difficulty dispersing across forests, and only can travel short distances (Memo, Linda Geiser 1996; FEMAT IV-91; Christy and Wagner 1994; Castellano, et al. 1999). As old growth fragments become more isolated, sources of inoculum may be too few and far apart to effectively re-colonize developing forest stands. Shelterwood harvest areas may not contain suitable habitats receptive to these inoculum for many decades because they lack suitable microclimates and shade and have limited amounts habitat components such as larger green trees, snags, and down logs.

Effects Of Alternative 1

The No Action alternative would maintain short- term habitat conditions if other disturbances such as wildfire do not occur. Forest canopies would continue to close, reducing the amount of light and moisture available to plants and limiting flowering and seed production of Peck's Penstemon and Tall Agoseris. Areas for these species to germinate in bare mineral soil would be limited to road and trail edges, gopher mounds or human caused disturbance, primarily from residential and recreation activities. The rare truffle, *Elaphomyces anthracinus* would not be disturbed or removed by logging or ground disturbance. Noxious weeds would continue to be introduced, mostly along roadways, and treated under existing weed control programs. However, noxious weeds would not be introduced by logging or fuels reduction related actions (see further discussion on noxious weeds at the end of this subsection). Habitats for other Metolius Late-Successional Reserve focal plant species such as riparian areas would be undisturbed by direct management effects. Continued growth of small trees such as white fir and young pine protected by fire exclusion would benefit mycorrhizal species by providing more live tree hosts.

Indirectly, the risk of disturbances such as insects, disease, and fire would increase. The effect of wildfires to plant species of concern depends on fire size and severity as well as the extent of suppression related impacts. If high severity wildfire burns through population areas, plants (Molina et al., 1992) as well as live roots and soil seed banks are likely to be destroyed (Ever, 2000). High severity fire impacts to soils occurred on approximately one third of the 2002 Eyerly Fire, eight miles northeast of the project area. Recovery periods after a high severity fire are long and recovery of rare plant populations requires that some of the meta-population survive and are able to disperse to and re-colonize suitable habitats. A hot wildfire could damage or destroy forest remnants which are sustaining late successional plant species, and degrade or remove habitat. Continued monitoring of fire starts and suppression would help mitigate this risk, however increasing fuel loads in some areas will lower the effectiveness of control.

Fire suppression impacts could affect rare plants, including bulldozer firelines, handlines, safety zones, fire camps, retardant plants, and weed introduction. Bulldozer firelines are damaging to vegetation and have a high risk of introducing, spreading, or creating habitat for noxious weeds (Evers 2000). Sensitive plant population locations can be noted during fire operations and avoided if practical, but if private property or lives are threatened all necessary measures are used regardless of the existence of plant habitats. Wildfire suppression in the Metolius Basin project area would likely have similar suppression related impacts as the Eyerly fire did.

An important indirect and cumulative effect of no action would be the limited ability to reintroduce low intensity fire into rare plant population areas to create habitat and stimulate flowering and germination. Fire is an integral ecosystem process in East Cascade late successional forest systems and some plant species habitat, such as Peck's penstemon and Tall Agoseris would likely benefit from low intensity fire. Few pine stands could be treated with fire without pretreatments, due to high amounts of ground and ladder fuels.

Fire exclusion has also influenced some focal plant species in positive ways and enhanced certain habitats. Shade loving bryophytes and lichen communities (tree epiphytes, decaying wood species, humus, duff, soil and rock species), are likely more abundant in biomass and cover due to the exclusion of periodic fires and have likely expanded their ranges (Christy and Wagner, 1996).

Continuing tree decline and mortality in overstocked areas may slowly result in changes to microclimates as declining trees lose their canopy and dead trees fall. This would allow increased light to the forest floor which would enhance habitat and be beneficial to some species such as Peck's penstemon and noxious weeds, and degrade habitat and be harmful to late successional species which require shaded microsites, such as tree epiphytes, decaying wood species, duff, soil and rock species. Downed trees would create new habitats for some plant species. Direct and indirect effects of past management such as habitat fragmentation, soil compaction would continue. Road systems would continue to be an entry point into the Late Successional Reserve for noxious weed species, however, there would be no development of temporary roads or landings to act as noxious weed vectors.

Effects Of Alternatives 2, 3, 4 And 5

<u>Peck’s Penstemon and Tall Agoseris.</u> Meadow enhancement and underburning are expected to be the most directly beneficial to Peck’s penstemon and tall agoseris and pose the least risk, because they open up understories and canopies so that light can reach the forest floor, and these treatments do not involve heavy equipment driving through the treatment units, which increases the probability of introduction and spread of noxious weeds. These actions and the area affected are addressed in Table 4-14.

There are also actions that, in the short-term, may directly impact individual plants negatively, primarily due to the risk of noxious weed introduction and the potential trampling and crushing from heavy equipment (Table 4-15). A study of logging impacts to Peck’s penstemon determined that the detrimental effects of soil disturbance or altered hydrology in the area studied may outweigh benefits of reduced overstory cover on growth and recruitment of Peck’s penstemon (Ingersoll, 1993). However, if soil disturbance is minimal and noxious weeds are not introduced, the outcome of these actions which open up the canopy and understory, and reduce competing vegetation, may still be beneficial over the long-term by improving habitat conditions. In addition, of the stands treated, it is expected only 20% (or less) of the unit would result in direct negative effects in all but those units which would be machined piled (since the equipment would travel over more of the unit acres).

Alternative 2 treats slightly fewer acres of Peck's penstemon habitat than the other action Alternatives, proposes the most acres of prescribed fire, the least ground based equipment tree removal, and the least amount of machine piling. As such, Alternative 2 would have the least amount of direct negative impacts on individual sensitive plants, and would have the most acres of direct short-term beneficial effects to Peck's penstemon and Tall Agoseris (Table 4-15).

Alternatives 3, 4 and 5 would have similar effects on opening up sensitive plant habitat, but Alternative 5 would have more intensive effects on habitat, due to greater reduction in canopy and stand components within the Shelterwood and larch restoration acres (Table 4-15) than Alternatives 2, 3, or 4. Alternatives 3, 4 and 5 pose more short-term risk to plant habitat by creating conditions favorable to noxious weed invasion through more intensive ground disturbance than under Alternative 2. In addition, the potential for removal of larger trees under Alternative 5 may result in slightly more impacts to soils and plant habitat along skid trails due to heavier trees removed. These Alternatives would beneficially treat the same number of acres as Alternative 2 within meadows and aspen stands, but would treat considerably fewer acres with underburning as a stand-alone treatment.

Table 4-17. Treatments expected to be directly beneficial to Peck's penstemon and tall agoseris, with the least short-term risks.

Treatment	Alternative 2	Alternatives 3 and 4	Alternative 5
Meadow Enhancement – acres treated and percent of the population within the project area treated			
Known Penstemon populations	16 acres (1% of the known populations)	16 acres (1% of the known populations)	16 acres (1% of the known populations)
Protected penstemon populations only	3 acres (<1% of the protected populations)	3 acres (<1% of the protected populations)	16 acres (2% of the protected populations)
Know tall agoseris populations	4 acres (<1% of the known populations)	4 acres (<1% of the known populations)	4 acres (<1% of the known populations)
Underburn only – acres treated and percent of the population within the project area treated			
Known penstemon populations	1071 acres (63% of the known populations)	36 acres (2% of the known populations)	36 acres (2% of the known populations)
Protected penstemon populations only	405 acres (1% of the protected populations)	1 acre (<1% of the protected populations)	1 acre (<1% of the protected populations)
Known tall agoseris populations	237 acres (48% of the known populations)	6 acres (1% of the known populations)	6 acres (1% of the known populations)

Table 4-18. Acres and Percent of Total Peck's Penstemon Treated by harvest activities that may result in direct, short-term impacts.

Treatments	Alternative 2		Alternatives 3 & 4		Alternative 5	
	Protected populations	All populations	Protected populations	All populations	Protected populations	All populations
Small tree thinning	187 acres (28% of population)	419 acres (25% of population)	185 acres (28% of population)	418 acres (25 % of population)	176 acres (26% of population)	405 acres (24% of population)
Thinning	0 acres	0 acres	405 acres (60% of population)	1025 acres (60% of population)	327 acres (48% of population)	881 acres (52% of population)
Larch restoration	0 acres	0 acres	0 acres	0 acres	79 acres (12% of population)	79 acres (5% of population)
Shelterwood	0 acres	0 acres	0 acres	0 acres	9 acres (1% of population)	30 acres (2% of population)
TOTAL ACRES TREATED	**187 acres**	**419 acres**	**590 acres**	**1443 acres**	**591 acres**	**1395 acres**

Rare Truffle. Habitat for the rare truffle, *Elaphomyces anthracinus,* would not be affected by the action Alternatives since known sites would be avoided, and would be protected by required mitigation (see Chapter 2, Mitigation).

Other Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Focal Species. Habitat for nitrogen fixing lichens and bryophytes, and mycorrhizal species would be protected during vegetation and fuel treatments by riparian protection, and would not be affected in areas left untreated. Alternative 2 has the least ground disturbance, and therefore least potential affect on bryophyte or mycorrhizal species.. However, the high number of acres burned under Alternative 2 would result in a loss of coarse wood and duff habitats across more acres than under the other action Alternative.

With the application of mitigation measures (Chapter 2, Mitigation) these alternatives may impact individuals but will not contribute to a trend towards federal listing or cause a loss of viability to the sensitive species.

Connectivity. All action alternatives mitigate loss of habitat connectivity by leaving large trees, untreated areas, riparian corridors, and scattered retention of existing late successional structures and forest areas. Alternative 2 has the least direct effect on habitat connectivity because it removes the least amount of structure, while Alternative 5 has the most. Alternatives 3 and 4 are intermediate in effects. There may be indirect and cumulative beneficial effects to action alternatives if they accelerate the growth of late successional trees and protect forest stands form loss from wildfire.

Cumulative Effects

Positive cumulative effects from no action would include absence of harvest-related disturbance. Habitat elements such as snags and coarse woody debris would be retained at increasingly high levels until wildfire disturbance occurred.

A negative cumulative effect of no action may include decreased longevity of some old trees because of competition with small trees. The perpetuation of overstocked stands delays development of larger trees and places stands at risk to insects, disease and wildfires. The mix of tree species would continue on a trajectory away from historic conditions and become even more dominated by fire sensitive species such as white fir. This would have unknown effects to many late successional plant species, especially mycorrhizal species whose host requirements are not well understood.

Insect, disease and related mortality, harvest, and wildfires have cumulatively affected the connectivity and dense, moist habitats of the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve and adjacent Cache Late-Successional Reserve. Several vegetation management projects have been completed or are proposed on the Sisters Ranger District to reduce fire risk and restore late-successional habitats such as Santiam Corridor and Jack Canyon (which have been harvested) and Santiam Restoration and McCache (pending). In addition, habitat and connectivity in and between the Late-Successional Reserves have been cumulatively affected by the Cache Creek Fire (1999), Eyerly (2002), and Cache Mountain Fire (2002), which burned approximately 6,200 acres of late-successional habitat. However, though stand density reduction is proposed on approximately 12,000 acres with this project within the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve, this action is not expected to have a significant cumulative affect on dense, moist forest habitats since the majority of the action would occur in ponderosa pine plant association, (a plant association that does not typically provided dense or moist forest conditions). In addition, the thinning and underburning activity is not expected to create gaps or fragment the ponderosa pine forest habitat, but result in a homogenous reduction in biomass, thus would have little effect on landscape level connectivity. Over the long-term, this project should help reduce the risk of further fragmentation in the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve due to catastrophic wildfire, insect or disease.

Competing and Unwanted Vegetation, Including Noxious Weeds

The analysis of the project follows a five-step process for dealing with noxious weeds and grass and sedges in reforested patches (under Alternative 5 only). This includes:

1. Site specific analysis including existing condition and effects of project implementation. (
2. Selection of a Strategy (with preference for prevention).
3. Project Design incorporating measures applicable to the strategy selected.
4. Implementation.
5. Monitoring to ensure that both, what was planned to be accomplished was done, and that it was effective.

This analysis was completed to manage competing and unwanted vegetation and is consistent with the requirements of the Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan, the Deschutes Noxious Weed Control Environmental Assessment (1998), and the USDA Forest Service Guide to Noxious Weed Prevention Practices (2001).

Six known noxious Weed sites have been identified within the project area (see Chapter 3). All of these sites are located along major roads in the area. The populations are scattered, and often small groups or individual plants. Weed control of these populations has been in progress since 1999 under the Deschutes Noxious Weed Control Environmental Assessment (1998) and in general, populations are holding stable or decreasing. Individual noxious weeds plants are occasionally found by field personnel outside these known sites and are hand pulled and removed when encountered.

Noxious Weed Risk Assessment

According to the Noxious Weed Risk Assessment, this project has a high probability of introducing or spreading noxious weeds because known weeds are found in and adjacent to the project and 5 vectors which can introduce weeds are present. All alternatives propose ground disturbance and prescribed burning that create suitable conditions for weed introduction and spread. Alternatives vary in their potential to increase the rate of weed spread directly related to the amount of suitable habitat created (acres treated with ground based logging, machine piling, mowing, or prescribed fire).

Summary of Alternative Effects to Noxious Weeds

Each action alternatives has an assortment of activities that could create favorable habitats for noxious weeds. Aspen restoration and meadow enhancement have the least chance of creating favorable conditions because of the small area affected and because trees are primarily thinned by hand.

Table 4-19. Management activities that may increase the risk of noxious weed spread.

Management Activities (listed in order of highest risk of creating favorable conditions for weed spread)	Alt 1	Alt. 2	Alt. 3/4	Alt.5
Tree removal- mechanical or hand removal (includes 7720 acres of probable ground-based removal)	0	4965	11,526	11,387
Machine piling in units and skid trails	0	1259	5855	6118
Mow and underburn	0	6172	3274	2437
Mow and hand or machine pile	0	2451	5666	5692
Underburn	0	2491	1043	1050

Effects of Alternative 1

This alternative would have the lowest direct effect of creating conditions favorable for competing and unwanted vegetation because ground would not be disturbed and forest canopies would not be opened to create more sunny conditions (both of these actions are favorable for the establishment of weeds). No new vectors for spread would be introduced (i.e. temporary roads or skid trails). The indirect effect would be an increased chance of wildfire and its associated impacts, including fire suppression related dozer and hand lines and fire created habitats, both of which create favorable conditions for introduction and spread. Cumulative effects would be minimized, at least in the short-term because stands would remain closed, soils would remain undisturbed so conditions for weed introduction from other sources such as recreational activities would be less favorable. Though the greatest number of road miles would remain open for public travel, which can act as a vector for the spread of weeds, there would be no ripping of old road beds to decommission roads, which result in potential conditions for growth of weeds.

On a landscape-scale, there are increased risks resulting from the Eyerly and Cache Mountain Wildfires. East of the project area, over 20,000 acres of Green Ridge burned during the Eyerly Fire in 2002. Cache Mountain Fire (2002) is located south of the project area and burned approximately 4,000 acres. Both fires left landscapes that are vulnerable to noxious weed invasion, both from new starts along roads and from weed seeds inadvertently introduced during suppression activities. The Eyerly Salvage Project, currently under development, may also result in additional ground disturbance and increase the cumulative risk of weed invasion and spread. However, mitigation measures reduce the risk of weed spread across the landscape into the Metolius area. There is currently an Off Road Vehicle closure in both fire areas. Monitoring and weed control associated with the burn area rehabilitation is planned for three years. Road closures proposed within the Eyerly project area is a reasonably foreseeable action that will help reduce weed spread. Since the Metolius Project area is poorly connected to the Eyerly area (most traffic does not visit the Metolius and Eyerly areas in a single trip, so vectors or weed spread from one area to the other should be minimal. The Cache Mountain Wildfire area receives relatively little use so vectors of weed seed introduction in Metolius by road and vehicle tires should be minimal.

Since there would be no reforestation proposed under this Alternative, the effects of grass and sedges, and prevention strategies are not a concern.

Common to all Action Alternatives

All action alternatives will create favorable conditions for the establishment and spread of noxious weeds. Dry forest types representative of those in the project area are particularly vulnerable to noxious weed invasion (Interior Columbia Basin Ecosystem Management Project Draft EIS- ICBEMP, 1997). Noxious weed invasion and establishment has the ability to alter ecosystem functions and processes (ICBEMP , 1997).

Project actions are listed in order of risk in table 4-weeds 1, but in general, actions involving large equipment and heavy localized soil disturbance such as mechanical thinning or removal of trees with skidders are likely to create more weed habitat than actions which use smaller equipment such as mowers or equipment that travels on a bed of crushed slash. Hand thinning is a low risk but vehicles and people can transport weed seed into areas. Prescribed fire and fuels treatments are also a lower risk but can create bare soil areas where weeds establish or carry seeds into areas with people or equipment.

Decommission roads by ripping (tilling) portions of the old road bed can create conditions favorable for the growth of new unwanted vegetation. Mitigation measures of washing road equipment can reduce the risk of introducing weeds into these areas. Alternative 2 would decommission the least miles of roads, so would have the lowest risk of this occurrence. Alternative 5 would decommission the most miles of roads, and would have the greatest risk of creating favorable conditions for weed establishment within ripped road beds, followed by Alternatives 3 and 4.

As discussed in the effects to sensitive plant species, road closures prescribed under the action alternatives would be a beneficial effect in reducing noxious weed spread because of the removal of vehicle vectors carrying weed seed. Common to all alternatives are the cumulative risk of introduction of noxious weeds from past management activities in the Basin. Landscape level risk is similar as described under no action. Mitigation measures described above and incorporated in this project design will reduce this risk.

Effects of Alternative 2, including Cumulative

This alternative would have the lowest direct effect of any of the action alternatives of creating conditions favorable for noxious weeds because much less ground would be disturbed by thinning and machine piling (see Table 4-weeds1). Because smaller trees are removed there is less opening of the canopy than under the other action Alternatives. This would create less favorable conditions for weeds than Alternatives 3, 4 or 5. The amount of ground mowed is more than in Alternative 5 but less than Alternatives 3 and 4. The indirect effect would be a higher chance of wildfire and its associated impacts, including fire suppression related dozer and hand lines and fire created habitats, both of which create favorable conditions for introduction and spread. There would be fewer cumulative effects with this alternative than Alt 3,4 or 5 because stands retain more closure and shade, and soils would experience less disturbance so conditions for weed introduction from recreational activities would be less favorable.

Because it creates the least ground disturbance, uses the least ground based equipment, would have the least miles of temporary roads (about 0.25 miles), least acres that would be used as landings (about 11 acres) and treats the least acres, Alternative 2 has the least potential to contribute to noxious weed spread.

Mitigation measures which focus on prevention of weed spread are listed below (and in Chapter 2) and will help reduce the risk of weed introduction.

Since there would be no reforestation proposed under this Alternative, the effects of grass and sedges, and prevention strategies are not a concern.

Effects of Alternatives 3, 4, and 5, including Cumulative

These alternatives create very similar risks for noxious weed spread and establishment. Thinning, mowing, machine piling activities are similar in acres treated (see Table 4-weeds1). Alternative 3 has slightly less risk than Alternatives 4 or 5 because it leaves more large trees and more canopy so it provides slightly more shade. Alternative 5 has the highest risk of creating favorable conditions because it opens the canopy the most. An indirect effect of these alternatives would be a lower risk of wildfire and its associated impacts, including fire suppression related dozer and hand lines and fire created habitats, both of which create favorable conditions for weed introduction and spread. Alternative 5 has the lowest fire risk, followed by Alternative 4 and Alternative 3. There would be more cumulative effects with these alternatives, Alt 5 would be greatest followed by Alternative 4 and then Alternative 3 because stands which retain more closure and shade and soils would experience less disturbance so conditions for weed introduction from recreational activities would be less favorable.

Based on more acres of ground disturbance, landings (about 214 acres) and temp roads (about 1.65) under Alternatives 3 and 4 there is a higher risk of introducing noxious weeds into treatment units than Alternative 2 and a slightly lower risk than Alternative 5. Alternative 5 would treat slightly more acres, but would also have more acres used as landings (about 220 acres) and possible miles of temporary roads (1.80 miles). However, Alternative 5 would also close the most miles of roads (approximately 60 miles), more than Alternatives 3 and 4 (approximately 50 miles), which would all close more road miles in the project area than Alternative 2 (approximately 20 miles), therefore reducing the risk of noxious weed spread and introduction along roadways.

Under Alternative 5, within the 296 acres proposed for shelterwood and shelterwood/thinning treatments to remove dead and declining trees affected by insects and disease, there is a risk of grass and sedges competing with reforestation. Competition from grass and sedges may reduce the growth and survival of planted and seeded seedlings. Post harvest fuel treatments could reduce this competing vegetation. However, further treatment may be necessary to control grass and sedges long enough to establish tree seedlings. Prevention and early treatment may not be effective since the grass and sedge species are already on many of the sites. The most effective treatment for competing and unwanted vegetation (both grass/sedges and noxious weeds) in reforested stands would be immediate re-planting of openings.

Mitigation measures which focus on prevention of weed spread are listed below and will help reduce the risk of weed introduction.

Prevention Strategy

Prevention of noxious weeds is always the preferred strategy because it is most effective and least costly. Prevention and some more aggressive control methods in existing populations are already in place in the project area and will be continued.

The following six questions are addressed in the evaluation of the prevention strategy:

1. What is the nature and role of associated vegetation?
2. Do conditions exist that favor the presence of competing and unwanted vegetation?

3. If conditions exists that favor the presence of competing and unwanted vegetation, have past management actions exacerbated the situation?
4. Do natural controls exist on site?
5. Can management actions be taken that either encourage natural controls or help avoid the conditions that favor competing and unwanted vegetation?
6. Is it feasible to undertake the management actions, and if not why? If undertaken are impacts on other Forest Service objectives and goals acceptable?

1. What is the nature and role of associated vegetation?

Fifty nine percent of the project area is in a ponderosa pine plant association group and twenty-seven percent is in a dry mixed conifer group. This totals eighty-six percent of the area in dry forest -ponderosa pine dominated sites with grass and some shrub understory. Historically ponderosa pine dominated dry forests were generally more open with more widely spaced and larger trees than exist today. They had fewer shrubs and more grass. This forest type has changed to more a more dense condition dominated by small trees and brush due to fire exclusion and harvest of large trees.

Twelve percent of the area is a wet mixed conifer, denser forest type with more diversity and cover of understory vegetation. Less than two percent of the area is riparian or meadow vegetation which is moist, diverse and dense.

Relative to noxious weeds the role of all these types of vegetation is to stabilize soil, and utilize nutrients, water, space, and sunlight. This deters the invasion of noxious weeds.

Existing noxious weed populations occur along roadsides where the vegetation is more disturbed and contains more non-native plant species than interior forest areas. Disturbances in roadside areas may include, mowing, road repairs, line installations, parking, and weed control.

Grass and sedges are already present in stands where reforestation would occur under Alternative 5.

2. Do conditions exist that favor the presence of competing and unwanted vegetation?

Within the project area, ground disturbance and shade removal will provide suitable areas for noxious weeds to establish. In the absence of management activities, there is a smaller probability for these favorable conditions to be created. In dry forest areas, weeds like diffuse or spotted knapweed or dalmation toadflax can invade with very little disturbance. Any implementation of the action alternatives will create conditions favorable for noxious weed establishment and spread. As vegetation is reestablished it will act as a barrier against most weeds.

Along roadsides where weed sites currently exist, disturbances continue to create favorable conditions for weeds to spread and establish. Additionally vectors for weed transport and introduction are always present. These include, but are not limited to: passenger vehicles, construction equipment, road maintenance vehicles. All of these factors favor weed invasion.

Outside the project area several large wildfires (Cache Mountain and Eyerly) have created areas which are vulnerable to noxious weed invasion and spread.

3. If conditions exists that favor the presence of competing and unwanted vegetation, have past management actions exacerbated the situation?

Past management activities such as road maintenance, road building, timber harvest, grazing, and prescribed and wildfires have contributed to the establishment of noxious weeds in the area.

The presence of grass and sedges has not been exacerbated by past management.

4. Do natural controls exist on site?

Where undisturbed native vegetation exists in the project area there is some limited natural control. Native vegetation occupies space and uses water and nutrients that could support weeds. Duff layers of pine needles and other organic material cover mineral soil and deter weed seed establishment. Denser canopy covers can retard the establishment of grass and sedges that compete with seedlings.

5. Can management actions be taken that either encourage natural controls or help avoid the conditions that favor competing and unwanted vegetation?

Minimizing ground disturbance both in the short term with this project and in the long term with reduced entries will help reduce risk. Road closures to reduce road densities will reduce opportunities for vehicles to carry seed into interior forest areas. Mitigations such as equipment cleaning and pretreatments of existing weed populations will also help reduce risk.

Maintaining a forest condition which is closer to the historic condition of more open stands may help sustain native plant communities which have evolved to live in more open conditions, with occasional bare mineral soil, and low intensity fire. Reducing risk of catastrophic fire through the proposed management actions of thinning and prescribed fire will increase the probability of retaining native vegetation in the project area and may result in more intact soil duff available to deter weed establishment than what could happen in a wildfire which burned at higher intensities than a prescribed fire.

Grass and sedge competition with seedlings in reforested openings is expected to be a short-term problem, until seedlings are able to shade and out-compete them. Rapid reforestation can be the most effective control. If additional measures are needed, vegetation control mats around seedlings could be used. Use of herbicides is **not** proposed as a control.

There are many other possible preventative management actions that could be undertaken (USDA Guide to Noxious Weed Prevention Practices, 2001). They are discussed below.

6. Is it feasible to undertake the management actions, and if not why? If undertaken are impacts on other Forest Service objectives and goals acceptable?

Some management actions that help prevent noxious weeds may not be feasible or they may conflict with the purpose and need of the project (see table 4-weeds2). Those considered unfeasible are discussed. The estimated efficacy (or effectiveness) of each mitigation is listed.

The rating criteria for prevention efficacy is listed below:

- Poor: The action would have benefit, but would have a major conflict with other
- Low: The action would have benefit, but the benefit is difficult or expensive to achieve and of minor value, and may have conflicts with other objectives or goals.
- Medium: The action would have minor or major benefit, and conflicts with other objectives or goals are minor or none.
- High: The action would have major benefit, conflicts with other objectives or goals are minor or none. The action also helps meet other objectives or goals.

Table 4-20. Actions not considered feasible for treating/preventing Competing and Unwanted Vegetation in this project.

Action	Efficacy	Discussion
Begin operations in uninfested areas before operating in infested areas	Poor	Project priority is to work in urban interface to reduce fire risk. Weed infestations are in this area.
Avoid travel through weed infested areas or restrict travel to those periods when spread of seeds is least likely	Poor	Weed sites are major travel routes through the area and cannot be avoided. Project timing is coincident with weed bloom/seed period
Clean all equipment operating in weed sites before leaving the project area	Poor	Weed plants along the sites are scattered and it would be difficult to determine if equipment was in contact with an infested area (especially soil seed bank), where plants had been pulled or sprayed. Very costly and difficult to implement.
Workers should inspect clothing and equipment for weed seed ands remove and dispose of properly	Low	Technical challenge of weed seed identification is high and requires expertise and microscopes. Infeasible to train workers to recognize weed seed
Where practical stockpile weed free topsoil and replace it on disturbed areas (landings)	Low	Operators may not have equipment to accomplish this action. Especially those using new low impact thinning machinery. Expensive and complicated to achieve on large scale.
Inspect and document all limited term ground disturbing operations in weed infested areas for at least 3(and up to 5) growing seasons following the project	Poor	Because weed sites are major travel ways numerous small disturbances occur in these areas. Area can be inspected throughout growing season but not after each disturbance
Encourage operators to maintain weed free mill yards, equipment parking, and staging areas.	Poor	Would require contacting numerous people, effectiveness would probably be limited.

Table 4-21. Actions considered feasible for treating/preventing Competing and Unwanted Vegetation in this project- Required Mitigation.

Action	Efficacy	Discussion
Prioritize and pretreat existing weed populations before ground disturbance	High	Action is approved under existing 1998 Deschutes Weed Control EA and is in progress
Survey and monitor areas disturbed by the project, especially landings. Document and handpull any new weeds found.	Medium	Not all areas can be surveyed due to resource constraints (time, funding)
Locate and use weed free project staging areas	Medium	Most staging areas can be located in weed free areas, exception is Rd 1216 St Johns Wort
Require clean equipment	High	This is a Region 6 requirement and part of all timber contracts. Ensure vehicles used in stewardship contracts, mowing, prescribed fire, and road maintenance/decommissioning are clean.
Evaluate options, including road closure to reduce traffic on sites where desirable vegetation needs to be reestablished (i.e. landings, temporary roads)	High	Rehab and close temporary roads and landings as soon as possible
In vegetation types with relatively closed canopy (Spotted owl nesting , roosting and foraging habitat, riparian areas) retain shade to the extent possible	High	This will be possible in these selected areas where retaining closed canopies for cover and shade is a habitat objective
Minimize soil disturbance to the extent practical	High	Forest Plan Guidelines require detrimental soil disturbance is limited to less than 20% of a treatment unit. Prescribed fire objectives to retain some needle duff will also contribute
Where the project creates bare ground, revegetate disturbed soil	Medium	Use native seeds, when available, to revegetate landings in high-risk areas. Only use ephemeral non-natives to temporarily occupy the site (replaced by native plants over time) if natives are not available.
Improve effectiveness of prevention practices through weed awareness and education. Provide information and training and develop incentive programs for locating new invaders	Medium	This can be accomplished through general weed education and awareness, specific training of contract inspectors, and through community partnerships. Partners exist in the Metolius area that are working on this issue.
Minimize soil disturbance by over the snow logging and reuse skid trails	Medium	This is required mitigation for protected sensitive plant population areas.
Minimize soil disturbance in fuels treatments by treating fuels in place instead of piling, minimizing heat transfer to soil in burning, and minimizing fireline construction	Medium	Can be accomplished in many areas.
For long term restoration and weed suppression, and to reduce grass and sedge competition with reforested stands, recognize need for prompt reforestation	High	Most areas would not have created openings, except about 296 acres of shelterwood in declining white fir. These areas would be the first priority for reforestation

Key Issue # 4: Watershed/ Riparian/ Fish and Habitat/ Wild and Scenic River

The other part to Key Issue #4, Soil Health, is addressed in the next section of this Chapter.

Important Interactions

The timber harvest has been shown to have detrimental and beneficial effects on watershed health. Detrimental impacts may range from increased water temperatures and sedimentation, decreased dissolved oxygen levels, decreased riparian function and productivity, and changes to stream pattern, profile, dimension, and flow dynamics. Beneficial effects may include increased riparian function and productivity, increased shading vegetation over the long term, and less probability of water quality degradation due to loss of vegetation from catastrophic wildfire, insect, or disease.

To evaluate the effects by alternative, each subwatershed was analyzed separately. A combination of cumulative watershed effects analysis, field observations, scientific literature review, and consultation with other specialists was done to determine the possible effects.

Proposed vegetative, fuels, and road treatments were analyzed to determine the possible effects. Existing and proposed road densities, by subwatershed and alternative, are located in Table 4 22. Consult the Hydrology specialist report for more details on proposed vegetative treatments by subwatershed and alternative.

Effects to the outstandingly remarkable values (ORVs) of fisheries and water quality in the Metolius Wild and Scenic River are addressed here. A consistency analysis for the Wild and Scenic River Plan is discussed at the end of this section.

This project is consistent with recommendations in the Metolius Watershed Assessment (USDA 1996; pg. 146) to enhance forest health, large tree structure and reduce the risk of loss from catastrophic wildfire, insect or disease event.

Effects to Threatened and Sensitive Fish, and Essential Fish Habitat

<u>Threatened and Sensitive Fish, and Essential Fish Habitat</u>

Bull Trout (Threatened) - May affect, not likely to adversely affect

The bull trout population has been increasing in the last decade, even during the implementation of timber sales in the upper watershed of Jack Creek and Canyon Creek. Mitigation measures and improved road management has been effective in the implementation of the recent management activities. Monitoring of fine sediment has shown an improvement in the quality of spawning habitat since the late 1980's. Reports of new spawning locations (Spring Creek and Metolius upstream of Camp Sherman) in the last two years may indicate an expansion of their range. The Sisters Ranger District will continue monitoring to validate this trend and assess the potential impacts of the landscape scale treatments proposed in this project.

Under the action Alternatives there is a slight risk of increased fine sediment into Jack Creek, Metolius River and Lake Creek. The number of acres of ground based operations and road use may lead to slight increases in fine sediment runoff during storm events. This effect would not rise to the level of significant nor adverse. Shade would be maintained and low impact machinery would be used for removal of small diameter trees. Treatments would protect fish habitat by reducing fire risk while maintaining vegetative cover, shade and reducing road crossings and riparian reserve roads.

Critical habitat that is proposed by the US Fish and Wildlife Service includes Lake Creek, Jack Creek, Metolius River and the Suttle Lake/Link Creek complex upstream of the project. The action alternatives will not adversely impact habitat quality for bull trout in Lake Creek because shade will be protected to ensure the maintenance of the migratory corridor and winter forage habitat for bull trout. Jack Creek and the Metolius River riparian reserves will only have hand thinning with setbacks that will protect shade and have minimal effects on ground vegetation. Bull trout do not use First Creek during any time of the year and the effects from thinning on the flow or sediment regime of First Creek is not expected to change the habitat in the Metolius River measurably. Much of the precipitation in the First Creek subwatershed falls west of the project area, therefore lessening the potential for subwatershed scale impacts. Mitigation measures that include setbacks, road decommissioning, and stream crossing removal are important to maintaining habitat in the Metolius River downstream of First Creek.

Under the no action Alternative there would be no direct impacts form vegetation or fuel treatments on bull trout or their habitat, though there would be a higher risk of indirect impacts from a severe wildfire.

Chinook (Essential Fish Habitat)- No Adverse Effects

Chinook habitat is primarily located in the Metolius River and Lake Creek. Preliminary results of an OSU study of experimental releases of chinook fry in these areas have indicated good growth in the upper reaches of the Metolius River, especially upstream of Camp Sherman. This reach is the primary spawning habitat area because of the springs and is protected from the influences of runoff and fine sediment loading because of the lack of tributary runoff channels. Redband trout successfully spawn in this reach and have been increasing in number in recent years. Reintroduction of chinook salmon to the Metolius River continues to be a goal under the new license for Pelton Round Butte Dams.

Under all Action Alternatives, there would be a slight risk of increased fine sediment into Lower Lake Creek and upper Metolius River. The number of acres of ground based operations and road use may lead to slight increases in fine sediment runoff during storm events. This effect would not rise to the level of significant, nor adverse. Shade would be maintained and low impact machinery would be used for removal of small diameter trees. Treatments would protect fish habitat by reducing fire risk while maintaining vegetative cover, shade and reducing road crossings and riparian reserve roads. Habitat quality for chinook would be protected by mitigation measures such as the limitations to hand cutting/piling along the Metolius River, setbacks to underburning, reducing riparian roads and reducing stream crossings on the tributaries.

Under the no action Alternative there would be no direct impacts form vegetation or fuel treatments on chinook habitat, though there would be a higher risk of indirect impacts from a severe wildfire.

Redband Trout (Sensitive Species)- May Impact but will not lead to a trend in federal listing

Under all Action Alternatives, there would be a slight risk of increased fine sediment into spawning habitats for redband trout of Lake Creek, and the Metolius River downstream of Lake Creek The number of acres of ground based operations and road use may lead to slight increases in fine sediment runoff during storm events. This effect may not be measurable and would not rise to the level of significant nor adverse. Shade would be maintained and low impact machinery would be used for removal of small diameter trees. Treatments would protect fish habitat by reducing fire risk while maintaining vegetative cover, shade and reducing road crossings and riparian reserve roads.

Under the no action Alternative there would be no direct impacts from vegetation or fuel treatments on redband trout or their habitat, though there would be a higher risk of indirect impacts from a severe wildfire.

Effects Of Alternative 1

Watershed. The no action alternative would cause no short-term impacts due to project implementation, however problem areas would continue to contribute to long- term degradation. Without active restoration work, including inactivating/decommissioning roads, rehabilitating compacted sites, enhancing meadows and riparian areas, watershed recovery to a more "natural" condition may take many decades.

This alternative would not reduce the risk of catastrophic wildfire in large areas of unthinned stands of timber and dead and dying trees. Intense wildfires could remove all or most riparian and upland vegetation, which could contribute large amounts of sediment to stream systems, increase water yields, remove shading vegetation, and damage riparian function (Campbell and Morris 1988, Helvey 1972 as cited by Gresswell 1999). Furthermore, increased water yields and sediment delivery from wildfire could cause channel and streambank erosion. Increased stream temperature and sediment could adversely affect aquatic species.

Riparian Reserves and Fish Habitat.

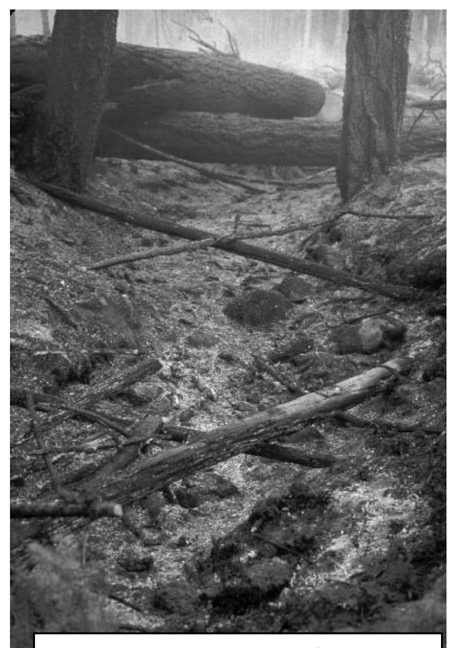
No action would maintain the habitat conditions that currently exist with for bull trout, chinook salmon and redband trout. The spring fed habitat of the Metolius River would continue to provide good growing conditions for juvenile chinook and redband. Spring fed habitat for bull trout would continue to develop in complexity from dense stands of ponderosa pine, larch and Douglas fir and white fir. Riparian areas would continue to attract campers

and certain riparian zones would continue to be de-vegetated from the repeated use along Jack Creek and Lake Creek. Certain riparian roads would continue to deliver low levels of fine sediment after heavy rains. This level of runoff is low because of the gentle terrain but the spring-fed streams may be sensitive to it because of their stable flow regime.

The risk to long term shade, instream wood, streambank stability, and fine sediment loading increases with the increased risk of intense wildfire. Without fuel treatments, the risk of stand replacement wildfire increases. The lack of upland treatments leaves the riparian areas at greater risk. Spring fed stream may be a lower risk to watershed scale wildfires because of their flow regime is more linked and moderated by groundwater. Any increased fine sediment from tributaries within a large intense wildfire may be stored in the bed of spring-fed reaches and may recover more slowly than snowmelt driven watersheds with flashy flow regimes. Spawning habitats in the headwaters of Jack Creek and the Metolius River may serve as refuges from these effects of a large-scale wildfire.

303(d) Listed Streams.

As previously mentioned, the no action Alternative would not reduce the risk of catastrophic wildfire in large areas of unthinned stands of timber and dead and dying trees. Consequently, catastrophic wildfire could reduce and eliminate riparian and upland vegetation, and result in degradation to watershed health (increased turbidity/sedimentation and temperature, and decreased dissolved oxygen levels in Lake Creek, a 303{d} listed stream). This alternative also poses the greatest risk of ash sediment delivery to streams, which could cause long-term elevated nitrogen levels in Lake Creek, the 303(d) listed stream, and other streams, following a wildfire (Brown et al. 1973, Brass et al. 1996 as cited by Gresswell 1999). Without active restoration of riparian reserves along 303(d) listed streams, risk of disease and wildfire would continue to exist. Restoration of riparian reserves would promote recovery of 303(d) listed streams. However, there would be no direct impacts to Lake Creek water temperature (the limiting factor for which it is listed), under Alternative 1.



There is a greater risk of severe wildfire impacts to riparian areas under Alternative 1

Wild And Scenic River.

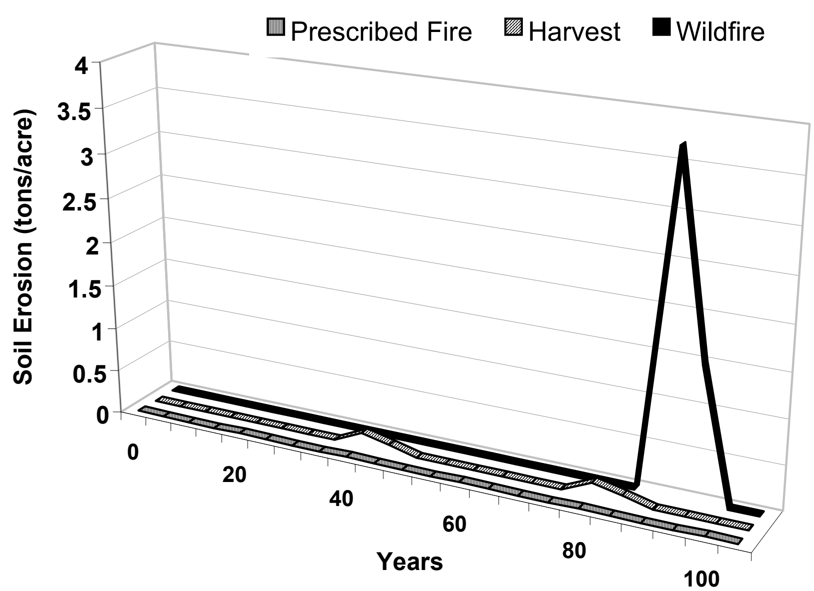
There would be no direct effect on the outstandingly remarkable values (ORVs) of the Metolius Wild and Scenic Corridor under the No Action Alternative. Fisheries and fish habitat would be protected though current management of the corridor that protects large wood and riparian streambank conditions. Water quality would continue to be monitored and protected through permits. However, indirectly, there would be an increased risk of impacts to the ORVs from high severity wildfire adjacent or in the Wild and Scenic River corridor. For further discussion, see the analysis of Wild and Scenic River consistency at the end of this section.

Effects Of Alternatives 2, 3, 4 And 5

Watershed. Fuels and vegetation treatments in all action Alternatives would decrease the potential for large-scale water quality degradation due to catastrophic wildfire, as recommended in the Metolius Watershed Analysis and Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment. Meadow enhancement would promote hydrologic function, riparian habitat, and native vegetation. Controlled burns are not expected to affect more than 75% of ground cover on average, and low intensity prescribed burns are predicted to only have a minor effect on erosion and sediment yield in relevance to wildfire and thinning (figure 4-1). Mitigation measures (Chapter 2) would minimize short and long-term impacts. Inactivating and decommissioning roads would greatly reduce the potential for water quality degradation.

Alternative 2 was designed, in part, to address watershed and water quality concerns, while still reducing the risk of high severity wildfire. Thinning trees less than 12 inches diameter would occur within designated riparian reserves to promote stand health and stream shading over the long-term. This alternative would also maximize inactivating and decommissioning roads within Riparian Reserves, and throughout the First and Suttle subwatersheds (Tables 4-16), which would aid in decreasing the probability for stream degradation, primarily from sediment yield. With the implementation of all standards and guidelines, and recommended mitigation measures, there are no expected measurable adverse effects on watershed health from this alternative.

Figure 4-1. Estimated accelerated erosion from prescribed burning, thinning logging and wildfire. Estimates were generated from the WEPP model for soil erosion. Estimates are given for tons of sediment produced on a 300-acre disturbance area over a 100-year period. Note that prescribed fire is estimated to occur every 20 years, thinning would occur every 40 years and a wildfire would occur once in 100 years.



Overall, Alternative 3 may pose more short-term watershed risk (from sediment yield and increased peak flow) than Alternative 2, however with the implementation of all standards and guidelines and recommended mitigation measures, there are no expected measurable adverse effects to watershed health in the long-term. Long-term benefits to stream temperature, dissolved oxygen, and riparian function are expected. From a hydrologic viewpoint, the benefits of this alternative outweigh any short-term consequence(s).

Alternative 4 is similar to Alternative 3, except thinning would be permitted up to 21-inch diameter limit for most tree species, and 25" diameter for white fir. As stated with Alternative 3, there is some risk of short-term impacts from sediment and water yield, however there are no expected measurable adverse effects to long-term watershed health from this alternative.

Alternative 5 would generate the most ground disturbance and the highest potential to cause direct effect to streams and riparian area within the project area. Unlike the previous alternatives, treatment of dead and declining stands would occur in the First and Suttle Subwatersheds. Additional harvest, not included in any other alternative, would include shelterwood regeneration (172 acres) and shelterwood regeneration with thinning from below (124 acres). This alternative would also inactivate/decommission the most miles of road throughout the project area (Table 4 - 22). Group openings (under the larch restoration treatment) in the First and Suttle Lake Subwatersheds may have a slight increase on water and sediment yield. This alternative poses the highest risk for watershed health degradation.

Table 4-22. Open and System Road Densities (mi/mi^2) by Alternative and Subwatershed.

SUBWATERSHED	ALT. 1	ALT. 2	ALT. 3 and 4	ALT. 5
	Open/System	Open/System	Open/System	Open/System
Jack	3.6/4.5	3.63/4.5	3.6/4.3	3.5/4.3
Scarp	3.0/4.3	3.0/4.3	2.8/3.7	2.7/3.6
First	3.4/5.5	2.8/3.6	2.9/3.6	2.9/3.6
Suttle Lake	4.4/5.2	4.2/5.1	4.2/5.1	4.2/5.1
Cache	3.7/4.3	3.7/4.3	3.7/4.3	3.6/4.2
Indian Ford	2.8/4.0	2.8/4.0	2.8/4.0	2.8/4.0

Upon field observations and the establishment of stringent mitigation measures, there would be no expected measurable adverse effects to long-term watershed health from Alternative 2. Alternative 2 would reduce road densities (Table 4-16), but not as much as Alternatives 3, 4, and 5. Alternatives 3 and 4 would reduce the risk of large-scale watershed degradation due to wildfire, yet thinning of trees 16" to 21" would increase canopy openings, which would decrease interception and evapotranspiration, and may indirectly increase water yield. However, the risk of overland flow within the Metolius Basin Area is very rare on undisturbed sites due to overall level topography and highly porous volcanic soils. Alternatives 3 and 4 would reduce open and system road densities as shown in Table 4-16. Overall, Alternatives 3 and 4 would have long-term benefits toward stream shade, suspended sediment, stream temperature, dissolved oxygen, and overall watershed health. Alternative 5 poses more watershed risk than alternatives 1, 2, 3, and 4, yet would improve stand health and decrease the probability of watershed degradation due to catastrophic wildfire and roads that are unstable. From a hydrologic viewpoint, Alternative 5 may have more short-term risks than long-term benefits.

Riparian Reserves and Fish Habitat. Fire severity within riparian reserves would be reduced in all of the action alternatives (Table 4-23). Alternative 2 would reduce the number of riparian reserve acres at risk of stand replacement wildfire, but would not move forest stands toward non-lethal conditions as well as Alternatives 3, 4 and 5.

Table 4-23. Fire severity rating for stands within riparian reserves.

Fire Severity Class	Alternative 1	Alternative 2	Alternatives 3, 4 and 5
Non Lethal	30 (2%)	77 (4%)	329 (17%)
Mixed	937 (48%)	1514 (79%)	1262 (66%)
Stand Replacement	951 (50%)	326 (17%)	326 (17%)

Riparian roads would be reduced the most in the First Creek and Jack Creek subwatersheds (Table 4-24), and stream crossings by roads would be reduced the most in the First subwatershed (Table 4-25). These reductions in roads would contribute greatly in disconnecting the source of the fine sediments and the stream habitat. Spawning habitat for bull trout and redband trout would be protected through these actions. Roads with runoff into streams and stream crossing were identified in the Metolius Watershed Analysis as important restoration protects.

Alternatives 3 through 5 would treat the areas in between the forks of Lake Creek by thinning, burning and small tree thinning. The thinning treatments would be mitigated to reduce the effects of skid trails and rutting from equipment in the low overflow channels between the forks (see Chapter 2, Mitigation for discussion on actions and effectiveness). These areas may have more diverse vegetation and could be excluded from heavy thinning treatments.

Table 4-24. Riparian reserve road densities (all open and closed roads) for subwatersheds in the project area and the changes predicted under the action alternatives.

Subwatershed	Alternative 1 Riparian Road Density - miles/miles^2	Action Alternatives Riparian Road Density Miles/miles^2
Cache	5.0	2.9
First	4.4	2.6
Jack	3.4	2.3
Scarp	6.1	5.8
Suttle Lake	2.0	1.7
Total	**3.9**	**3.1**

Table 4-25. Number of stream crossings of roads in each alternative.

Subwatershed	Alternative 1	Alternatives 2 –5
Cache	4	2
First	31	20
Jack	3	2
Scarp	10	7
Suttle Lake	14	10
Total	62	41

<u>303(d) Listed Streams.</u> With the use of sufficiently stringent mitigation measures outlined in this document, vegetation treatments under the Action Alternatives are not expected to have a measurable effect on water temperature in Lake Creek, the limiting parameter for which the stream was listed. Shade will be protected in any treatment along the creek, therefore protecting the stream from further degradation. No thinning will occur within 60 feet along Lake Creek to help ensure that shade will be maintained.

An analysis was performed to assess how the implementation of proposed Defensible Space corridors around private lands would affect the 303(d) listed stream. Shade modeling revealed that there would be no measurable decreases to stream shade. Prescribed fire and vegetation restoration would reduce the risk of catastrophic fire that could result in increases in sediment and stream temperature through the loss of riparian buffers. In addition, proposed reductions in miles of open road would reduce potential sediment delivery to the stream and improve water quality in the long term.

<u>Wild And Scenic River.</u>

The action alternatives would increase the protection of the Outstandingly Remarkable Values by reducing the risk of large-scale stand replacement wildfire that would damage the water quality and fish habitat along the river. Thinning treatments along the river corridor will be low impact by using hand thinning and slash disposal techniques. Fish habitat and recreational fisheries will be protected through setbacks, restrictions on the use of machinery, restrictions on slash disposal and road management directed at reducing runoff impacts to the river. Flows will not measurably change with any of the action alternatives. For further discussion, see the analysis of Wild and Scenic River consistency at the end of this section.

AQUATIC CONSERVATION STRATEGY

The Aquatic Conservation Strategy (ACS) as defined by the Northwest Forest Plan was developed to restore and maintain the ecological health of the watershed and the aquatic ecosystems contained within them. Management activities proposed for watersheds must meet the ACS objectives as specified in the Northwest Forest Plan (pages C31-C38). This section will discuss how each alternative either meets, or does not meet the intent of the Aquatic Conservation Strategy Objectives of the Northwest Forest Plan, and analyzes effects of the Alternatives and their compliance with the Aquatic Conservation Strategy for hydrologic functions and fisheries habitat.

Aquatic Conservation Strategy Objective 1: Maintain and restore the distribution, diversity, and complexity of watershed and landscape-scale features to ensure protection of the aquatic systems to which species, populations and communities are uniquely adapted.

Alternative 1. There would be no direct impact to the distribution, diversity and complexity of the unique habitats throughout the watershed over the short term. However, under no action, riparian forests would grow more dense without fire or thinning and risk of impacts from high intensity wildfire would increase, potentially reducing the diversity of riparian habitats and streambank complexity in the watershed over the long-term. Some riparian areas that are over stocked may selectively thin themselves, absent of a catastrophic event, however this would take many more years than active thinning. Under this Alternative, distribution, diversity and complexity would not be restored through aspen restoration, meadow enhancement, and road inactivation/decommissioning as in Alternatives 2, 3, 4, and 5.

On a watershed scale, stand replacement wildfire can reduce instream large wood, increase sediment and nutrients instream, increase water temperature and alter the timing and magnitude of peak flows (Campbell and Morris 1988, Helvey 1972 as cited by Gresswell 1999). Large scale wildfire can reduce habitat diversity and reduce pool habitat through the loss of large wood (Gresswell 1999, Minshall et al. 1989). In some cases, fish can benefit from a mosaic of post-fire conditions within a watershed that can contribute to the recovery of fish populations (Gresswell 1999, Rieman and Clayton 1997). Fish populations of stream reaches completely absent of fish immediately following an intense wildfire recovered to near pre-fire levels within 1 to 3 years (Rieman et al. 1997). Rapid recovery of fish populations may be dependant on the availability of refuges and access for fish to avoid the immediate effects for a large scale wildfire (Rieman and Clayton 1997, Rieman et al. 1997). These refuges would appear to be present in the spring fed streams of the Metolius River and tributaries such as Jack Creek, Spring Creek, and Heising Spring.

Alternatives 2, 3, 4, and 5. The action alternatives would all reduce the risk to landscape scale wildfire through thinning and fuels reduction across the watershed. These treatments would protect the distribution, diversity and complexity of habitats associated within the watershed by focusing treatments in the uplands that would reduce the risk of large wildfires in the riparian reserves. Although treatments proposed may reduce riparian forest complexity in the short-term through thinning and reduction of naturally dense patches of trees, there would be a long term benefit of reducing large scale wildfires, which would benefit the watershed diversity and complexity.

All of these alternatives would meet Aquatic Conservation Strategy Objective 1. However, Alternative 5 has the highest potential for adverse hydrologic effects due to more ground disturbing activities. Aspen restoration and meadow enhancement would help restore distribution, diversity and complexity. These alternatives promote some degree of active treatment (thinning, underburning, inactivating roads, etc) to maintain and restore forest and watershed health, while reducing the possibility of watershed degradation due to catastrophic wildfire.

Aquatic Conservation Strategy Objective 2: Maintain and restore spatial and temporal connectivity within and between watersheds. Lateral, longitudinal, and drainage network connections include flood plains, wetlands, upsweep areas, headwater tributaries, and intact refugia. These network connections must provide chemically and physically unobstructed routes to areas critical for fulfilling life history requirements of aquatic and riparian-dependent species.

Alternative 1. High densities of down wood and instream wood in the tributaries of the Metolius River would remain. As high tree mortality accumulates in the floodplains in the mixed conifer sites, habitat diversity in the floodplain and instream will increase slowly. This alterative allows natural processes to continue in the short term. In the long term, however, increasing densities of trees and brush in riparian reserves may increase the risk of large scale and intense wildfire conditions along streambanks and floodplains, thus putting connectivity at risk.

The no action alternative would not restore areas that are currently degraded (i.e. along meadows, aspen stands, and other riparian areas). Also, inactivating and decommissioning roads would not occur. Hence, undersized and fish-barrier culverts would not be replaced under this project, and therefore, connectivity would not be restored.

Alternatives 2, 3, 4, and 5. The action alternatives decrease the risk of intense, large-scale wildfires impacting floodplains and fish habitat. A stand replacement fire along streams would interrupt riparian reserve function as connectivity corridors and shade for fish habitat. However, the action alternatives would reduce habitats for species that have requirements for more closed forest conditions in riparian reserves.

These alternatives would provide and promote some degree of connectivity within and between watersheds. This would primarily occur from inactivating/decommissioning roads, eliminating road crossings, and restoring meadows and aspen stands. Alternative 5 has the most harvest acres (which could degrade connectivity), yet also had the highest amount of decommissioned roads (which aids connectivity). The action alternatives also protect floodplain inundation and wetland function through management of roads and protection of riparian reserves.

Aquatic Conservation Strategy Objective 3: Maintain and restore the physical integrity of the aquatic system, including shorelines, banks, and bottom configurations.

Alternative 1. This alternative would do little to restore watershed factors that may be degrading the physical integrity of aquatic systems. Roads located in riparian areas would continue to impact the floodplain and may continue or further degrade the physical integrity of the aquatic system. Increases in use of riparian areas and streambanks are expected as recreation use increases and no action would allow de-vegetated areas and roads to increase along the streams, especially Jack Creek and Lake Creek. Without reducing and/or eliminating road crossings, the physical integrity of the aquatic system would continue to be at risk of degradation.

Alternatives 2, 3, 4, and 5. These alternatives would meet ACS Objective 3. Inactivating and decommissioning roads, reducing road stream crossings and eliminating or replacing culverts would restore the physical integrity of the aquatic systems. Thinning adjacent areas would reduce risk of stand replacement wildfire. Streambank conditions will be protected in thinning operations through mitigations of setbacks for thinning, equipment restrictions and special fuels treatments. Alternative 5 has the highest potential for disturbing the physical integrity of the aquatic system from vegetation management actions resulting in a greater potential influence on the timing and magnitudes or peak flows, yet would also be the most effective in restoring the physical integrity where roads and culverts are influencing channel dynamics.

Aquatic Conservation Strategy Objective 4: Maintain and restore water quality necessary to support healthy riparian, aquatic, and wetland ecosystems. Water quality must remain within the range that maintains the biological, physical, and chemical integrity of the system and benefits survival, growth, reproduction, and migration of individuals composing aquatic and riparian communities.

Alternative 1. Water quality is in relatively good condition at this time, with the exception of Lake Creek, where warm temperatures are highly influenced by the presence of Suttle Lake. This Alternative maintains water quality in the Metolius River and its tributaries through current actions of reducing road impacts through maintenance and restriction of chemical uses permitted on National Forest Lands. No action would allow organic matter to build up in the soil, decompose and beneficial nutrients would leach into the streams. However, this alternative would do nothing to restore water quality (stream temperature) in the North and South Forks of Lake Creek, and would do nothing to prevent possible water quality degradation due to undersized culverts, wildfire and roads throughout the planning area.

Alternatives 2, 3, and 4. These action alternatives would reduce the risk of large-scale wildfire and may help continue the trend of very high water quality in the long term. Increased prescribed fire, especially in Alternative 2, may cause short-term increases in nutrients associated with ash from burned wood and brush. These ash sediments have been linked to very short pulses of phosphorous for a few weeks following slash burning, to long-term elevated nitrogen in streams of 5 years or more following a wildfire (Brown et al. 1973, Brass et al. 1996 as cited by Gresswell 1999). Nitrogen is a nutrient of concern because of the abundant background levels of phosphorous in the Metolius Basin streams (Houslet 2000). Since nitrogen is limiting, increases in nitrogen from prescribed burning may increase aquatic plant and algal growth in streams. This effect may be short term, however. The cold temperature of the Metolius River, Jack Creek and other springs may limit aquatic growth. However, growth of aquatic plants may not be as limited by temperature in Lake Creek, or First Creek.

These alternatives meet Aquatic Conservation Strategy Objective 4 by implementing activities (thinning, meadow enhancement, aspen restoration, riparian treatments, and road/culvert projects) that will aide in maintaining and restoring water quality.

Alternative 5. This alternative would reduce the risk of water quality degradation due to roads, however may also pose a higher risk than the other action Alternatives, with the large amount of ground disturbed. Small group openings and high mortality stand treatments pose a risk for sediment delivery to streams. Highly permeable soils may partially mitigate this concern.

Aquatic Conservation Strategy Objective 5: Maintain and restore the sediment regime under which aquatic ecosystems evolved. Elements of the sediment regime include the timing, volume, rate, and character of sediment input, storage, and transport.

Alternative 1. This alternative does not currently meet Aquatic Conservation Strategy Objective 5, primarily due to sediment inputs from roads located along streams, and from undersized culverts. However, sediment input to streams in the Metolius Basin Project does not seem to be a large problem at this time.

Alternative 1 would not increase fine sediment, though existing streambank roads and camping areas would contribute some background level of erosion and routing of sediments into fish habitats. These may be considered minor under existing recreational traffic. A few roads and stream crossing will continue to add road runoff and fine sediments to spawning habitats primarily in the Lake and First Creek subwatersheds.

Alternatives 2, 3, 4, and 5. The action alternatives would reduce direct inputs of fine sediment through active road decommissioning and reductions of a few stream crossings. A total of 3.2 miles of riparian reserve roads would be decommissioned in all of the action alternatives (Table 4-18). Estimates from a sediment production model found that roads are responsible for most of the sediment production in the basin, even more so than the proposed thinning treatments (Soils specialist report, Craigg). Reduction in roads with active erosion problems would greatly reduce how much of those sediments reach fish habitats. Road reductions are focused on native surface roads that produce the highest level of sediment. Alternative 2 produces the least sediment from thinning but reduced the road network sediments the least. However, much of the connection of road borne sediments into streams would be from riparian reserve roads that would be treated in all alternatives, including alterative 2.

Much of the sediment production from thinning occurs within the first year, and decreases sharply in the next 2 to 3 years (see Soils Effects). This is considered a short term increase in sediment production and would be mitigated through stream set backs to operations in riparian reserves, light treatments using hand work and light machinery in riparian reserves and using existing fuel breaks and set back to prescribed fire.

Alternative 5 may pose the greatest risk of indirect sediment delivery to streams because of the amount of ground disturbing area, especially from small group openings and high mortality stand treatments.

Aquatic Conservation Strategy Objective 6: Maintain and restore in-stream flows sufficient to create and restore riparian, aquatic, and wetland habitats and to retain patterns of sediment, nutrient, and wood routing. The timing, magnitude, duration and spatial distribution of peak, high, and low flows must be protected.

Alternative 1. This alternative would not restore road crossings where flow regimes have been altered.

Alternatives 2, 3, and 4. These Alternatives would meet Aquatic Conservation Strategy Objective 6 by way of inactivating/decommissioning roads and replacing and eliminating stream crossings.

Alternative 5. This alternative would restore locations where roads may be degrading instream flows, however group openings and high mortality treatments in First and Suttle Subwatersheds may lead to alterations in the timing, magnitude and duration of flows.

Aquatic Conservation Strategy Objective 7: Maintain and restore timing, variability, and duration of flood plain inundation and water table elevation in meadows and wetlands.

Alternative 1. This alternative would not meet Aquatic Conservation Strategy Objective 7, as no meadow enhancement activities would occur and no road mitigations would occur within riparian areas.

Alternatives 2, 3, and 4. These alternatives would comply with Aquatic Conservation Strategy Objective 7 by hydrologically improving 35 acres of meadow. These alternatives would also mitigate known adverse road/stream interactions. All other activities are not expected to have measurable adverse effects to the timing, variability, and duration of floodplain inundation.

Alternative 5. This alternative will restore timing, variability, and duration of flood plain inundation and water table elevation through road activities, however may also pose a risk of changing timing, duration and variability of flood events due to canopy opening harvest treatments.

Aquatic Conservation Strategy Objective 8: Maintain and restore the species composition and structural diversity of plant communities in riparian areas and wetlands to provide adequate summer and winter thermal regulation, nutrient filtering, appropriate rates of surface erosion, bank erosion, and channel migration and to supply amounts and distribution of coarse woody debris sufficient to sustain physical complexity and stability.

Alternative 1. This Alternative maintains off channel habitats for bull trout and redband trout through no action. Side channels and alcove pools will continue to be formed with no treatments of thinning or road work. Wood will continue to fall into the streams to create such habitats. However, under Alternative 1 the number of large trees in riparian reserves may decrease. Existing stands with moderate to high densities of trees would continue to grow at a slow rate and not move from small to large tree stands very rapidly. This alternative would not have meadow enhancement activities and no road mitigations would occur within riparian areas.

Alternatives 2, 3, 4, and 5. These alternatives would comply with Aquatic Conservation Strategy Objective 8 by implementing 35 acres of meadow enhancement, 10 acres of aspen restoration, and thinning.

The action alternatives would move some stands toward large tree character slightly faster than the no action alternative. The action alternatives would maintain off channel habitat by protecting streamside forests and reducing risk to stand replacement wildfire. Upland treatments would reduce the risk of wildfire spreading into the riparian reserve and may reduce the intensity in drier sites were riparian thinning had been conducted. Roads decommissioning would reduce fine sediment introductions and protect streambanks as crossing. These projects would protect some side channels and alcove pools in the area of the treatments.

Aquatic Conservation Strategy Objective 9: Maintain and restore habitat to support well-distributed populations of native plant, invertebrate, and vertebrate riparian-dependent species.

Alternative 1. Habitat conditions are fairly stable, and species populations would not be impacted from vegetation management disturbances to riparian reserves and streambank areas. Populations of bull trout and redband trout have increased under the existing condition in recent years and there is reason to expect that these stable levels will be maintained. However, this alternative would not have meadow enhancement, and limited riparian activities would occur to restore habitat. Native plant habitats would remain in the short-term, but may be at risk of severe impacts from wildfire disturbance.

Alternatives 2, 3, 4, and 5. These alternatives would comply with Aquatic Conservation Strategy Objective 9 by implementing 35 acres of meadow enhancement and 10 acres of aspen restoration. All other activities are not expected to have measurable adverse effects on habitat.

The action alternatives would maintain populations of bull trout, redband trout, tail frog and the cascades apatanian caddisfly. Bull trout habitat would be protected through riparian thinning mitigations such as set backs from fish bearing streams, hand thinning and piling along fish bearing streams and use of light equipment along intermittent tributaries. Road reductions would reduce fine sediment runoff into spawning habitat of both bull trout and redband trout. Shade and water quality would be protected for the caddisfly and tail frogs. Tailed frog need cobble substrate as cover for tadpoles. These alternatives would not change the abundance of large gravel or cobble significantly. Habitats for native plants typical in ponderosa pine and mixed conifer dry riparian areas would persist, and risk of loss would be reduced under the action Alternatives. Mitigation would protect sensitive habitats during project implementation.

Discussion: With the compliance to all standards and guidelines listed in the Aquatic Conservation Strategy for Riparian Reserves and proposed mitigation measures (Chapter 2), Alternatives 2, 3, and 4 are not expected to have any measurable adverse effects to water quality and hydrologic function. Alternative 5 would do a lot in an effort to promote high watershed health, yet would also pose a risk for degrading water quality and hydrologic function, due to having the most ground disturbing treatments. Alternative 1 would not restore or promote water quality and hydrologic function.

Even though all standards and guidelines would be complied with, cumulative effects from past activities may have indirect effects to the aquatic environment. Part of the focus of this project is to improve upon watershed health and mitigate any potential adverse hydrologic effects that may exist. The no action alternative would not improve the overall watershed health.

Cumulative Effects

All proposed vegetative, fuels, and road treatments were incorporated into the cumulative watershed effects model to index the possible effects of each alternative (Table 4-20). This model is only an index of watershed health, and does not incorporate specific watershed characteristics such as soil type(s), climate, aspect, elevation, etc. Therefore field observations and consultation with other specialists play an important role in determining the possible effects.

Results show that First and Suttle Lake Subwatersheds have relatively high percent of openings, based on the model. In locations with low soil porosity, one might expect increased overland flow and possibly a change in the timing, duration, and frequency of peak flow. However, soils are generally very porous in the Metolius Basin Planning Area (see soils report), and overland flow is very rare. .

Land-use activities can modify drainage patterns through road construction, soil characteristics from compaction, and water yields from vegetation manipulation. Land use can cause on-site cumulative effects, which result directly from changes in environmental parameters, or off-site effects that are the result of changes in watershed transport processes.

Equivalent Clearcut Area (ECA) methodology, a watershed index of snowmelt and evapotranspiration rates relative to baseline condition where tree stands are considered fully canopied, was used to determine where cumulative watershed effects might occur. Stream channel condition and field observation were also used to verify actual health of the system.

The influential factor in computing ECA is the amount of area altered by human actions or natural fires, defined in terms of the density of remaining vegetation. Each harvest activity is assigned a clearcut equivalent factor (CEF), which is multiplied by the area disturbed to arrive at an ECA value for each subwatershed (Bettinger, et al., 1998). For example, clearcuts and roads are generally given a CEF value of 1.0, and partial cuts are given a CEF from 0.0 to 1.0, depending on the density of residual vegetation. The more open the unit is, the more it emulates the snowmelt and evapotranspiration rates of a similar stand that is clearcut. A recovery rate factor derived from local recovery rates (50 years for the Metolius Basin project area) is included to achieve the final ECA determination.

ECAs were calculated, by subwatershed, using past and proposed harvest activities, roads, and urban areas. ECAs on private lands within the watershed where no data was available were assessed using aerial photos and quad maps.

There is debate about the application of ECA model in an area like the Metolius Basin with minimal slope and high porous volcanic soils. However, local and regional specialists agreed using ECA in this context provides a general indicator of watershed health. However, stream channel condition and field observation should be used to verify actual health of the system (Personal Communication with McCammon, 1999).

This cumulative effects analysis included an evaluation of the Cache Mountain Fire that occurred in July and August of 2002. This fire burned through two subwatersheds that pertain to the Metolius Basin Project Area. The Cache and Suttle Lake Subwatersheds had a total of 3,084 and 112 acres burnt, respectively. The level of fire severity on the soil resource was considered to determine the clearcut equivalency (high soil impacts = ECA of 1, moderate = 0.7, and low = 0.1). There was very little high severity burn on the soil, so the effects of the fire on the initial ECA values were minimal. ECA values in the Cache Subwatershed increased by approximately 2 points, while the values in the Suttle Lake Subwatershed increased by approximately 0.2 points.

Table 4-26 displays the results of the cumulative watershed effects analysis, as a function of the existing ECA value, (no action alternative) by subwatershed. Canyon Subwatershed was not analyzed as 45 acres (0.2%) of this subwatershed is in the project area. Measurable adverse effects, due to treatment(s) that take place within this 45-acre area, would not be detectible with current technology.

Table 4-26. Percent Equivalent Clearcut Area by Alternative and Subwatershed.

SUBWATERSHED	ALT. 1	ALT. 2	ALT. 3	ALT. 4	ALT. 5
Jack	33.1	33.2	37.2	37.4	38.7
Scarp	31.0	32.1	38.9	39.2	40.6
First	43.8	44.2	56.3	57.6	58.4
Suttle Lake*	40.5	40.6	42.7	42.8	43.4
Cache*	31.1	31.2	31.5	31.6	31.8
Indian Ford*	33.9	33.9	33.9	33.9	34.0

* These subwatersheds were previously analyzed in the McCache Project.

Research by Troendle and Olson (1993), Troendle and King (1985, 1987), and Troendle (1983) found that there is no one specific threshold as to how much a watershed can be clearcut before a change in peak flow can be documented. ECA thresholds, in relation to changes in peak flow, have been documented as low as 25% and as high as 40%. Proposed actions under the alternatives are expected to increase ECAs from 0.1 in Indian Ford subwatershed to 14.6% in First Creek subwatershed (which already had somewhat high values). However, this threshold is highly dependant upon the physical characteristics of the watershed, and ECA is just one measure of possible watershed effects. Upon field visits and conversation with the district soil scientist and fisheries biologist, First and Suttle Lake subwatersheds are currently showing some sign of stream degradation (downcutting and lateral scour in locations). Other subwatersheds are currently not showing sign of degradation, however may be on the upper limit of the threshold.

Inactivating and decommissioning roads would aide in decreasing the probability of watershed degradation. The results from this cumulative effects analysis do **not** indicate a potential significant effect in watershed condition from the proposed actions.

Alternative 5 would have the greatest increase in short-term cumulative watershed effects, followed by Alternative 4, 3 and then Alternative 2, though only a minor amount. *Long-term* (> 60 years) watershed effects are predicted to be reduced.

Reducing net evapotranspiration by harvest of vegetation, in areas with soils that have high infiltrations rates, can also lead to increased water yield through ground water systems (Manga, 1997). The increased yield in groundwater typically takes days to months to “surface” in springs or stream systems, if not stored subsurface. Water yield increase due to groundwater flow, generally is not a concern as some water is stored and/or redistributed subsurface.

Troendle (1999) revealed that the change in duration and timing of peak flows has been shown to create channel erosion and loss of channel stability. However, the physical characteristics of a watershed will determine whether or not increased water yield will increase sediment production. In the case of the Metolius Basin Planning Area, soils are very porous, and overland flow is very rare.

Cumulative effects of the Eyerly Fire were also considered. The effects of the Eyerly Fire, considered in the BAER report, found no measurable adverse effects to changes in peak flow and water yield (BAER 2002). Therefore, we would expect no measurable adverse effects to channel stability.

The analysis of the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project concluded that no measurable cumulative effects were estimated because the fire contributed little to the hydrologic influence of the subwatersheds of the Metolius Basin project area. The Eyerly Fire is downstream of the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project. The Metolius River is a large 5th field watershed that is primarily spring fed and has one of the most stable flow regimes of any watershed of its size. Changes in peak flow and water yield would be insignificant to the Metolius River from the Eyerly Fire because of the low drainage area affected by the fire. Less than 533 acres of the 280,336 acre watershed was mapped as high severity (BAER report 2002).

The Eyerly Fire is located on the north east side of Green Ridge. The majority of the burned area drains directly into Lake Billy Chinook. The northern portion of the fire, the Bean Creek drainage, drains to the Metolius River near its confluence with the reservoir and has a small contribution to the overall Metolius system. The Bean Creek subwatershed is intermittent in the lower reach and had mixed to low burn severity resulting from the Eyerly Fire (3.7% in high severity)(BAER report 2002).

The USFS installed log erosion barriers and contour falling in the winter of 2002-2003 to reduce the risk of erosion and sediment delivery to the Metolius River, Street Creek and Spring Creek. These barriers were established where high severity burn areas occurred on floodplains and adjacent slopes, and are expected to capture sediment prior to reaching stream channels. The risk of erosion and sedimentation to the lower Metolius River from the fire were predicted to be low because of the small drainage area and the low tree mortality along the river. The Eyerly Fire Salvage Project is not expected to have a measurable sedimentation effect beyond that produced from the fire. The Bean Creek drainage runs mostly through the Metolius Breaks roadless area and salvage is not proposed in this area.

Bull trout that use Lake Billy Chinook for winter growth and sub-adult rearing will migrate to streams in the upper Metolius Basin to spawn. Within the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project Area, these spawning streams include Jack, Heising Spring, Spring Creek and the Metolius River.

Some rearing occurs as juvenile bull trout swim up from Lake Billy Chinook 1.6 miles into Street Creek. Street subwatershed has an elevated risk of surface erosion and altered flow regimes due to the loss of vegetation and surface litter following the Eyerly Fire. While these risks are capable of impacting fish habitat along this reach, the overall cumulative effect of the change in habitat in Street Creek will not have a measurable effect on the Metolius/Lake Billy Chinook population of bull trout. The contribution of bull trout in Street Creek in relation to the total juvenile population is estimated to be less than 0.001%. Some individuals will be impacted from the loss of instream logs and shade from the fire (Dachtler 2003), but these impacts to habitat will not be significant, nor will they combine with effects of the Metolius Forest Management Project to increase risk to the population as a whole. Informal consultation with US Fish and Wildlife Service has been completed and the letter of concurrence is on file.

Redband trout are found within the Eyerly Fire in the Metolius River, Street Creek and the lower reach of Spring Creek. Street Creek and Spring Creek subwatersheds had 21.3% and 64.4% of their area mapped as high severity burn following the fire (BAER report 2002) and habitat changes were noted in Street Creek in a post fire survey (Dachtler 2003). No connection was found between redband trout in the reservoir and spawning habitats of the upper Metolius River (Groves et al. 1999). There are no expected cumulative effects of the Eyerly Fire and the Metolius Basin Forest Management to redband trout of the Metolius River.

Chinook salmon spawning and early rearing habitat is found primarily in the Metolius River and Lake Creek. The Metolius Basin Forest Management Project is expected to have no adverse effects on chinook habitat. The Eyerly Fire burned approximately 2 miles along the Metolius River with mixed severity. This represents a small portion of the overall rearing habitat of chinook in the river, habitat that is primarily migratory. Early rearing would occur near the headwaters of the Metolius River and Lake Creek. The change in habitat may be beneficial because of the increased recruitment of instream wood from dead trees resulting from the fire. No measurable cumulative effects to chinook habitat are expected from the Eyerly Fire and the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project.

Cumulative effects from the proposed Metolius Basin Project, the Eyerly Fire, and the Eyerly Fire Salvage Project are not expected to increase the risk of stream degradation and/or increase sediment and stream temperature levels that could adversely impact fish habitat.

Another potential cumulative effect relates to effects of heavy recreation use on streams, water quality and fish habitat. Some streambank disturbance occurs along the perennial tributary streams where dispersed recreational camping occurs. This is primarily concentrated along Jack Creek and Lake Creek. Developed recreation sites along the Metolius River occupy 84 acres in the project area, or 18% of the riparian reserve. These areas vary in condition, but a few sites are declining in vegetative cover, primarily in sites with dry soils such as Camp Sherman Campground. Riverside Campground is recovering after a change of management to walk-in camping only. Riverside Campground has more riparian floodplain species along the river. Trail use is high in the Camp Sherman area and some trails are receiving heavy trail maintenance to limit the number of redundant trails and to direct traffic off of steep dry slopes.

Metolius Wild and Scenic River Plan Consistency

An analysis of the proposed actions under the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project Alternatives was conducted to determine consistency with management recommendations in the Metolius Wild and Scenic River Plan (1996). The Wild and Scenic River Plan amended the Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan. The classification of the river within the project area is “recreational”.

The Outstandingly Remarkable Values (ORVs), identified in the Metolius River Resource Assessment (1992), associated with the Metolius Wild and Scenic River Corridor are ecological (including vegetation), water quality, fisheries, wildlife, scenery, recreation, cultural, and geology. The actions proposed under the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project would directly effect ecological (vegetation) and wildfire (habitat), and may indirectly affect the remainder of the ORVs, except for geology, which will not be addressed in this analysis.

Consistency was assessed in terms of whether proposed actions under the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project are within the standards and guidelines for the ORVs listed in the Wild and Scenic River Plan.

Ecological ORV

The Metolius Wild and Scenic River Plan provides standards and guidelines for vegetation management to meet Wild and Scenic River objectives. Actions proposed under this project are intended to create conditions favorable for the development of large tree structure in the Wild and Scenic River corridor, reduce the risk of severe disturbance that would result in a major loss of late-successional and riparian habitat, and to move the condition of existing stands that are unstable toward more resilient conditions.

The Wild and Scenic River Plan uses the Limits of Acceptable Change as a measure of when conditions are not within those desirable for meeting the goals of the plan, or as a trigger for when action is needed. Actions are proposed under this project within the Wild and Scenic River corridor because vegetation conditions in certain stands are not within the Limits of Acceptable Change (pgs. 20-41), indicated primarily by high stand density, fuel loads and arrangements, and species composition. In this project, landscape areas and then individual stands were evaluated to determine whether their existing condition exceeded recommended thresholds. Proposed vegetation and fuel treatments generally move stand conditions toward desired range of conditions.

Standards and Guidelines for Vegetation Management

Standards and guidelines are provided for upland and riparian vegetation, and then for vegetation in general within the Metolius Wild and Scenic River corridor. Following is a summary of each

Standard and Guideline, and how the proposed actions in the Metolius Basin Forest Management project address it.

Upland Vegetation

Restore upland vegetation in areas that are outside the range of desired conditions as defined by the limits of acceptable change (MTEV-1).

Desired forest conditions include:

- Healthy stands as defined by the ability to tolerate stress and recover from disturbances; dominated by open stands of large trees, usually Douglas-fir, ponderosa pine, or western larch; and have understories of appropriate densities necessary to supply future replacement trees as well as structural and habitat diversity
    - *In the Metolius Basin Forest Vegetation Project, thinning high densities stands would improve the ability of the stands to tolerate stress and recover from disturbances, and would create more open conditions where large trees can develop. Thinning would be "from below" which entails removal of trees, beginning with the smallest and moving toward larger trees, until the desired/prescribed basal area (density) is met for the stand, so larger trees would remain in the corridor. However, a range of trees sizes would be left in each stand so that future replacement trees are available.*
- Numbers of snags and large down logs sufficient to provide viability for dependent species
    - *No snags or down logs would be removed to meet forest health and fuel reduction objectives within the Wild and Scenic River corridor. There may be some incidental loss of snags considered hazardous to thinning and burning operations, and there may be some loss of down wood during burning operations, but larger diameter material is expected to be sustained in the low intensity underburns. Mitigation measures (Chapter 2) address protecting existing snags along river corridors, and providing 100% maximum population potential, where it exists.*
- Canopies adjacent to the river of sufficient density to maintain stream temperature requirements of benefiting resources.
    - *Mitigation measures propose (Chapter 2):*
        - *Limiting thinning within the riparian reserve of the Metolius River to 12" diameter (Alternative 2) to 16" diameter (Alternatives 3-5) trees,*
        - *No thinning would occur within 60' of the river bank, and to*
        - *Maintain shade along the river*

Riparian Vegetation

Restore riparian vegetation in areas that are outside the range of desired conditions as defined by the limits of acceptable change (MTEV-2).

Desired forest conditions include:

- Vegetation communities dominated by shrubs and trees that overhang the stream and provide shade sufficient to maintain stream temperatures
    - *Mitigation measures propose (Chapter 2):*
        - *Limiting thinning within the riparian reserve of the Metolius River to 12" diameter (Alternative 2) to 16" diameter (Alternatives 3-5) trees,*
        - *No thinning would occur within 60' of the river bank, and to*
        - *Maintain shade along the river*
- Forbs and grasses are predominately native species
    - *Activities which open up the stands (thinning and underburning) are expected to improve conditions for native forbs and grasses*
- Islands, meadows, and small patches of early seral vegetation are present
    - *Meadow enhancement (removal of encroaching conifers) is proposed in the Allingham meadow (22 acres) along the river under all Action Alternatives*
- Large logs and other woody material are in or directly adjacent to the stream.
    - *No snags or down wood would be removed.*

<u>Vegetation Management</u>

Prescribed Fire is the preferred means of restoring desired vegetative conditions (MTEV-3)

- *Prescribed fire is proposed on about 2,143 acres (about 96% of the Metolius Wild and Scenic River corridor within the project area) under all of the Action Alternatives. Alternative 2 proposes to use prescribed fire as a primary vegetation treatment the most (Table 4-27), while the acres proposed for small tree thinning would be underburned as a follow-up treatment. Under Alternatives 3, 4 and 5, prescribed fire would only be used as a primary treatment of vegetation on approximately 163 acres, though would be used as a follow-up treatment on approximately1981 acres. All of the action Alternatives would help create conditions where fire could be re-introduced into the Wild and Scenic River corridor to maintain desired vegetation conditions in the future.*

Timber harvest, salvage, harvest of commercial forest products, and firewood cutting are only used to restore the desired vegetation conditions, enable the safe and efficient use of prescribed fire, or protect surrounding stands where they are at risk of high intensity disturbance (MTEV-6 and MTEV-9)

- *Proposed vegetation treatments (Table 4-27) are intended to meet these guidelines (see Purpose and Need, Chapter 1).*

Heavy equipment may only be used in riparian areas for restoration of riparian resources provided impacts to soil, water, or vegetation can be mitigated and immediately restored (MTEV-7).

- *Mitigation measures (Chapter 2) states that no ground based mechanized equipment in riparian areas would be allowed, except where specified to promote Aquatic*

Conservation Strategy Objectives. Small machinery (4x4 All Terrain Vehicles) or light equipment on frozen ground or snow may be used if approved by the hydrologist, soil scientist or fisheries biologist.

Table 4-27. Acres of Vegetation and Fuel Treatments Proposed within the Metolius Wild and Scenic River Corridor, by Alternative.

Type of Treatment	Alternative 2	Alternatives 3 and 4	Alternative 5
No Treatment	66	66	66
Thinning trees 8” diameter and less in defensible space	167	167	167
Thinning trees 12” diameter and less	506	506	506
Thinning trees up to larger diameters*	0	1307	1030
Larch Restoration (thinning only - no group openings within riparian reserve)	0	0	278
Underburn (as a primary vegetation treatment. The majority of the thinning would be followed up with either underburning or burning of piled fuels)	1472	163	163
Meadow Restoration	22	22	22
Total Acres	**2232**	**2232**	**2232**

* Inside Riparian Reserves: Thinning up to 12” diameter in Alternative 5, and up to 16” diameter in Alternatives 3and 4. Outside Riparian Reserves: Thinning up to 16” in Alternative 3, 21” in Alternative 4 and no specified diameter in Alternative 5, though removal of trees larger than 21” would be an exception.

Fisheries and Water Quality ORVs

The Metolius Wild and Scenic River Plan standards and guidelines for fish populations and habitat address the need for direct habitat restoration and control of recreation activities that may affect habitat. The Metolius Basin Forest Management Project does not propose these types of actions. The primary fish habitat standard and guideline affected by this project is presence of large wood, both in the river and as future recruitment of down wood. Standards and guidelines that relate to protection of riparian stands from disturbance (severe wildfire, insect or disease impacts), which would affect fish habitat, are addressed under Riparian Vegetation (see above).

There are no specific standards and guidelines for water quality, though standards and guidelines for other activities are expected to address water quality concerns. For further discussion on fisheries effects, see the analysis on the Aquatic Conservation Strategy objectives, Chapter 4.

Applicable Standards and Guidelines for Fish and Habitat

Restoration of fish habitat is primarily through natural processes of infall and distribution (MTFH-1).

- *Thinning and burning within the corridor is intended to promote the development of large tree structure, which would benefit future down wood. No down wood would be removed from the river corridor. See the discussion under Riparian Vegetation, for proposed mitigation measures that would meet the desired future condition of riparian vegetation.*

Wildlife ORV

The Metolius Wild and Scenic River Plan standards and guidelines for wildlife and habitat primarily address the importance of snags and down wood

Applicable Standards and Guidelines for Wildlife and Habitat

Management of hazard trees within campgrounds (MTWH-1).

- *Hazard trees would be removed following the Region 6 Guidelines.*

Provide snag amounts to meet 100% maximum population potential for dependent species, where they exist (MTWH-2 and MTWH-3)

- *No snags would be removed to meet forest health and fuel reduction objectives within the Wild and Scenic River corridor. There may be some incidental loss of snags considered hazardous to thinning and burning operations. Mitigation measures (Chapter 2) address protecting existing snags along river corridors, and providing 100% maximum population potential, where it exists.*

Retain down logs in developed areas (MTWH-4). Outside of developed areas, maintain a minimum of 120 linear feet/acre, where they exist (MTWH-5). Down logs managed for habitat are a minimum of 15” diameter and 12 ft long (MTWH-6).

- *No down logs would be removed within the Wild and Scenic River corridor. There is expected to be some loss of down wood during burning operations, but larger diameter material is expected to be sustained in the low intensity under burns. Currently, in many stands across the project area, down log levels in the larger size classes are below those recommended (see discussion under Snags and Down Logs, Chapter 3).*

Scenery ORV

Relevant Metolius Wild and Scenic River Plan standards and guidelines for scenery relate to maintaining a natural appearing landscape characterized by the desired vegetative conditions.

Applicable Standards and Guidelines for Scenery

The Scenic Integrity Objective for the Recreational river segment is High (MTSQ-1).

- *The proposed actions are expected to enhance the scenic quality of forested stands and meadows within the Metolius Wild and Scenic River corridor (see analysis under Scenic*

Resources, Chapter 4). Thinning and underburning would open up forested areas so that the desired park-like stands would be more visible. Large trees would also be more visible, and conditions for retaining large structure would improve as stand densities are reduced..

Recreation ORV

The Metolius Basin Forest Management Project would not directly affect recreation within the Metolius Wild and Scenic River corridor. However, management of vegetation with and around developed sites as well as throughout the corridor where dispersed recreation occurs, would enhance the scenic quality and reduce the risk of wildfire impacts to recreationists and recreation settings. As such, proposed actions would be consistent with desired conditions for recreation.

Cultural ORV

Relevant Metolius Wild and Scenic River Plan standards and guidelines for heritage values relate to protecting prehistoric and historic sites.

Applicable Standards and Guidelines for Heritage

Significant prehistoric and historic resources are managed to avoid damage or detrimental change. Where damage or change cannot be mitigated, rehabilitated or avoided, data recovery and recording is undertaken (MTCV-1).

- *Mitigation measures discussed in Chapter 2 provide guidance on protecting known prehistoric and historic resources, and propose actions to avoid potential impacts.*

In conclusion, the proposed actions were found to be consistent with standards and guidelines in he Metolius Wild and Scenic River Plan

Key Issue #4: Soil

The other part to Key Issue #4, Water Quality, is addressed in the previous section of this Chapter.

Important Interactions

The potential effects, both physical and biological changes in soil productivity, are primarily a function of the types of disturbance, the timing and location of activities, and the inherent properties of the various soils within affected areas. Direct effects occur at essentially the same time and place as the actions that cause soil disturbance, such as soil displacement and compaction from equipment operations. Indirect effects occur sometime after or some distance away from the initial disturbance, such as increased runoff and downslope erosion from previously compacted areas.

Timber Management

The effects of ground-based logging disturbances on soil productivity vary based on the types of silvicultural treatments used, the duration of activities and the amount of ground disturbance with each entry. Soil productivity monitoring on the forest has shown that detrimental soil conditions increase each time a stand is treated with mechanical equipment. The amount of soil impacts is dependent on a number of variables including existing conditions prior to entry, the ability to reuse previously established landings and skid trail systems, types of equipment, amount of material removed from treatment areas, operator experience, and contract administration. In general, silvicultural practices that treat more acres and avoid frequent entries into the same activity areas reduce soil impacts over the rotation of a stand and maintain higher soil quality.

Harvest equipment with low pounds/sq. inch pressure on the soil can mitigate soil impacts

Restoration treatments (e.g. thinning prescriptions) generally have fewer initial impacts because of lighter treatments, but incremental impacts can be expected from future entries. Soil monitoring has shown that thinning treatments generally cause less than 20 percent detrimental soil disturbance from the first entry, due mainly to the low volume harvested from stands (Deschutes Soil Monitoring Reports 1996 to 1998). However, it is the cumulative effect of repeated entries over a long period of time that has the greatest potential of lowering soil productivity on forest sites (Land and Resource Management Plan, Appendix 14). Existing log landings and primary skid trails should be used, wherever possible, to limit the extent of new disturbance in activity areas. Based on soil monitoring data and the fact that not all existing logging facilities can be reutilized due to their orientation within units, each successive entry for thinning treatments would likely cause a 5 to 10 percent increase in detrimental soil conditions (Craigg, 2000). For the estimated percentages of detrimental soil conditions in Table 4-30, an average increase of 7 percent in additional skid trails and landings was used for mechanical thinning treatments.

Shelterwood harvest prescriptions cause the most immediate soil impacts because equipment use is typically more intensive throughout activity areas. Under Alternative 5, shelterwood regeneration treatments would be implemented on approximately 296 acres of dead and declining stands. Soil monitoring has shown that regeneration treatments often meet or only slightly exceed 20 percent detrimental soil disturbance from the first entry. In comparison to thinning, shelterwood regeneration treatments usually require more skid trails per unit area to access specific trees scattered throughout a stand. Although existing landings and skid trails would be used wherever possible, a 10 percent increase in detrimental soil conditions would likely result from additional landings and skid trails that would be necessary for this type of harvest system. In activity areas treated with regeneration prescriptions, the 10 percent increase was used for estimating percentages of detrimental soil conditions in Table 4-30. Due to the extended amount of time before the next entry, temporary roads, log landings and primary skid trails need to be reclaimed following their use in regeneration harvest units.

The development of temporary roads, log landings, and skid trail networks detrimentally disturb soil properties and remove land from production for as long as these facilities remain in use. Under all action alternatives, there would be no new construction of roads that would remain as classified system roads. The amount of land committed to logging facilities would be limited to the minimum necessary for management needs. Alternative 5 would require the maximum amount of soil disturbance to access harvest units and facilitate ground-based logging activities. Alternatives 3 and 4 would require slightly less commitment of the soil resource, and Alternative 2 emphasizes less intensive management that requires the least amount of soil disturbance associated with new logging facilities. Management requirements, mitigation measures, and Timber BMPs would be applied to limit the extent of soil disturbance and control surface erosion on logging facilities.

The spacing of skid trails determines how much area will be impacted by different logging systems. Tractor logging on random skid trail patterns can cause excessive soil disturbance over more surface area, whereas the use of planned and designated skid trail locations would minimize the area of detrimental soil disturbance. On moderately flat ground in small timber, research found the following skid trail spacing to yield the corresponding areas in skid trails (Froehlich, 1981, Garland, 1983). The skid trail pattern is one of generally parallel trails of various spacing.

Table 4-28. Spacing of skid trails and relative impacts.

Spacing	Percent of Area in Skid Trails
Harvester's Choice*	20%
100 feet	11%
150 feet	7%
250 feet	4%

* Harvester's choice = about 50 feet

Based on harvest history, various silvicultural treatments have occurred within the project area prior to Forest Plan direction. Since the majority of these previously managed areas currently have detrimental soil conditions that exceed 20 percent of activity areas, estimates for existing skid trail networks, created prior to 1990, assume spacing distances of 50 feet or approximately 20 percent of the unit area. Matching the most efficient harvest machinery to the type of material being harvested can result in wider skid trail spacing and reduced soil impacts (Craigg, 2000). Based on personal communications with experienced timber sale administrators, management practices have improved since the establishment of Forest Plan standards and guidelines. Since 1994, main skid trails have typically been spaced 100 feet apart (11 % of the unit area).

The extent of soil disturbance can vary depending on the types of silvicultural treatments and the intensity of equipment use with each entry. Additional field investigations were conducted to estimate the percentages of existing soil conditions in proposed activity areas. Results showed that the average amount of soil impacts was consistent with the estimated percentages presented in the DEIS, but the extent of soil disturbance varied in some activity areas due to different intensities from previous treatments. Past restoration treatments (e.g., thinning, sanitation salvage prescriptions) were approximately 6 percent less than the estimated amount, regeneration treatments (e.g., shelterwood, overstory removal) were approximately 6 percent more, and intermediate partial treatments were approximately the same as the estimated percentages (Soil Specialist Report, Appendix B). Appropriate adjustments were made in Table 4-30 to more accurately reflect existing percentages of detrimental soil conditions within proposed activity areas.

Most of the soil compaction on a skid trail occurs during the first few passes of a machine. At least sixty percent of the increase in bulk density on a well-used skid trail (20 plus passes) occurs after the first 3 to 5 passes (McNabb, Froehlich, 1983). There would be no additional compaction from ground-based skidding when equipment is restricted to designated areas, such as roads, log landings, and main skid trails. Where trees are scattered and logs can be skidded with only 1 or 2 equipment passes, the depth of compaction is shallow (2 to 4 inches) and bulk density increases generally do not qualify as a detrimental condition. The direct effects of shallow compaction between main skid trails and away from landings are expected to return to undisturbed density levels in the short-term (less than 5 years) through natural means (i.e., frost heave, freeze-thaw and wet-dry cycles). Options for preventing or reducing the potential for deep compaction damage are contained in Best Management Practices and mitigation measures (Chapter 2).

Increasing the spacing between skid trails can mitigate soil impacts

The amount of disturbed area associated with log landings would be limited to the minimum necessary for management needs. Existing landings are reutilized whenever possible. On average, one landing (100 feet by 100 feet) is used per 10 acres of harvest (Forest average). This equates to about 2.3 percent of the harvest unit acreage. Disturbed area calculations for log landings was added to acreage estimates for skid trails and roads to determine the overall disturbance in management facilities. Percentages of detrimental soil conditions are displayed in Table 4-30.

All action alternatives propose various silvicultural and fuel reduction treatments on landtypes that contain sensitive soils in localized areas (Figure 4-9). Affected acres are displayed by action alternative and concern category in Table 4-29. The sensitive portions of landtypes with seasonally high water tables occur on gentle slopes with concave shape (i.e. drainage bottoms, swales, and depressions). The potential for soil puddling and compaction damage is minimized by controlling equipment operations in areas that contain wet soils and/or high water tables. Soil displacement from harvest activities occurs when soil organic layers are scraped away by equipment or gouged by logs during skidding operations. This type of soil disturbance is most likely to occur on the steeper portions of harvest units (slopes over 30 percent). Slope limitations for equipment use would be enforced to minimize the effects of soil displacement and reduce the potential for erosion damage. Activity areas proposed for mechanical treatments on sensitive soil areas are identified by unit number in a site-specific mitigation measure (Chapter 2).

Table 4-29. Activity Area (acres) proposed on Landtypes with Sensitive Soils in Localized Areas within the Metolius Basin project area (NRCS, Upper Deschutes Soil Survey, 1999).

Management Concern	Alternative 2	Alternative 3/4	Alternative 5
Wet Soil Areas with High Water Tables	2,865	2,889	2,959
Slopes greater than 30 percent	509	774	774

Proper locations and design standards can mitigate potentially adverse effects to soils in sensitive areas. Temporary roads and logging facilities would be located on well-drained sites, upslope from potentially wet areas. Appropriate buffers would be applied to ensure protection of sensitive soils associated with wetlands, seeps, springs and riparian areas. In areas with steeper slopes, surface erosion on cut-and-fill slopes on necessary temporary roads or constructed skid trails can usually be controlled by implementing appropriate Best Management Practices and standard re-vegetation practices.

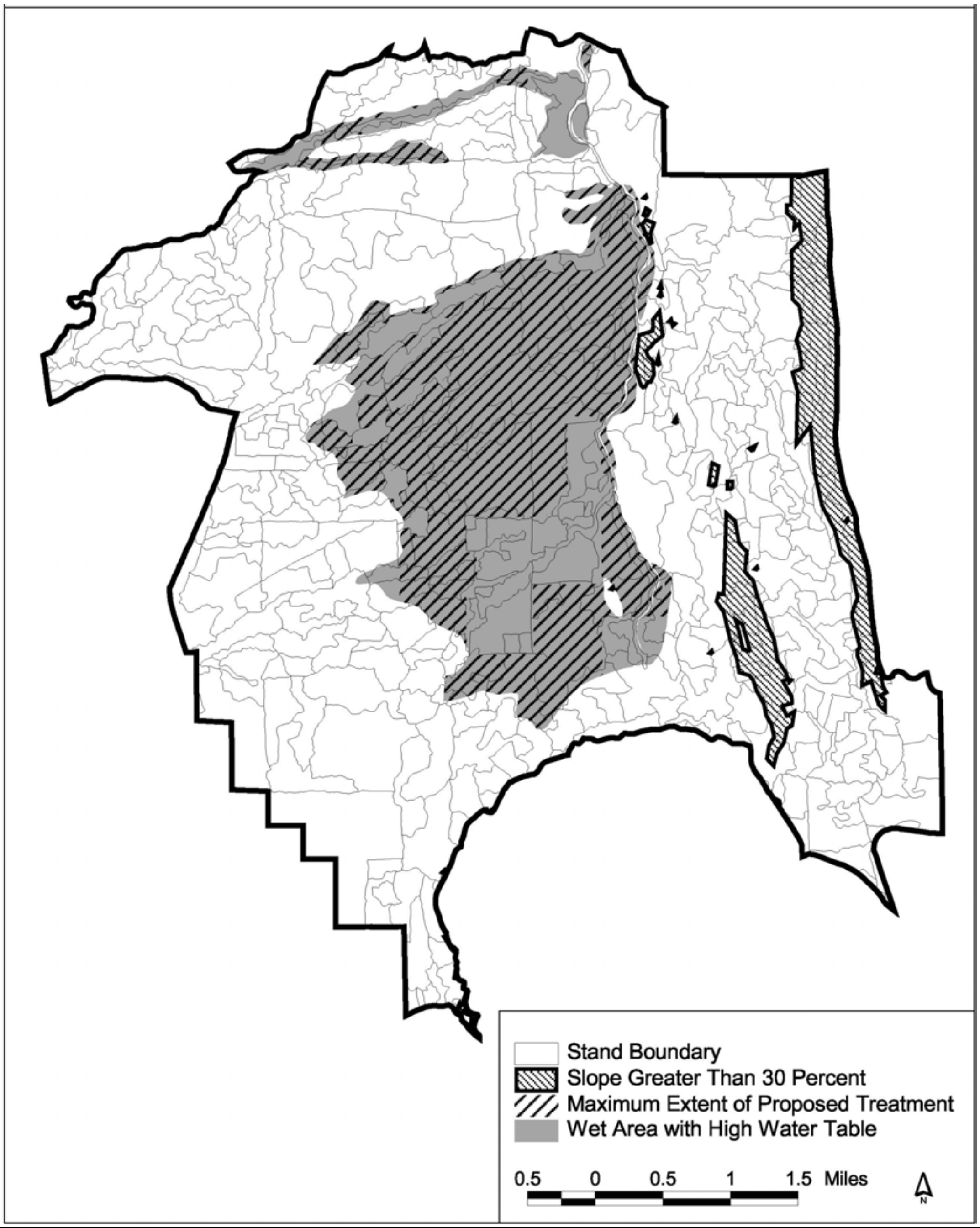


Figure 4-9. Activity Areas that Overlap Landtypes with Sensitive Soils in Localized Areas (Maximum Extent of Proposed Treatment within the Metolius Basin Project Area).

Post-Harvest Fuel Treatments

The proposed management activities include various combinations of slash disposal and fuel reduction treatments. As with ground-based logging systems, the use of machinery during post-harvest activities can reduce site productivity through compaction damage and removal of soil organic layers. Impacts from machine piling operations add cumulatively to other soil disturbances caused during logging operations. Therefore, fuel treatments other than machine piling should be used whenever reasonable management options exist. The same mitigation and operational guidelines (Chapter 2) regarding harvest activities can be used to limit the extent of surface disturbance and reduce the potential for soil productivity losses. The same designated skid trail systems used during yarding should be used as primary travel routes. Care must be taken to avoid moving topsoil into piles.

The effects of fuel reduction treatments also depend on the amount of woody material and organic matter retained or removed from affected sites. Care must be taken during post-harvest activities to retain enough, evenly distributed, coarse woody debris (greater than 3 inches in diameter) to ensure long-term nutrient cycling on treated sites. Prescribed burn plans would comply with all applicable Forest Plan standards and guidelines and BMPs prior to initiation of prescribed fire treatments (Chapter 2, Mitigation Measures). Soil moisture guidelines would be included to minimize the risk of intense fire and adverse impacts to soil and water resources.

Ground-level burn severity from slash pile burning and prescribed underburns depend on fuel type, fuel density, and soil moisture. Severely burned soil is a detrimental soil condition that usually results from high-intensity surface fires of long duration. The direct effects of fire on soils can reduce site productivity and interfere with the hydrologic function through nutrient losses, consumption of organic materials, changes in microorganism populations, and reduced infiltration rates due to the creation of water-repellent layers in the soil. The burning of slash piles may cause severe burning of the soil surface under piles because heat is concentrated in a localized area. Soil heating is reduced when the surface layer is moist, so piles would be burned following periods of precipitation. Most logging slash is concentrated into piles on log landings and main skid trails, and these sites already have detrimental soil conditions prior to burning. Prescribed underburns in timber stands would be accomplished under controlled conditions that minimize damage to standing trees and remove only a portion of the protective surface cover. Fuel reductions achieved through planned ignitions usually burn with low-to-moderate intensities that do not cause detrimental changes in soil properties. Under all action alternatives, the extent of severely burned soils would be negligible because burning would occur over moist soils. There is greater potential for beneficial effects that reduce the potential for wild land fires and increase nutrient availability in burned areas.

The hand pile and burn method would not cause cumulative increases in detrimental soil conditions because machinery would not displace or compact the soil. Burning small concentrations of woody material is not expected to result in severely burned soils. This method would be used on sensitive soils, riparian reserves and other upland sites. Increases in available nutrients in localized areas may benefit site productivity and vegetative growth.

Machine piling on main skid trails would have a minimal effect on the overall extent of detrimentally disturbed soil because equipment would operate off the same trails used during yarding operations, and these sites would have already been impacted prior to the fuel treatment entry.

Machine piling off designated skid trails and landings would add cumulatively to other soil disturbances caused during harvest. Post activity review would determine the need for machine piling operations in random locations of activity areas. This method would only be used where machine piling on trails could not be employed and it would not be used on sensitive soils, steep slopes or riparian reserves. The surface area in slash piles off designated facilities would comprise about 1.5 percent of an activity area (estimate of 3 piles, 15 feet by 15 feet per acre of harvest). The use of low ground-pressure machines would minimize impacts to the soil resource from these operations. It is expected that 1 or 2 equipment passes over accumulated slash would not cause deep detrimental compaction. However, it is estimated that machine pile/burn treatments off designated logging facilities would cause a 10 percent increase in detrimental soil conditions and the combination of mechanical harvest and machine piling operations would cause a 15 percent increase in detrimental soil conditions over existing conditions. These amounts were used for estimating percentages of detrimental soil conditions in Table 4-30.

Prescribed underburns can be used on steep topography or where the soil is too wet for machine piling. However, burning must be conducted under carefully controlled conditions to minimize the risk of intense burns that remove too much organic matter and cause accelerated erosion. Prescribed underburns are conducted at times and under conditions that maximize benefits while reducing the risk of resource damage. The moisture content of the soil surface is the most important soil property that affects the rate of heat transfer into soils at the time of ignition. Spring burns are favored over summer or fall burns because higher moisture levels at this time of year generally result in cooler burns with lower potential for causing severely burned soils. The time the soil is exposed is short because spring green-up soon follows. Underburns of light-to-moderate burn intensities would result in nutrient releases and short-term benefits to site productivity over larger areas of ground.

Brush mowing activities would not cause detrimental soil conditions. These activities have been monitored and results show that increases in soil displacement and compaction are minimal (Soil Monitoring Report, 1997).

Decommissioning (Obliteration) Treatments of Roads and Logging Facilities

Restoration treatments of unneeded roads and logging facilities result in beneficial effects by improving the hydrologic function and productivity on detrimentally disturbed soils. Treatments such as subsoiling loosen compacted soil and increase soil porosity to provide improved infiltration rates that reduce surface runoff. In the past decade, subsoiling has been used on the forest to reduce the amount of compacted soil and improve soil conditions in activity areas (Craigg, 2000). These treatment acres were deducted in disturbed area estimates in Table 4-30 because committed soils are reclaimed back to a productive status.

Effects of Alternative 1

Detrimental Soil Disturbance

Under Alternative 1 (No Action), the management activities proposed in this document would not take place. No additional land would be removed from production to build roads or other management facilities. Detrimental soil disturbance would not increase from ground-disturbing project activities. Although disturbed soils would continue to recover naturally from the effects of past management, the current percentages of detrimental soil disturbance (Table 4-30) associated with roads and logging facilities would remain unchanged for an extended period of time.

It is unlikely that decommissioning (obliteration) treatments of unneeded roads and logging facilities would be accomplished to reduce existing amounts of detrimental soil conditions.

Surface erosion on existing roads and management facilities will gradually decrease as vegetation becomes established on disturbed sites. Erosion rates within the project area would not change appreciably unless catastrophic wild land fires occur in dense stands of timber that contain dead and dying trees.

Coarse Woody Debris

In the short term, the amount of coarse woody debris and surface organic matter would gradually increase or remain the same. In the long term, fuel accumulations would increase the risk for intense wild land fires (see Fire/Fuels Management section) and potential adverse effects to soil productivity.

Project Design and Mitigation

Under Alternative 1 (No Action), there would be no cumulative increase in detrimental soil conditions from project activities. Therefore, implementation of project design features and mitigation of project-related impacts would not be necessary.

Effects of Alternatives 2, 3, 4, and 5

The types and locations of soil disturbance vary by alternative, but the nature of the effects to the soil resource is similar for project activities that use ground-based equipment to accomplish management objectives. The same types of mechanical treatments would be used on similar landtypes, but the overall extent and locations of new soil disturbance would be somewhat different for each alternative.

The proposed management activities include thinning forest stands, mowing brush, use of prescribed fire and decommissioning (obliteration) treatments on certain roads and logging facilities (i.e., primary skid trails and log landings) which would no longer be needed for future management. Activity areas proposed for ground-based harvest systems and mechanical fuel reduction treatments have the greatest probability of incurring soil displacement and compaction damage that would result in detrimental changes to soil properties. Management practices that disturb more acres with heavy equipment would potentially cause greater amounts of detrimental soil conditions within activity areas.

The best available information about the proposed actions (Chapter 2, Alternative Descriptions and Tables 2-3 to 2-7) was used in conjunction with the location of activities to analyze the potential effects on the soil resource. Past harvest history, research references, Regional and Forest Plan guidance, field observations, and personal communications with experienced timber sale administrators were used to estimate existing and predicted amounts of detrimental soil conditions. Table 4-30 displays percentages of detrimental soil conditions for each of the action alternatives and planned activity areas associated with this project.

Project design and the level of success in implementing the management requirements, mitigation measures and Best Management Practices (Chapter 2) determine the overall magnitude of soil disturbance within individual activity areas. The decommissioning of unneeded roads and logging facilities would result in beneficial effects to the soil resource by improving the hydrologic function and productivity on disturbed soils.

Detrimental Soil Disturbance

Alternative 2 would cause the least amount of new soil disturbance to achieve management objectives. Due to the density of trees that would be left following this type of treatment, frequent entries into the same stands would likely be needed to achieve management objectives and this could result in greater cumulative soil impacts over time. It is anticipated that portions of 1,131 acres would be affected by mechanical thinning, and approximately 514 acres would be affected by machine piling operations (Chapter 2, Alternative Descriptions). Management requirements and mitigation measures would be implemented during and following project activities to avoid or reduce detrimental impacts to the soil resource. This alternative proposes approximately 20 miles (29 acres) of road decommissioning on local classified roads, which would reduce the amount of detrimentally disturbed soil in some activity areas. Of the 50 activity areas proposed for mechanical treatments, it is estimated that 13 activity areas (26 percent) would have percentages of detrimental soil disturbance that maintain existing conditions, 23 activity areas (46 percent) would increase levels above existing conditions but detrimental soil conditions would remain within the Forest Plan standard of 20 percent, and 14 activity areas (28 percent) would result in a net improvement in soil quality following implementation of project and restoration activities (Table 4-30).

Under Alternatives 3 and 4 it is anticipated that portions of 7,332 acres would be affected by ground-based logging systems, and approximately 2,078 acres would be affected by machine piling operations (Chapter 2, Alternative Descriptions). Since these alternatives disturb more acres than Alternative 2, mitigation would be required over more acres to improve detrimentally disturbed soils on temporary roads, log landings and main skid trails. These alternatives propose approximately 38 miles (57 acres) of road decommissioning on local classified roads, which would reduce the amount of detrimentally disturbed soil in some activity areas. Of the 203 activity areas proposed for mechanical treatments, it is estimated that 40 activity areas (20 percent) would have percentages of detrimental soil disturbance that maintain existing conditions, 67 activity areas (33 percent) would increase levels above existing conditions but detrimental soil conditions would remain within the Forest Plan standard of 20 percent, and 96 activity areas (47 percent) would result in a net improvement in soil quality following implementation of project and restoration activities (Table 4-30).

Although alternative 5 would have the greatest effect in reducing the risk of intense heating of the soil surface from intense wild land fires, it would also cause the greatest amount of new soil disturbance to achieve management objectives. It is anticipated that portions of 7,720 acres would be affected by ground-based logging systems, and approximately 2,413 acres would be affected by machine piling operations (Chapter 2, Alternative Descriptions). Alternative 5 would require the most mitigation (restoration) of project impacts to maintain or improve soil productivity. This alternative proposes approximately 45 miles (67 acres) of road decommissioning on local classified roads, which would reduce the amount of detrimentally disturbed soil in some activity areas. Of the 238 activity areas proposed for mechanical treatments, it is estimated that 49 activity areas (21 percent) would have percentages of detrimental soil disturbance that maintain existing conditions, 72 activity areas (30 percent) would increase levels above existing conditions but detrimental soil conditions would remain within the Forest Plan standard of 20 percent, and 117 activity areas (49 percent) would result in a net improvement in soil quality following implementation of project and restoration activities (Table 4-30).

Coarse Woody Debris

The coarse woody debris measure was evaluated qualitatively based on the probable success of implementing the Forest Plan Management Requirement and Mitigation Measure (Chapter 2) that would include soil moisture guidelines in prescribed burn plans. Following post-harvest activities, all action alternatives would retain sufficient amounts of coarse woody debris, where it currently exists, to provide ground cover protection and a long-term source of nutrients on treated sites.

In addition to existing natural fuels, enough cull materials, broken branches, and unusable small-diameter trees (greater than 3 inches in diameter) would be generated from harvest activities to provide a sufficient amount of coarse woody debris for maintaining soil productivity. The majority of the project area has a moderate to high fire hazard due to increased fuel loadings over natural levels (see Fire/Fuel Management section). It is expected that previously managed sites have accumulated additional coarse woody debris materials as dead tree boles have fallen to the ground over time. Post-harvest review by fuel specialists would determine the need for fuel reduction treatments. If prescribed burning is recommended to reduce fuel loadings, burning would occur during moist conditions to help ensure adequate retention of coarse woody debris. Low-intensity fire does not easily consume material much larger than 3 inches in diameter, and charring does not substantially interfere with the decomposition or function of coarse woody debris (Graham et al., 1994).

Project Design and Mitigation

All action alternatives would cause some unavoidable ground disturbances in random locations, but the majority of detrimental soil disturbances would be confined to known locations in heavy use areas (i.e., roads, log landings, and main skid trails) that can be reclaimed when these facilities are no longer needed for future management.

In order to protect or maintain soil conditions at acceptable levels, the projects would include provisions for mitigation of ground disturbances where activities are expected to cause resource damage exceeding Regional and Forest Plan standards and guidelines. For activity areas that have already been impacted by previous management, project plans would include options for avoiding, reducing, and mitigating cumulative levels of existing and predicted amounts of new soil disturbance from project activities. Various references and Forest Service Handbook direction were used as guidance to determine project design and mitigation needs for the Metolius Basin Forest Management project. These information sources are based on the best available technical data, past monitoring of similar activities on representative soils, Forest Plan direction, and nationally and regionally approved soil quality standards and guidelines. The Management Requirements, Mitigation Measures and Best Management Practices (BMPs) contained in Chapter 2 are incorporated into all action alternatives to avoid or reduce adverse impacts from project activities.

All reasonable BMPs for Timber Management, Fuels Management, and Road Systems would be applied to limit the extent of soil disturbance and control erosion on roads and logging facilities. These BMPs are tiered to the Soil and Water Conservation Practices Handbook (FSH 2509.22), which contains conservation practices that have proven effective in protecting and maintaining soil and water resource values. The Oregon Department of Forestry evaluated more than 3,000 individual practices and determined a 98 percent compliance rate for BMP implementation, with 5 percent of these practices exceeding forest practice rules (National Council for Air and Stream Improvement, 1999).

Mitigation measures and operational guidelines were developed to address site-specific concerns that were not sufficiently addressed by the more general Management Requirements and BMPs. Impacts in sensitive soil areas (i.e., wet soils with high water tables, slopes greater than 30 percent) would be minimized by implementing highly effective mitigation measures designed to limit equipment operations to locations and ground conditions that are less susceptible to detrimental impacts. Individual activity areas are identified by unit numbers in site-specific mitigation measures (Chapter 2). Operational guidelines are included in a mitigation measure to provide options for limiting the amount of surface area covered by logging facilities and reducing the potential for detrimental impacts. Examples include skid-trail spacing distances, use of planned and designated skid trail systems, limiting the amount of traffic off designated areas, and operating equipment over frozen ground or a sufficient amount of compacted snow. Less surface area committed to logging facilities would result in fewer acres of restoration treatments needed to improve detrimental soil conditions within activity areas. The successful application of these management practices would lower the percentages of detrimental soil disturbance estimated in Table 4-30 and help move conditions toward a net improvement in soil quality.

Options for reclamation treatments are included in a mitigation measure that would reduce the amount of soil committed to temporary roads, landings, and primary skid trails. These practices are designed to restore and stabilize disturbed sites where soil impacts are expected to exceed 20 percent of the unit area. The reclamation of unneeded roads and logging facilities would result in long-term beneficial effects by improving the hydrologic function and productivity on detrimentally disturbed soils.

Prescribed burn plans would comply with all applicable Forest Plan standards and guidelines and BMPs prior to initiation of prescribed fire treatments (Chapter 2, Mitigation Measures). Soil moisture guidelines would be included to minimize the risk of intense fire and adverse impacts to soil and water resources.

Table 4-30. Estimates of Detrimental Soil Disturbance from Mechanical Treatments by Activity Acres (units) and Action Alternatives.

Unit/Stand Number	Proposed Activity S=shltrwd; T=thinning; MP=machine pile			Treated Acres	Unit Acres	Percent Treated	Existing Detrimental Soil Conditions (%)	Estimated Detrimental Soil Conditions (%) After Treatment			Estimated Detrimental Soil Conditions After Restoration (%, Acres of Restoration)					
	Alt 2	Alt 3_4	Alt 5					Alt 2	Alt 3_4	Alt 5	Alt 2		Alt 3_4		Alt 5	
1		T/MP	T/MP	4.3	4.3	100%	26%	26%	41%	41%	26%	0.0	20%	0.8	20%	0.8
2		T/MP	T/MP	11.4	11.4	100%	24%	24%	39%	39%	24%	0.0	20%	2.1	20%	2.1
3		T/MP	T/MP	7.6	7.6	100%	23%	23%	38%	38%	23%	0.0	20%	1.4	20%	1.4
4		T/MP	T/MP	14.6	14.6	100%	25%	25%	40%	40%	24%	0.2	20%	3.2	19%	3.2
5		T/MP	T/MP	23.9	23.9	100%	22%	22%	37%	37%	22%	0.0	22%	3.6	22%	3.6
6					9.1	0%	2%	2%	2%	2%	0%	0.2	0%	0.2	0%	0.2
7		T/MP	T/MP	11.7	11.7	100%	25%	25%	40%	40%	23%	0.2	18%	2.6	18%	2.6
8					28.5	0%	13%	13%	13%	13%	11%	0.5	11%	0.5	11%	0.5
9					30.1	0%	2%	2%	2%	2%	1%	0.4	1%	0.4	1%	0.5
16	MP	MP	MP	24.4	27.5	89%	17%	26%	26%	26%	20%	1.7	20%	1.7	20%	1.7
17	T	T	T	25.6	25.6	100.0%	18%	25%	25%	25%	20%	1.3	20%	1.3	20%	1.3
11095		T/MP	T/MP	16.5	16.5	100%	3%	3%	18%	18%	3%	0.0	18%	0.0	16%	0.3
11098	T	T	T	6.7	6.7	100%	22%	29%	29%	29%	20%	0.6	20%	0.6	20%	0.6
11588	MP	MP	MP	3.6	3.6	100%	17%	27%	27%	27%	20%	0.3	20%	0.3	20%	0.3
11590	MP	MP	MP	99.8	105.7	94%	17%	26%	26%	26%	20%	6.4	19%	7.0	19%	7.0
11597		T	T	8.4	8.4	100%	0%	0%	7%	7%	0%	0.0	7%	0.0	7%	0.0
11598					22.4	0%	17%	17%	17%	17%	25%	0.0	14%	0.6	16%	0.2
11599		T	T	13.7	13.7	100%	9%	9%	16%	16%	9%	0.0	14%	0.3	14%	0.2
11600		T/MP	T/MP	11.7	11.7	100%	28%	28%	43%	43%	28%	0.0	20%	2.8	20%	2.8
57014		T/MP	T/MP	43.3	47.1	92%	27%	27%	41%	41%	27%	0.0	27%	12.7	27%	12.7
57015			S/MP	12.2	12.2	100%	26%	26%	26%	41%	26%	0.0	26%	0.0	20%	2.5

Unit/Stand Number	Proposed Activity S=shltrwd; T=thinning; MP=machine pile			Treated Acres	Unit Acres	Percent Treated	Existing Detrimental Soil Conditions (%)	Estimated Detrimental Soil Conditions (%) After Treatment			Estimated Detrimental Soil Conditions After Restoration (%, Acres of Restoration)					
	Alt 2	Alt 3_4	Alt 5					Alt 2	Alt 3_4	Alt 5	Alt 2		Alt 3_4		Alt 5	
57025			S/MP	4.8	6.1	79%	27%	27%	27%	39%	27%	0.0	27%	0.0	20%	1.1
57027		T/MP	T/MP	30.8	30.8	100%	25%	25%	40%	40%	25%	0.0	25%	4.6	25%	4.6
57028			S/MP	24.5	24.5	100%	23%	23%	23%	38%	23%	0.0	23%	0.0	23%	3.7
57031			S/MP	10.8	10.8	100%	30%	30%	30%	45%	30%	0.0	30%	0.0	20%	2.8
57033			S/MP	4.5	4.5	100%	17%	17%	17%	32%	17%	0.0	17%	0.0	20%	0.5
57035		T/MP	T/MP	45.7	45.7	100%	24%	24%	39%	39%	24%	0.0	24%	6.9	24%	6.9
57036			S/MP	14.1	31.1	45%	23%	23%	23%	30%	23%	0.0	23%	0.0	23%	2.2
57040			S/MP	10.3	12.1	85%	14%	14%	14%	27%	14%	0.0	14%	0.0	20%	0.9
57058		T/MP	T/MP	62.6	81.4	77%	26%	26%	37%	37%	25%	0.5	25%	9.4	25%	9.4
57148			S/MP	21.1	21.9	96%	23%	23%	23%	38%	23%	0.0	23%	0.0	20%	4.0
57507		T	T	2.9	10.4	28%	24%	24%	26%	26%	26%	0.0	20%	0.6	19%	0.7
57509	MP	MP	MP	1.4	7.6	18%	24%	26%	26%	26%	24%	0.2	24%	0.2	24%	0.2
57513		T/MP	T/MP	0.7	5.9	12%	15%	15%	17%	17%	17%	0.0	17%	0.0	17%	0.0
57515		T	T	54.7	55.4	99%	23%	23%	30%	30%	23%	0.0	23%	3.8	23%	3.8
57516		T/MP	T/MP	9.7	10.3	94%	28%	28%	42%	42%	28%	0.0	20%	2.2	20%	2.2
57517		T/MP	T/MP	11.1	11.1	100%	23%	23%	38%	38%	22%	0.1	19%	2.1	18%	2.2
57518		T/MP	T/MP	17.6	17.6	100%	25%	25%	40%	40%	25%	0.0	20%	3.6	20%	3.6
57522		T/MP	T/MP	8.7	8.7	100%	23%	23%	38%	38%	23%	0.0	20%	1.6	20%	1.6
57523			S/MP	14.2	14.2	100%	21%	21%	21%	36%	20%	0.1	20%	0.1	19%	2.3
57525		T/MP	T/MP	36.7	36.7	100%	22%	22%	37%	37%	21%	0.3	19%	6.6	19%	6.6
57526		T	T	27.1	27.1	100%	27%	27%	34%	34%	27%	0.1	25%	2.5	25%	2.5
57527		T	T	143.6	143.6	100%	29%	29%	36%	36%	28%	1.2	28%	11.3	28%	11.3
57528		T/MP	T/MP	31.9	31.9	100%	25%	25%	40%	40%	25%	0.0	23%	5.4	23%	5.4

Unit/Stand Number	Proposed Activity S=shltrwd; T=thinning; MP=machine pile			Treated Acres	Unit Acres	Percent Treated	Existing Detrimental Soil Conditions (%)	Estimated Detrimental Soil Conditions (%) After Treatment			Estimated Detrimental Soil Conditions After Restoration (%, Acres of Restoration)					
	Alt 2	Alt 3_4	Alt 5					Alt 2	Alt 3_4	Alt 5	Alt 2		Alt 3_4		Alt 5	
57529			S/MP	31.8	31.8	100%	25%	25%	25%	40%	25%	0.0	25%	0.0	23%	5.5
57530		T/MP	T/MP	12.3	12.3	100%	23%	23%	38%	38%	23%	0.0	20%	2.2	19%	2.3
57532		T	T	38.4	38.4	100%	27%	27%	34%	34%	27%	0.0	25%	3.4	25%	3.4
57533		T	T	104.3	104.3	100%	28%	28%	35%	35%	27%	0.8	27%	8.1	27%	8.1
57534		T	T	27.8	40.3	69%	26%	26%	31%	31%	25%	0.4	23%	3.2	23%	3.2
57538			S	8.2	10.1	81%	14%	14%	14%	22%	14%	0.0	14%	0.0	20%	0.2
57539					12.1	0%	27%	27%	27%	27%	25%	0.3	25%	0.3	25%	0.3
57540					9.4	0%	24%	24%	24%	24%	22%	0.2	22%	0.2	22%	0.2
57542					13.5	0%	19%	19%	19%	19%	17%	0.3	17%	0.3	17%	0.3
57549		T	T	23	23.0	100%	23%	23%	30%	30%	23%	0.1	20%	2.2	20%	2.2
57550		T	T	28.2	28.2	100%	24%	24%	31%	31%	23%	0.2	21%	2.7	21%	2.7
57551			S	26.8	26.8	100%	25%	25%	25%	35%	23%	0.5	23%	0.5	21%	3.8
57553					14.2	0%	29%	29%	29%	29%	28%	0.2	28%	0.2	28%	0.2
57554					50.0	0%	24%	24%	24%	24%	23%	0.7	23%	0.7	23%	0.7
57559					15.9	0%	26%	26%	26%	26%	25%	0.2	25%	0.2	25%	0.2
57561					40.9	0%	28%	28%	28%	28%	27%	0.3	27%	0.3	27%	0.3
57562		T/MP	T/MP	1.2	1.7	71%	0%	0%	11%	11%	0%	0.0	11%	0.0	11%	0.0
57565		T/MP	T/MP	67.5	115.2	59%	28%	28%	37%	37%	28%	0.0	28%	10.3	28%	10.3
57568			S/MP	0.6	1.9	32%	3%	3%	3%	8%	3%	0.0	3%	0.0	8%	0.0
57570		T/MP	T/MP	6.5	8.2	79%	23%	23%	35%	35%	22%	0.1	23%	1.0	23%	1.0
57575		T/MP	T/MP	63.1	63.1	100%	24%	24%	39%	39%	24%	0.0	24%	9.5	24%	9.5
57576		T/MP	T/MP	59	59.0	100%	25%	25%	40%	40%	25%	0.0	25%	8.8	25%	8.8
57577		T/MP	T/MP	85.3	85.3	100%	23%	23%	38%	38%	23%	0.0	23%	12.7	23%	12.7

Unit/Stand Number	Proposed Activity S=shltrwd; T=thinning; MP=machine pile			Treated Acres	Unit Acres	Percent Treated	Existing Detrimental Soil Conditions (%)	Estimated Detrimental Soil Conditions (%) After Treatment			Estimated Detrimental Soil Conditions After Restoration (%, Acres of Restoration)					
	Alt 2	Alt 3_4	Alt 5					Alt 2	Alt 3_4	Alt 5	Alt 2		Alt 3_4		Alt 5	
57615		T/MP	T/MP	17.9	17.9	100%	24%	24%	39%	39%	23%	0.1	19%	3.5	19%	3.5
57616		T/MP	T/MP	15.7	15.7	100%	2%	2%	17%	17%	2%	0.0	17%	0.0	17%	0.0
57620			S/MP	2	13.3	15%	24%	24%	24%	26%	23%	0.1	19%	0.9	19%	0.9
57621		T/MP	T/MP	3.5	14.5	24%	29%	29%	33%	33%	29%	0.0	26%	1.0	26%	1.0
57955		T	T	21.4	21.4	100%	31%	31%	38%	38%	31%	0.0	26%	2.5	25%	2.8
57956					10.1	0%	36%	36%	36%	36%	36%	0.0	36%	0.0	32%	0.4
57958		T	T	36.5	41.8	87%	29%	29%	35%	35%	29%	0.0	25%	4.1	26%	3.7
57959		T	T	73.8	95.9	77%	29%	29%	34%	34%	29%	0.0	29%	4.8	29%	5.1
57963		T	T	14.6	19.0	77%	21%	21%	27%	27%	21%	0.0	18%	1.7	19%	1.4
57964		T	T	44.8	50.8	88%	25%	25%	31%	31%	25%	0.0	25%	3.0	25%	3.0
57965		T	T	24	24.0	100%	23%	23%	30%	30%	23%	0.0	21%	2.2	20%	2.3
57966		T	T	11.1	11.1	100%	23%	23%	30%	30%	23%	0.0	20%	1.1	19%	1.2
57967		T	T	10.2	10.2	100%	23%	23%	30%	30%	23%	0.0	20%	1.0	20%	1.0
57968		T	T	54.4	58.9	92%	25%	25%	31%	31%	25%	0.1	25%	3.6	25%	3.8
57969		T	T	125	125.0	100%	25%	25%	32%	32%	25%	0.2	25%	9.0	25%	9.1
57970		T	T	106.5	106.5	100%	24%	24%	31%	31%	24%	0.1	24%	7.6	24%	7.7
57971		T	T	72.6	72.6	100%	31%	31%	38%	38%	29%	1.5	29%	6.6	29%	6.6
57972		T	T	69.1	69.1	100%	30%	30%	37%	37%	29%	0.8	27%	7.1	29%	5.6
57973		T	T	87.4	87.4	100%	29%	29%	36%	36%	28%	0.7	28%	6.8	28%	6.8
57974		T	T/MP	61.9	61.9	100%	32%	32%	39%	47%	31%	0.8	31%	5.2	31%	10.1
57975		T	T	191.1	191.1	100%	30%	30%	37%	37%	29%	1.9	29%	15.3	29%	15.3
57976		T/MP	T/MP	28.4	36.7	77%	31%	31%	43%	43%	29%	0.6	25%	6.5	28%	5.4
57977					29.8	0%	29%	29%	29%	29%	28%	0.3	28%	0.3	28%	0.3

Unit/Stand Number	Proposed Activity S=shltrwd; T=thinning; MP=machine pile			Treated Acres	Unit Acres	Percent Treated	Existing Detrimental Soil Conditions (%)	Estimated Detrimental Soil Conditions (%) After Treatment			Estimated Detrimental Soil Conditions After Restoration (%, Acres of Restoration)					
	Alt 2	Alt 3_4	Alt 5					Alt 2	Alt 3_4	Alt 5	Alt 2		Alt 3_4		Alt 5	
57979		T/MP	T/MP	8.6	25.6	34%	32%	32%	37%	37%	32%	0.0	30%	1.9	30%	1.9
57981			S/MP	37.5	44.9	84%	28%	28%	28%	41%	28%	0.2	28%	0.2	28%	6.0
57982		T	T/MP	5.2	25.8	20%	29%	29%	30%	32%	28%	0.2	27%	0.9	26%	1.5
57983		T	T/MP	13.9	19.1	73%	29%	29%	34%	40%	29%	0.0	25%	1.7	25%	2.9
57985		T	T/MP	25.1	25.1	100%	28%	28%	35%	43%	28%	0.1	23%	3.1	27%	3.9
57986			S/MP	44.5	62.4	71%	30%	30%	30%	41%	29%	0.9	29%	0.9	29%	7.7
57987		T	T/MP	54.9	54.9	100%	29%	29%	36%	44%	29%	0.0	29%	3.8	29%	8.3
57988		T	T	31.3	31.3	100%	33%	33%	40%	40%	33%	0.0	31%	2.7	31%	2.7
57990		T	T/MP	22.2	22.2	100%	26%	26%	33%	41%	26%	0.0	25%	1.8	25%	3.5
57991		T	T/MP	18.9	18.9	100%	31%	31%	38%	46%	31%	0.0	26%	2.3	27%	3.6
57992		T	T/MP	30.6	30.6	100%	32%	32%	39%	47%	32%	0.0	30%	2.8	30%	5.3
57993		T	T	46.1	46.1	100%	22%	22%	29%	29%	22%	0.0	20%	4.1	20%	4.1
57995		T	T	62.6	62.6	100%	23%	23%	30%	30%	23%	0.0	23%	4.4	23%	4.4
57996		T	T	24.8	24.8	100%	25%	25%	32%	32%	25%	0.1	23%	2.3	23%	2.3
57997		T	T	17.9	23.0	78%	24%	24%	29%	29%	24%	0.0	20%	2.1	20%	2.1
57998	T	T	T	33.1	33.1	100%	26%	33%	33%	33%	24%	3.0	23%	3.4	23%	3.2
58000	T	T	T	37	37.0	100%	25%	32%	32%	32%	22%	3.5	23%	3.3	22%	3.5
58001					28.5	0%	30%	30%	30%	30%	30%	0.0	30%	0.0	30%	0.0
58003		T	T	18	18.5	97%	22%	22%	29%	29%	22%	0.0	20%	1.9	19%	1.9
58004		T	T/MP	60.7	64.5	94%	24%	24%	30%	38%	24%	0.0	24%	3.9	24%	9.3
58005		T	T/MP	6.3	26.4	24%	24%	24%	26%	28%	24%	0.0	22%	1.1	22%	1.6
58006		T	T/MP	7.1	9.0	79%	15%	15%	21%	27%	15%	0.0	20%	0.2	20%	1.1
58007	T	T	T	5.4	18.7	29%	23%	25%	25%	25%	20%	1.0	20%	1.0	20%	1.0

Unit/Stand Number	Proposed Activity S=shltrwd; T=thinning; MP=machine pile			Treated Acres	Unit Acres	Percent Treated	Existing Detrimental Soil Conditions (%)	Estimated Detrimental Soil Conditions (%) After Treatment			Estimated Detrimental Soil Conditions After Restoration (%, Acres of Restoration)					
	Alt 2	Alt 3_4	Alt 5					Alt 2	Alt 3_4	Alt 5	Alt 2		Alt 3_4		Alt 5	
58008		T	T/MP	5.9	19.0	31%	23%	23%	25%	28%	23%	0.0	20%	1.0	20%	1.5
58009		T	T/MP	0.9	12.3	7%	22%	22%	23%	24%	20%	0.2	18%	0.7	18%	0.7
58015	T	T	T	40.6	66.0	62%	23%	27%	27%	27%	23%	2.8	23%	2.8	23%	2.8
58016		T	T/MP	1.4	16.7	8%	21%	21%	22%	22%	21%	0.1	18%	0.6	19%	0.4
58017	MP		MP	20.1	43.8	46%	23%	28%	23%	28%	21%	3.1	23%	0.0	21%	3.1
58019			S/MP	0.6	16.1	4%	23%	23%	23%	24%	23%	0.1	23%	0.1	19%	0.7
58020		T	T	111.8	111.8	100%	25%	25%	32%	32%	25%	0.2	25%	8.0	25%	8.0
58021		T	T	36.3	40.1	91%	23%	23%	29%	29%	23%	0.1	21%	3.3	21%	3.3
58022		T	T	8.9	8.9	100%	17%	17%	24%	24%	17%	0.0	17%	0.6	17%	0.7
58023	MP		MP	24.2	34.2	71%	30%	37%	30%	37%	28%	3.0	30%	0.0	28%	3.2
58025		T	T/MP	93.6	93.6	100%	18%	18%	25%	33%	18%	0.0	18%	6.5	18%	14.1
58026					67.2	0%	31%	31%	31%	31%	31%	0.0	31%	0.0	30%	0.4
58027	MP		MP	16.4	107.6	15%	25%	26%	25%	26%	25%	1.1	25%	0.0	25%	1.5
58034	T	T	T	62.4	62.4	100%	27%	34%	34%	34%	27%	4.4	27%	4.4	27%	4.4
58041	MP		MP	13.5	24.9	54%	31%	36%	31%	36%	29%	1.7	31%	0.0	29%	1.7
58042	T	T	T	9.7	9.7	100%	32%	39%	39%	39%	30%	0.9	30%	0.9	30%	0.9
58043	T	T	T	4.2	4.2	100%	16%	23%	23%	23%	20%	0.1	20%	0.1	20%	0.1
58357		T	T	56.3	69.3	81%	19%	19%	24%	24%	19%	0.0	19%	3.4	19%	3.4
58360					22.9	0%	33%	33%	33%	33%	33%	0.0	30%	0.8	30%	0.7
58361		T	T	4.9	4.9	100%	25%	25%	32%	32%	25%	0.0	0%	1.6	20%	0.6
58362		T	T	30.7	49.2	62%	32%	32%	36%	36%	32%	0.0	32%	2.0	31%	2.6
58363		T	T	8.8	14.1	62%	30%	30%	34%	34%	30%	0.0	26%	1.1	26%	1.1
58367		T	T	12.9	13.9	93%	17%	17%	23%	23%	17%	0.0	20%	0.4	20%	0.4

Unit/Stand Number	Proposed Activity S=shltrwd; T=thinning; MP=machine pile			Treated Acres	Unit Acres	Percent Treated	Existing Detrimental Soil Conditions (%)	Estimated Detrimental Soil Conditions (%) After Treatment			Estimated Detrimental Soil Conditions After Restoration (%, Acres of Restoration)					
	Alt 2	Alt 3_4	Alt 5					Alt 2	Alt 3_4	Alt 5	Alt 2		Alt 3_4		Alt 5	
58368		T	T	3	3.0	100%	20%	20%	27%	27%	20%	0.0	20%	0.2	20%	0.2
58369		T	T	20.5	20.5	100%	23%	23%	30%	30%	23%	0.0	20%	2.1	20%	2.1
58370		T	T	12.1	12.1	100%	25%	25%	32%	32%	25%	0.0	13%	2.2	18%	1.6
58371		T	T	16.1	16.1	100%	26%	26%	33%	33%	26%	0.0	20%	2.1	19%	2.2
58372		T	T	32.8	50.7	65%	25%	25%	30%	30%	25%	0.0	24%	3.3	24%	3.0
58374		T	T	65.5	65.5	100%	25%	25%	32%	32%	25%	0.0	23%	5.7	24%	5.3
58375					27.3	0%	27%	27%	27%	27%	27%	0.0	27%	0.0	26%	0.4
58377		T	T	22.2	22.2	100%	17%	17%	24%	24%	17%	0.0	20%	0.9	20%	0.9
58378		T	T	49.6	49.6	100%	28%	28%	35%	35%	27%	0.5	26%	4.7	27%	4.0
58379		T	T	118.7	118.7	100%	24%	24%	31%	31%	23%	1.0	23%	9.3	23%	9.3
58380		T	T	67.9	67.9	100%	30%	30%	37%	37%	28%	1.2	28%	6.0	28%	6.0
58381		T	T	161.2	181.0	89%	19%	19%	25%	25%	19%	0.7	19%	11.5	19%	11.5
58384		T	T	66.6	66.6	100%	31%	31%	38%	38%	29%	1.3	29%	5.9	29%	5.9
58386		T	T/MP	24.8	24.8	100%	26%	26%	33%	41%	26%	0.1	23%	2.4	23%	4.5
58387		T	T	121.6	121.6	100%	19%	19%	26%	26%	19%	0.2	19%	8.7	19%	8.7
58388		T	T	206	206.0	100%	30%	30%	37%	37%	29%	2.6	29%	16.0	29%	17.1
58389		T	T/MP	69.9	69.9	100%	17%	17%	24%	32%	17%	0.0	17%	4.9	20%	8.4
58390		T	T	24	24.0	100%	18%	18%	25%	25%	18%	0.0	16%	2.1	16%	2.1
58391		T	T/MP	200.6	220.9	91%	21%	21%	27%	35%	20%	0.7	21%	13.2	21%	30.9
58392		T	T/MP	32.4	32.4	100%	24%	24%	31%	39%	24%	0.0	22%	2.9	22%	5.2
58393		T	T/MP	120.1	151.7	79%	15%	15%	20%	26%	15%	0.0	20%	0.0	20%	9.1
58395					21.7	0%	33%	33%	33%	33%	32%	0.2	32%	0.2	32%	0.2
58396		T	T/MP	166.8	199.3	84%	25%	25%	31%	38%	25%	0.2	25%	12.1	25%	26.0

Unit/Stand Number	Proposed Activity S=shltrwd; T=thinning; MP=machine pile			Treated Acres	Unit Acres	Percent Treated	Existing Detrimental Soil Conditions (%)	Estimated Detrimental Soil Conditions (%) After Treatment			Estimated Detrimental Soil Conditions After Restoration (%, Acres of Restoration)					
	Alt 2	Alt 3_4	Alt 5					Alt 2	Alt 3_4	Alt 5	Alt 2		Alt 3_4		Alt 5	
58397	MP		MP	5.3	11.9	45%	0%	4%	0%	4%	4%	0.0	0%	0.0	4%	0.0
58402		T	T	12.4	12.4	100%	23%	23%	30%	30%	23%	0.0	20%	1.2	20%	1.2
58404	MP		MP	1.8	4.4	41%	1%	5%	1%	5%	5%	0.0	1%	0.0	5%	0.0
58409		T	T	21	21.0	100%	20%	20%	27%	27%	20%	0.0	20%	1.5	20%	1.5
58410		T	T	203.4	203.4	100%	17%	17%	24%	24%	17%	0.3	20%	8.0	20%	8.1
58417		T	T	53.7	53.7	100%	30%	30%	37%	37%	30%	0.2	30%	3.8	30%	3.8
58419	T	T	T	98.3	98.3	100%	24%	31%	31%	31%	24%	6.9	23%	7.6	23%	7.7
58420	MP		MP	10.6	53.4	20%	16%	18%	16%	18%	18%	0.0	16%	0.0	18%	0.0
58422	MP		MP	40	40.0	100%	20%	30%	20%	30%	20%	4.0	20%	0.0	20%	4.1
58423	MP		MP	33.8	33.8	100%	29%	39%	29%	39%	27%	4.1	29%	0.0	26%	4.4
58424		T	T	27.2	27.2	100%	20%	20%	27%	27%	20%	0.0	18%	2.4	17%	2.7
58425	MP		MP	70	70.0	100%	26%	36%	26%	36%	26%	7.0	26%	0.0	25%	7.6
58430		T	T/MP	25.8	25.8	100%	27%	27%	34%	42%	27%	0.0	25%	2.3	23%	5.0
58431	MP		MP	43.6	43.6	100%	25%	35%	25%	35%	25%	4.4	25%	0.0	23%	5.1
58432					10.2	0%	19%	19%	19%	19%	19%	0.0	19%	0.0	17%	0.2
58435					16.5	0%	22%	22%	22%	22%	22%	0.0	22%	0.0	21%	0.1
58719		T	T	44.3	53.3	83%	17%	17%	23%	23%	17%	0.0	17%	3.2	17%	3.2
58724		T	T	15.7	15.7	100%	5%	5%	12%	12%	5%	0.0	12%	0.0	12%	0.0
58730		T	T	130.1	145.0	90%	19%	19%	25%	25%	19%	0.4	18%	9.6	19%	9.3
58731	MP		MP	3.1	19.2	16%	17%	19%	17%	19%	19%	0.0	17%	0.0	19%	1.0
58733		T	T	17.8	17.8	100%	19%	19%	26%	26%	19%	0.0	20%	1.0	19%	1.2
58734					31.0	0%	33%	33%	33%	33%	33%	0.0	33%	0.0	32%	0.3
58735		T	T	15	32.0	47%	5%	5%	8%	8%	5%	0.0	8%	0.0	8%	0.0

Unit/Stand Number	Proposed Activity S=shltrwd; T=thinning; MP=machine pile			Treated Acres	Unit Acres	Percent Treated	Existing Detrimental Soil Conditions (%)	Estimated Detrimental Soil Conditions (%) After Treatment			Estimated Detrimental Soil Conditions After Restoration (%, Acres of Restoration)					
	Alt 2	Alt 3_4	Alt 5					Alt 2	Alt 3_4	Alt 5	Alt 2		Alt 3_4		Alt 5	
58737		T	T	30.6	30.6	100%	0%	0%	7%	7%	0%	0.0	5%	0.6	6%	0.2
58738	T	T	T	67.7	67.7	100%	18%	25%	25%	25%	18%	4.8	18%	4.8	18%	5.0
58739					20.0	0%	30%	30%	30%	30%	30%	0.0	28%	0.4	29%	0.2
58742		T	T	17.3	18.5	94%	16%	16%	22%	22%	16%	0.0	20%	0.4	20%	0.4
58743		T	T	12.3	12.3	100%	19%	19%	26%	26%	19%	0.0	20%	0.8	20%	0.7
58744		T	T/MP	20.8	35.7	58%	18%	18%	22%	27%	17%	0.2	20%	0.8	20%	2.5
58747		T	T	15.2	15.2	100%	0%	0%	7%	7%	0%	0.0	7%	0.0	7%	0.0
58748					41.0	0%	19%	19%	19%	19%	19%	0.0	16%	1.3	17%	0.9
58749					16.4	0%	20%	20%	20%	20%	20%	0.0	20%	0.0	19%	0.2
58750		T	T	36.1	36.1	100%	17%	17%	24%	24%	17%	0.0	20%	1.5	20%	1.5
58753		T	T	19.8	19.8	100%	0%	0%	7%	7%	0%	0.0	7%	0.0	7%	0.0
58754		T	T	31.3	31.3	100%	0%	0%	7%	7%	0%	0.0	7%	0.0	7%	0.0
58755					61.9	0%	19%	19%	19%	19%	19%	0.0	19%	0.0	19%	0.3
58757		T	T	13.2	13.2	100%	22%	22%	29%	29%	22%	0.0	20%	1.2	20%	1.2
58759					22.2	0%	32%	32%	32%	32%	32%	0.0	32%	0.0	30%	0.3
58760	T	T	T	177.2	180.8	98%	5%	11%	11%	11%	11%	0.0	10%	1.2	11%	0.7
58761	T	T	T	122.2	158.4	77%	2%	7%	7%	7%	7%	0.0	7%	0.0	6%	0.9
58764		T	T	0.1	2.4	4%	0%	0%	0%	0%	0%	0.0	0%	0.0	0%	0.0
58765		T	T	55.3	61.3	90%	16%	16%	22%	22%	16%	0.0	20%	1.2	20%	1.2
58766	MP		MP	2	31.7	6%	14%	15%	14%	15%	15%	0.0	14%	0.0	15%	0.0
58767		T	T	12.9	12.9	100%	19%	19%	26%	26%	19%	0.0	20%	0.8	19%	0.9
58768					17.6	0%	20%	20%	20%	20%	24%	0.0	14%	1.1	19%	0.2
58769		T	T	95.3	95.3	100%	17%	17%	24%	24%	17%	0.0	20%	3.8	20%	3.8

Unit/Stand Number	Proposed Activity S=shltrwd; T=thinning; MP=machine pile			Treated	Unit	Percent	Existing	Estimated Detrimental Soil Conditions (%) After Treatment			Estimated Detrimental Soil Conditions After Restoration (%, Acres of Restoration)					
	Alt 2	Alt 3_4	Alt 5	Acres	Acres	Treated	Detrimental Soil Conditions (%)	Alt 2	Alt 3_4	Alt 5	Alt 2		Alt 3_4		Alt 5	
58770					8.8	0%	34%	34%	34%	34%	34%	0.0	34%	0.0	33%	0.1
58771		T	T	38.3	38.3	100%	2%	2%	9%	9%	2%	0.0	9%	0.0	9%	0.1
58772		T	T	24.6	29.7	83%	8%	8%	14%	14%	8%	0.0	14%	0.0	14%	0.0
58773		T	T	68.7	69.1	99%	18%	18%	25%	25%	18%	0.0	20%	3.4	20%	3.5
58774		T	T	3.1	3.1	100%	5%	5%	12%	12%	5%	0.0	0%	0.4	10%	0.1
58777		T	T	35.9	35.9	100%	20%	20%	27%	27%	20%	0.0	20%	2.5	19%	2.8
58779		T	T/MP	83.4	83.4	100%	19%	19%	26%	34%	19%	0.0	20%	5.0	20%	11.7
58781	MP		MP	45	45.0	100%	19%	29%	19%	29%	20%	4.1	19%	0.0	20%	4.1
58783		T	T/MP	40.7	40.7	100%	19%	19%	26%	34%	19%	0.0	17%	3.7	17%	7.0
58786		T	T/MP	18.9	18.9	100%	34%	34%	41%	49%	34%	0.0	32%	1.1	32%	3.3
58788		T	T/MP	2.7	2.7	100%	40%	40%	47%	55%	40%	0.0	25%	0.6	26%	0.8
59127	T	T	T/MP	2.9	2.9	100%	24%	31%	31%	39%	20%	0.3	20%	0.3	20%	0.5
59128	T	T	T	2.7	2.7	100%	17%	24%	24%	24%	20%	0.1	20%	0.1	20%	0.1
59129	T	T	T	65.9	65.9	100%	17%	24%	24%	24%	20%	2.6	20%	2.6	20%	2.6
59131		T		72.2	72.2	100%	4%	4%	11%	4%	4%	0.0	11%	0.0	4%	0.0
59133		T		24.1	24.1	100%	0%	0%	7%	0%	0%	0.0	7%	0.0	7%	0.0
59135		T	T	18.6	18.6	100%	14%	14%	21%	21%	14%	0.0	19%	0.4	19%	0.4
59137	T	T	T	158.8	158.8	100%	17%	24%	24%	24%	20%	6.3	20%	6.3	20%	7.1
59139		T		2.4	2.4	100%	17%	17%	24%	17%	17%	0.0	16%	0.2	17%	0.0
59141		T		11	11.0	100%	17%	17%	24%	17%	17%	0.0	20%	0.4	17%	0.0
59142					18.0	0%	18%	18%	18%	18%	18%	0.0	18%	0.0	17%	0.2
59143					22.5	0%	20%	20%	20%	20%	20%	0.0	11%	2.0	19%	0.2
59144		T	T	19.1	19.1	100%	17%	17%	24%	24%	17%	0.0	20%	0.8	20%	0.8

Unit/Stand Number	Proposed Activity S=shltrwd; T=thinning; MP=machine pile			Treated Acres	Unit Acres	Percent Treated	Existing Detrimental Soil Conditions (%)	Estimated Detrimental Soil Conditions (%) After Treatment			Estimated Detrimental Soil Conditions After Restoration (%, Acres of Restoration)					
	Alt 2	Alt 3_4	Alt 5					Alt 2	Alt 3_4	Alt 5	Alt 2		Alt 3_4		Alt 5	
59145		T	T	13.9	13.9	100%	19%	19%	26%	26%	19%	0.0	20%	0.8	20%	0.8
59146	T	T	T	98.2	98.2	100%	17%	24%	24%	24%	20%	4.0	20%	4.0	19%	5.1
59148		T	T	17.6	17.7	99%	17%	17%	24%	24%	17%	0.0	20%	0.7	20%	0.7
59149		T	T	24.3	24.3	100%	17%	17%	24%	24%	17%	0.0	20%	0.9	20%	0.9
59150		T	T	37.3	37.3	100%	0%	0%	7%	7%	0%	0.0	7%	0.0	7%	0.0
59154		T	T	30.8	30.8	100%	29%	29%	36%	36%	29%	0.0	27%	2.8	27%	2.8
59155		T	T	22.2	22.2	100%	17%	17%	24%	24%	17%	0.0	20%	0.9	20%	0.9
59156		T	T/MP	30	30.0	100%	31%	31%	38%	46%	31%	0.0	29%	2.7	28%	5.4
59157					34.3	0%	32%	32%	32%	32%	32%	0.0	32%	0.0	31%	0.2
59158		T	T	25.1	25.1	100%	17%	17%	24%	24%	17%	0.0	20%	1.0	19%	1.2
59159					26.2	0%	19%	19%	19%	19%	19%	0.0	19%	0.0	17%	0.5
59160					11.9	0%	19%	19%	19%	19%	19%	0.0	19%	0.0	17%	0.2
59161					22.7	0%	18%	18%	18%	18%	18%	0.0	18%	0.0	17%	0.3
59162		T	T/MP	11.3	11.3	100%	15%	15%	22%	30%	15%	0.0	20%	0.2	20%	1.1
59163					46.9	0%	22%	22%	22%	22%	22%	0.0	22%	0.0	21%	0.3
59164		T	T/MP	9.4	10.2	92%	34%	34%	40%	48%	34%	0.0	26%	1.4	25%	2.3
59165		T	T/MP	34.3	34.3	100%	29%	29%	36%	44%	29%	0.0	27%	3.1	27%	5.8
59167		T	T	29.2	29.2	100%	0%	0%	7%	7%	0%	0.0	7%	0.0	7%	0.0
59170		T	T/MP	9.8	9.8	100%	17%	17%	24%	32%	17%	0.0	20%	0.4	20%	1.2
59172					29.1	0%	34%	34%	34%	34%	34%	0.0	34%	0.0	32%	0.6
59173		T	T	22.5	22.5	100%	17%	17%	24%	24%	17%	0.0	20%	0.9	20%	0.9
59174		T	T	29	29.0	100%	0%	0%	7%	7%	0%	0.0	7%	0.0	7%	0.0
59177	MP		MP	2.5	20.5	12%	29%	30%	29%	30%	27%	0.7	29%	0.0	27%	0.7

Unit/Stand Number	Proposed Activity S=shltrwd; T=thinning; MP=machine pile			Treated	Unit	Percent	Existing Detrimental Soil	Estimated Detrimental Soil Conditions (%) After Treatment			Estimated Detrimental Soil Conditions After Restoration (%, Acres of Restoration)					
	Alt 2	Alt 3_4	Alt 5	Acres	Acres	Treated	Conditions (%)	Alt 2	Alt 3_4	Alt 5	Alt 2		Alt 3_4		Alt 5	
59178			S/MP	27.5	27.5	100%	31%	31%	31%	46%	31%	0.0	31%	0.0	29%	4.8
59179		T	T/MP	27.5	27.5	100%	29%	29%	36%	44%	29%	0.0	27%	2.5	27%	4.7
59181	MP		MP	48	48.0	100%	18%	28%	18%	28%	18%	4.8	18%	0.0	18%	4.9
59182					25.3	0%	31%	31%	31%	31%	31%	0.0	31%	0.0	30%	0.3
59183		T	T	11.2	11.2	100%	19%	19%	26%	26%	19%	0.0	20%	0.7	20%	0.7
59184					23.7	0%	24%	24%	24%	24%	24%	0.0	24%	0.0	22%	0.4
59186		T	T/MP	41.6	41.6	100%	31%	31%	38%	46%	31%	0.0	31%	2.9	31%	6.3
59187		T	T	18.6	18.6	100%	17%	17%	24%	24%	17%	0.0	20%	0.8	20%	0.8
59188		T	T	19.9	19.9	100%	19%	19%	26%	26%	19%	0.0	20%	1.2	18%	1.6
59189			T	14.9	19.3	77%	29%	29%	29%	34%	29%	0.0	29%	0.0	26%	1.5
59190					30.3	0%	17%	17%	17%	17%	17%	0.0	17%	0.0	16%	0.2
59191	MP		MP	23.6	23.6	100%	18%	28%	18%	28%	20%	1.9	18%	0.0	18%	2.4
59192					15.7	0%	31%	31%	31%	31%	31%	0.0	31%	0.0	29%	0.3
59193					79.1	0%	11%	11%	11%	11%	11%	0.0	11%	0.0	10%	0.5
59195	T	T	T	15.1	15.1	100%	13%	20%	20%	20%	20%	0.0	20%	0.0	20%	0.0
59198		T		14.9	14.9	100%	21%	21%	28%	21%	21%	0.0	20%	0.1	21%	0.0
59200	MP		MP	2.1	33.2	6%	20%	21%	20%	21%	20%	0.4	20%	0.0	20%	0.4
59201					10.8	0%	31%	31%	31%	31%	31%	0.0	31%	0.0	28%	0.3
59202	MP		MP	57.8	57.8	100%	19%	29%	19%	29%	19%	5.8	19%	0.0	17%	7.1
59203	MP		MP	21.7	21.7	100%	27%	37%	27%	37%	20%	3.7	27%	0.0	20%	3.7
59204	MP		MP	30.5	30.5	100%	23%	33%	23%	33%	23%	3.1	23%	0.0	23%	3.2
59205	MP		MP	0.3	9.7	3%	20%	21%	20%	21%	20%	0.1	20%	0.0	18%	0.3
59209	T	T	T	10.2	10.2	100%	16%	23%	23%	23%	20%	0.3	20%	0.3	19%	0.4

Unit/Stand Number	Proposed Activity S=shltrwd; T=thinning; MP=machine pile			Treated Acres	Unit Acres	Percent Treated	Existing Detrimental Soil Conditions (%)	Estimated Detrimental Soil Conditions (%) After Treatment			Estimated Detrimental Soil Conditions After Restoration (%, Acres of Restoration)					
	Alt 2	Alt 3_4	Alt 5					Alt 2	Alt 3_4	Alt 5	Alt 2		Alt 3_4		Alt 5	
59210					24.1	0%	30%	30%	30%	30%	30%	0.0	28%	0.6	29%	0.3
59213					48.2	0%	19%	19%	19%	19%	19%	0.0	18%	0.3	19%	0.0
59214		T	T	44.1	45.9	96%	19%	19%	26%	26%	19%	0.0	20%	2.7	19%	3.1
59216					25.6	0%	26%	26%	26%	26%	26%	0.0	25%	0.2	26%	0.0
59217	T	T	T	16	16.0	100%	17%	24%	24%	24%	20%	0.6	20%	0.6	20%	1.6
59219	T	T	T	29.7	29.7	100%	17%	24%	24%	24%	20%	1.2	20%	1.2	20%	1.2
59220		T	T	14.5	14.5	100%	25%	25%	32%	32%	25%	0.0	20%	1.8	19%	2.0
59221		T	T	34.7	34.7	100%	23%	23%	30%	30%	23%	0.0	21%	3.2	20%	3.5
59222	MP		MP	9.7	9.8	99%	25%	34%	25%	34%	20%	1.4	25%	0.0	19%	1.5
59224					13.2	0%	17%	17%	17%	17%	17%	0.0	17%	0.0	16%	0.1
59225					43.5	0%	18%	18%	18%	18%	18%	0.0	18%	0.0	17%	0.1
59228					29.8	0%	31%	31%	31%	31%	31%	0.0	31%	0.0	30%	0.3
59229		T	T/MP	17.7	22.9	77%	14%	14%	19%	26%	14%	0.0	19%	0.0	20%	1.4
59230	T	T	T	31.2	31.2	100%	3%	10%	10%	10%	10%	0.0	10%	0.0	9%	0.5
59231		T	T/MP	89	89.0	100%	0%	0%	7%	15%	0%	0.0	7%	0.0	15%	0.4
59232		T	T/MP	33.2	33.2	100%	32%	32%	39%	47%	32%	0.0	30%	3.0	30%	5.6
59234		T	T/MP	2.6	2.6	100%	40%	40%	47%	55%	40%	0.0	20%	0.7	20%	0.9
59238					16.2	0%	35%	35%	35%	35%	35%	0.0	35%	0.0	34%	0.2

Cumulative Effects

Cumulative effects on the soil resource include all past, present, and reasonably foreseeable actions that cause soil disturbance within the same activity areas on National Forest System lands. Forest Plan standards and guidelines for soil productivity are not intended for private lands.

Alternative 1

Past soil disturbances from natural events and management activities were described in the Chapter 3.

Detrimental Soil Disturbance

The majority of past soil disturbances are associated with existing roads and ground-based logging facilities that were used for timber management activities between 1968 and 1996. There is little evidence of severely burned soil from past wildfire events. The extent of localized disturbances from recreation use is minor in comparison to those created by timber management activities. Detrimental soil conditions exist on and adjacent to heavy-use areas such as primary skid trails and log landing, where topsoil layers were displaced and/or several equipment passes caused deep compaction. As displayed in Table 4-30, it is estimated that approximately 60 percent of the activity areas proposed with this project have detrimental soil conditions that exceed allowable limits for maintaining soil productivity. Almost all of these past disturbances occurred prior to the establishment of the Forest Plan in 1990. Where logs were skidded with only 1 or 2 equipment passes between main skid trails or away from landings, soil compaction was shallow and changes in bulk density levels have likely recovered to near natural levels in the short-term (less than 5 years). Under Alternative 1, there would be no increase in detrimental soil disturbance from ground-based logging activities.

Coarse Woody Debris

Adequate amounts of coarse woody debris currently exist within the majority of activity areas to protect the soil surface and provide a long-term source of nutrients. It is expected that previously managed areas have been improving towards recommended conditions as additional woody materials have accumulated through natural mortality, windfall, and recruitment of fallen snags over time. Under Alternative 1 (No Action), the amount of coarse woody debris would gradually increase or remain the same.

Project Design and Mitigation

Under Alternative 1 (No Action), there would be no cumulative increase in detrimental soil conditions from project activities. Therefore, implementation of project design features and mitigation of project-related impacts would not be necessary.

Alternatives 2, 3, 4, and 5

The combined effects of current disturbances and the proposed actions are addressed in the previously in this section. Estimates for both existing and predicted amounts of detrimental soil conditions for each of the proposed activity areas are displayed in Table 4-30.

Detrimental Soil Disturbance

Under all action alternatives, equipment operations would cause some new soil disturbances in portions of previously managed areas where ground-based logging and mechanical slash piling are proposed for this entry. Estimates of existing and predicted amounts of detrimental soil conditions (Table 4-30) indicate that Alternative 5 would cause the greatest overall extent of cumulative soil impacts, Alternatives 3 and 4 would cause slightly less disturbance, and Alternative 2 would cause the least amount of cumulative impacts due to less intensive management. The successful application of Best Management Practices and effective mitigation measures would limit the extent of new soil disturbance from equipment operations and lower the percentages in Table 4-30. Decommissioning treatments would be applied to restore and stabilize detrimentally disturbed soils committed to temporary roads and logging facilities. These conservation practices would reduce the amount of cumulative soil impacts within activity areas and help move conditions toward a net improvement in soil quality.

Soil moisture guidelines would be included in prescribed burn plans to minimize the risk of intense fire and adverse impacts to soil properties. It is not anticipated that prescribed burning would cause any long-term increases in surface erosion because burning would occur over moist soils, and ground cover vegetation is expected to recover rapidly. Broadcast burns of low-to-moderate intensity may result in beneficial effects to soil productivity through increased nutrient availability in burned areas. The proposed actions would further reduce fuel densities and the risk for intense wild land fires that could cause adverse effects to soil and water resources.

Coarse Woody Debris

Although fuel reduction treatments would potentially reduce coarse woody debris by burning logging slash and natural fuels, burning during moist conditions (Chapter 2, Mitigation Measure) would help ensure adequate retention of coarse woody debris on treated sites. Low-intensity fire does not easily consume material much larger than 3 inches in diameter, and charring does not substantially interfere with the decomposition or function of coarse woody debris (Graham et al., 1994). Under all action alternatives, the probable amount of coarse woody debris is expected to meet recommended guidelines for maintaining soil productivity within activity areas.

Project Design and Mitigation

All action alternatives include provisions for mitigation of ground disturbances where activities are expected to cause cumulative increases in detrimental soil conditions that exceed Regional and Forest Plan standards and guidelines. Chapter 2 contains management requirements, mitigation measures, BMPs, and operational guidelines for avoiding, reducing, and mitigating detrimental soil disturbances from project activities. BMPs are commonly used to minimize the effects of road systems, fuels and timber management activities on soil and water resources. Each BMP or mitigation measure includes a description, the objective and an effectiveness rating.

The BMPs are tiered to the Soil and Water Conservation Practices Handbook (FSH 2509.22), which contains conservation practices that have proven effective in protecting and maintaining soil and water resource values. The Oregon Department of Forestry evaluated more than 3,000 individual practices and determined a 98 percent compliance rate for BMP implementation, with 5 percent of these practices exceeding forest practice rules (National Council for Air and Stream Improvement, 1999).

Foreseeable Actions

Future management activities are assumed to occur as planned in the schedule of projects over an approximate 3 year period. No outyear timber sales or other ground-disturbing management activities are currently scheduled within the Metolius Basin project area boundaries. The only foreseeable future activities include continued recreation use, standard road maintenance, and prescribed maintenance burning to further reduce fuel densities and the risk for intense wild land fires.

The effects of recreation use would be similar to those described in Chapter 3. The Forest Service conducts annual maintenance of developed recreation sites to prevent serious erosion problems. There are no major soil-related concerns associated with the combined effects of these future activities.

Road maintenance activities would reduce accelerated erosion rates where improvements are necessary to correct road drainage problems. There are no major soil-related concerns associated with the combined effects of these future activities. A variety of BMP practices are available to control erosion and limit sediment delivery to streams. Although surface erosion rates on roads would still continue to exceed the natural rates of undisturbed soils, proper road maintenance can mitigate potentially adverse effects to soil and water resources.

The effects of prescribed maintenance burning would be similar to those described in the Environmental Consequences section. Prescribed burn plans would comply with all applicable Forest Plan standards and guidelines and BMPs prior to initiation of prescribed fire treatments (Chapter 2, Mitigation Measures). Soil moisture guidelines would be included in plans to minimize the risk of intense heating of the soil surface. Fuel reductions achieved through planned ignitions usually burn with low-to-moderate intensities that do not cause detrimental changes in soil properties. Under all action alternatives, the extent of severely burned soils would be negligible because burning would occur over moist soils that would help ensure adequate retention of CWD on treated sites. There are no major soil-related concerns associated with the combined effects of these future activities.

The overall effects of the action alternatives combined with all past, present, and reasonably foreseeable management would be within allowable limits set by Forest Plan standards and guidelines for maintaining soil productivity.

Key Issue #5: Road Access

Important Interactions

Road access is a key issue in this project because access to National Forest lands is important to the public. However, reducing road miles in the Metolius Watershed, a Key Watershed under the Northwest Forest Plan, can help reduce resource impacts and mitigate projected impacts from proposed vegetation treatments, particularly sedimentation in the river system, and can help move toward guideline road densities from the Land and Resource Management Plan and Metolius Watershed Assessment.

Road densities in the project area are higher than Land and Resource Management Plan guidelines (see Table 3-20, Chapter 3). It is typically assumed that high road densities in watersheds can be a major source of sediment into streams, decreasing water quality, and subsequently, fish habitat. However, road density is only a measure relating to miles of roads in an area. Densities may not indicate much more about potential resource impacts. Better indicators of potential impacts may be road type, surface, condition, and location.

Roads and road use can also contribute to fragmentation of wildlife habitat and facilitate vehicle access to some potentially sensitive resource areas, such as along rivers. Vehicle use can result in soil compaction and displacement. Vehicles on roads not regularly maintained can result in surface erosion and sedimentation. A reduction of road miles can mitigate these impacts.

Public roads also strongly influence the type, amount and location of recreation use. A reduction in road miles would reduce the acres of the project area that are accessible to the public by vehicles. Some visitors to National Forest lands prefer to have the maximum amount of roaded access maintained for public use. This is particularly relevant to visitors who may not be able to access these areas by non-motorized means due to mobility impairments. Other residents and visitors would like the road density reduced so that the sights and sounds of vehicle use are reduced, and the opportunities for unroaded recreation experiences are increased.

A project objective is to analyze roads in the project areas and propose changes as needed to mitigate potential watershed and habitat effects from proposed vegetation and fuel treatments. A secondary benefit is to create more economical and environmentally sensitive road network, and move closer to recommended Land and Resource Management Plan guidelines.

Effects of all Alternatives

To mitigate actions proposed under the action Alternatives, reductions in road miles are proposed. Alternative 2 proposes reducing about 20 miles of roads in First and Suttle subwatershed. This meets the objectives of this Alternative to minimize watershed effects in these 2 watersheds that have been showing signs cumulative impacts. Alternatives 3 and 4 propose reducing about 50 miles of roads in First and Suttle subwatershed, and in deer winter range. Alternative 5 proposes to reduce about 60 miles of roads in First and Suttle subwatershed, deer winter range, and other sensitive resource sites in the project area. These actions are expected to have high effectiveness on reducing a major source of sediment

The effects displayed here only refer to the measures in the changes of road miles by Alternative (including all roads, and just open roads), in both the entire Project Area and within the Metolius Heritage Area. The guideline road densities in the Land and Resource Management Plan are 1.5 miles per square mile in the Metolius Heritage area and 2.5 miles per square mile elsewhere on the Deschutes National Forest. Alternative 5 would reduce road miles the most, followed by Alternatives 3 and 4, the lastly Alternative 2. As such Alternative 5 moves toward the Land and Resource Management Plan guidelines the most (Table 4-31). Temporary roads are also displayed in Table 4-31, but these would not result in a net increase in area road miles because they will be closed after project implementation is complete.

Table 4-31. Changes in Road Miles and Density[31]

Road Characteristic	Alternative 2	Alternatives 3 and 4	Alternative 5
Entire Project Area			
Reduction in <u>all</u> (open and closed) Road Miles in Project Area	20 total miles reduced	50 total miles reduced	60 total miles reduced
Road Miles inactivated	6 miles	13 miles	18 miles
Road Miles decommissioned	14 miles	37 miles	42 miles
Reduction in <u>open</u> Road Miles in Project Area	6 miles reduced	13 miles reduced	18 miles reduced
Road Density of all roads in Project Area	4.9 miles/sq mile	3.8 miles/ sq. mile	3.4 miles/ sq. mile
Road Density of open roads in Project Area	3.4miles/sq mile	3.1 miles/sq mile	2.9 miles/sq mile
Metolius Heritage Area			
Reduction in <u>all</u> (open and closed) Road Miles in the Metolius Heritage Area	17 miles reduced	40 miles reduced	42 miles reduced
Reduction in <u>open</u> Road Miles in the Metolius Heritage Area	4.4 miles reduced	10 miles reduced	10.7 miles reduced

[31] All road mile and density numbers are approximate

Road Density of all roads in the Metolius Heritage Area	4.6 miles/sq. mile	3.1 miles/ sq. mile	3.0 miles/sq mile
Road Density of open roads in the Metolius Heritage Area	2.9 miles/sq. mile	2.5 miles/sq. mile	2.4 miles/sq. mile
Temporary Roads Developed (maximum that may be needed. Will be decommissioned after project implementation complete)	0.25 miles	1.65 miles	1.8 miles

151.3 miles of all (open and closed) roads, and 96.1 miles of open roads in the Project Area. Total Project area = 26.6 sq. miles
87.1 miles of all (open and closed) roads, and 47.8 miles of open roads in the Metolius Heritage area. Total area in Metolius Heritage = 15.2 sq miles

Preliminary road maps were reviewed by local residents, and several errors and omissions were identified concerning road status, use or location. The Friends of Metolius organization collected additional data and used GPS to update the road information. This information was added to the analysis, including approximately 2.25 additional miles of open roads, 1.3 additional miles of closed roads that had been breached.

The effects of changes in the road access and densities (including the change in type and surface of road miles in locations of road miles) relating to effects on resources are discussed under the other resources in this Chapter. Proposed changes in road status, and proposed road improvements can be found in Chapter 2, under the description of Alternatives, and in Table 2-5 at the end of Chapter 2. Proposed road decommissioning and inactivation was evaluated using the guidelines in the Road Analysis (USDA, 1999) handbook and meet the requirements of the National Forest Transportation Policy (USDA 2002).

A comparison of the estimated costs of road inactivation and decommissioning by Alternative is provided under the Economic analysis, this Chapter.

Appendix E is a summary of the road analysis process.

Economics

Important Interactions

Activities associated with the Proposed Action or its alternatives may generate various economic benefits and costs, depending on design. The economic values provided under these alternatives may be less than associated costs. Agency costs associated with planning and administration are not included, but are expected to be similar under the action Alternatives.

Management activities, which incur costs and generate impacts, can also change the risk and intensity of wildfires and their associated costs and impacts. Cost and benefits associated with reducing the risk of moderate to high severity wildfire were not assigned a dollar value though there would likely be changes in resource values such as increases or decreases in wildlife habitat, recreation use and other ecosystem services, and costs associated with wildfire suppression. Non-market values are also briefly discussed.

Estimated costs for road inactivation and decommissioning by Alternative are also displayed.

Market Values. Factors that can affect economic value are the amount of saw timber versus pulpwood, the volume available for sale, and the costs of required brush disposal and road reconstruction. The market value for pulp and chip is considerably lower than for saw logs, and could deter potential purchasers. It is estimated, depending on the Alternative, that approximately 25% to 50% of the material proposed for removal from the project area would not be considered suitable for milling into saw logs, but only suitable for pulp and chips.

This project does not have the same objectives as a traditional timber sale, which primarily would be to offer wood products in the most cost efficient manner. The objectives are forest health restoration, or "forest stewardship." Cost efficiency is desirable, but should not drive the project. Much of the work done on National Forests, other than traditional timber sales, are funded through a variety of means, including appropriated funds, partnerships with other agencies or private entities, and service or stewardship contracts. Those options would be considered as ways to fund the restoration work under this project, as well as through viable timber sales

There are opportunities to use timber sales to remove material when receipts from sale of the material cover the costs for conducting the entire planning and operation. However, since up to half of the wood material proposed for removal to meet restoration objectives has very low market value (pulp), a timber sale may not be the most cost efficient way for removing that material. Alternative funding methods are recommended (see Appendix B for a discussion on optional methods that may be available to do vegetation management and restoration work under stewardship authorities).

Values of possible wood products, assumptions were based on estimated market value in June 2002 for various sizes and various species of trees. At that time, the market for ponderosa pine, the primary species that would be removed from the project area, was depressed. If the market improves the values would increase, and conversely, if the markets go down, the values would be less. Another assumption was that the wood products would be hauled to Springfield, OR.

Given the depressed market conditions for small ponderosa pine sawlogs, even thinning higher volumes per acre is predicted to be essentially a breakeven operation (net costs equal net return) or slightly deficit, depending on the amount of white fir and Douglas-fir harvested. An increase in market values of only $20 per thousand board feet (<10 percent) would make these treatments more economically viable.

The majority of acres of proposed for thinning (about 3590 acres) that would have lower volumes (due to lower diameter limit on the trees that could be removed) were evaluated to be deficit at the time of the analysis. A substantial market improvement would be necessary to make these treatments economically viable. However, per acre costs of thinning these stands appeared to be comparable or even less than the cost of treating them with prescribed underburning in Alternative 2.

The following assumptions were used in appraising the value of products under the different alternatives:

- The average selling value for logs ≤16" diameter delivered to the mill for Alternative 3 would be $275/mbf. This reflects a 10 percent decrease in value due to the 16 in. diameter limit on harvested trees. Ponderosa pine would be the primary species harvested.
- The average selling value for logs ≤21"diameter delivered to the sawmill for Alternative 4 would be $300/mbf. Ponderosa pine would be the primary species harvested.
- The average selling value for logs delivered for Alternative 5, shelterwoods and shelterwood/thinning, would be $315/mbf. Ponderosa pine would still be the primary species harvested, but there would be more white fir, Douglas-fir, and larch, which have higher selling values than pine.
- Harvest volumes for Alternative 3 were reduced by 25 % to reflect the 16 in. diameter limit. This reduction was based on simulated thinning from the FVS model using 21 in. and 16 in. diameter limits.
- Total logging costs were based on a similar recent offering (Springtail Timber Sale).
- Total logging costs under Alternative 3 would be $15/mbf higher due to the 16 in. dbh limit.
- Hauling costs were based on a haul to Springfield, Oregon.
- Chip prices were assumed to be $25/ton in Thin to 12 in. treatments
- Chip values were not calculated for thinning to 16/21 in. diameter. Inclusion of the chip values in these treatments would improve the bottom line by $25/ton.

<u>Non-Market Values</u>. The preceding economic analysis was presented from the view of resource utilization, where wood-fiber is a market commodity. The economic principles are fairly well understood and are an important consideration in overall project design and resulting consequences.

Another economic aspect of resource management consideration is the values of "ecosystem services". Direct relationships and clear principles for accounting for such things are only beginning to be developed, including how to quantify the value of the forest in its current condition, or the value of standing timber as a form of "natural capital", the biophysical structure that provides ecosystem services (Hawken et al. 1999). Ecosystem services can include purification of air and water, generation and preservation of soils and renewal of their fertility, protection of stream channels and banks from erosion during high water, and provision of aesthetic beauty and intellectual stimulation that lift the human spirit.

While some ecosystem services may be on a much larger scale than would be measurably affected by this project (e.g. partial stabilization of climate) some of the proposed actions, on a local-scale, can affect certain ecosystem services, and are discussed under the other resources in this Chapter.

Wildfire Costs. The purpose of the action alternatives is to reduce risks from wildfire. It is important to understand there would be costs associated with impacts from a potential wildfire (to people, property and resources) and related wildfire suppression expenditures. Costs to ecosystem services are described qualitatively under the other sections on effects to resources in this Chapter. The average costs of wildfire suppression were estimated by reviewing the average per acre costs of suppression activities in Central Oregon over the last few years. There is a considerable range to suppression costs, and expenditures are dependent on a variety of factors. Assumptions were made that the more fuel that is removed from the landscape, particularly relating to crown bulk densities, the less severe a wildfire would be and the lower the suppression costs. However, there are many factors that affect suppression costs that cannot be determined at this time, including conditions under which a wildfire may burn (wind speed and direction, fuel moistures, terrain, immediate risks to people, etc…). The average suppression cost should only be used for comparison purposes, and may not reflect actual costs of suppressing a future wildfire in the project area.

As can be seen in Table 4-32, the costs for suppressing small wildfires can be significantly greater than the costs for suppressing large wildfires, but clearly the total costs would be less for smaller fires than for large ones. It is assumed that firefighters would be better able to control wildfires under the Alternatives that reduce surface and ladder fuels and crown bulk densities the most, thus keeping the overall size of wildfires smaller and resulting in a lower total costs for wildfire suppression.

Table 4-32. Average Costs per Acre for Wildfire Suppression from 1987-1997.

Size of Wildfire	Deschutes National Forest Average costs	Sisters Ranger District Average Costs
0.0-0.25 acres	$6,575/acre	$3,290/acre
0.26-9.9 acres	$4,101/acre	$3,305/acre
10 – 99 acres	$3,065/acre	$2,808/acre

Size of Wildfire	Deschutes National Forest Average costs	Sisters Ranger District Average Costs
100-299 acres	$1,954/acre	$1,886/acre
300-999 acres	$2,133/acre	$2,133/acre
1,000-4,999 acres	$825/acre	$825/acre
5,000 + acres	$286/acre	$286/acre

The estimated costs per acre for the suppression of the 2 most recent (2002) wildfires on the Sisters Ranger District were about double the average cost over the last decade for their size class. Suppression of the Eyerly Fire (23,573 acres) was estimated at about $454/acre, and suppression of the Cache Mtn. Fire (4,200 acres) was estimated at about $1,667/acre. This may indicate a trend of rising costs for local wildfires.

Road Costs. The costs of inactivating or decommissioning a road could vary, depending on the condition of the road and the terrain. However, average costs were estimated based on costs for similar work on the Deschutes National Forest over the last 5 years.

Table 4-33. Predicted cost of road decommissioning and inactivation.

Type and average Cost of Road Work	Alternative 2	Alternatives 3 and 4	Alternative 5
Decommissioning ($2,760/mile)	$44, 160 (16 miles)	$102,120 (37 miles)	$113,160 (41 miles)
Inactivation ($1,110/mile)	$5,550 (5 miles)	$12,210 (11 miles)	$18,870 (17 miles)
Total Cost of Road Work	**$49,710**	**$114,330**	**$132,030**

Employment. The primary effect on local communities would be in terms of employment provided by preparation, implementation and administration of forest health and fuel reduction activities by alternative. The alternatives provide a variety of activities that would require widely varying equipment and skills. The level of benefit to local communities would depend on the capacity of existing contractors residing in the area in terms of skills and equipment, the labor force available to these contractors, the amount of existing work they have under contract, their desire to acquire larger contracts, new contractors seeking opportunities, and other contracting requirements such as programs for small businesses. The level would also depend on the amount of funding received for activities over the next 5+ years.

It is unknown how many and what type of jobs could be created by stewardship contracting opportunities in Central Oregon, or the extent to which they could support or enhance the social well-being and economies of rural communities. However, forest health and fuel reduction employment could help diversify the local

economy some, and help increase the community capacity or resiliency (Committee of Scientists 1999).

Another economic benefit from forest health and fuel reduction activities in the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project area is a supply of wood products to mills in Eastern and Central Oregon and the Willamette Valley. Secondary benefits to employment in the wood products industry could result over the 5+ years during which the project is implemented.

Effects of Alternative 1

The main economic ramification of the No Action alternative is that, in the long run, funds that would be spent in the Metolius Basin Planning Area would be for emergency fire suppression, and not for treatments that would reduce the potential for large-scale fires. Non-market values, or ecosystem services, would not be directly affected under this Alternative, however, there would be an increased risk of impacts to many of the local services due to the current extensive areas at risk of high severity wildfire, insects and disease. There would be no potential net savings in wildfire-related costs and benefits. See descriptions under Alternative 1 (No Action) under the other resources addressed in this Chapter for an understanding of non-market values as they currently exist.

Effects Common To The Action Alternatives

Cost of Vegetation and Fuel Management. Non-market values of ecosystem services would be enhanced under the action Alternatives, through short-term impacts would be expected on many of the services (e.g. visual impacts during the project implementation, and potential short-term increases in sedimentation). See discussions under the other resources in this Chapter for an understanding of effects on relevant local ecosystem services.

The action alternatives are compared in terms of total costs and total product values. Costs of the vegetation and fuel treatments were estimated based on recent treatments in projects on the Sisters Ranger District, including the Highway 20 and Black Butte Ranch projects.

All of the action alternatives have net values that are "in the red" (costs exceed the value of products), due to the large number of acres with small tree thinning (<12 inch diameter), prescribed burning, mowing, defensible space, plantation thinning, and other treatments with little or no product value. Table 4-22 summarizes the volume and value of products produced, and the net values of each alternative (total costs minus total product values). Alternative 3 would have the highest costs and lowest net value (highest deficit), followed by Alternatives 2, 4, and then 5.

Given the current market conditions for small ponderosa pine sawlogs, thinning with higher volumes per acre over 2619 acres will break even or be slightly deficit depending on the amount of white fir and Douglas-fir harvested (Thinning 1; Table 4-34). An increase in market values of only $20/mbf (<10 percent) would make these treatments economically viable.

Thinning 2, 3, and 4 (Table 4-34) represent 3590 acres where a substantial market improvement would be necessary to make these treatments economically viable. However, per-acre costs of thinning these areas appear to be comparable or even less than treating them with prescribed underburning as discussed under Alternative 2.

Table 4-34. Product Volumes and Values for Alternatives 3, 4, and 5.

Treatments that produce Sawlogs	Alt. 3 ac	Alt. 3 total vol.(mbf)	Alt. 4 ac	Alt. 4 total vol.(mbf)	Alt. 5 ac	Alt. 5 total vol.(mbf)
Thinning 1 (≥4.0mbf/ac)	2619	16107	2619	21476	2619	17482
Thinning 2 (2.5-3.9 mbf/ac)	1412	3495	1412	4660	1412	3778
Thinning 3 (1.0-2.4 mbf/ac)	1151	1295	1151	1727	1151	1641
Thinning 4 (<1.0 mbf/ac)	1027	385	1027	514	1027	514
Larch restoration	0	0.0	0	0	811	6488
Shelterwood	0	0.0	0	0	172	3440
Shelterwood/Thinning	0	0.0	0	0	124	1860
Small sawlogs ≤12”	1121	420	1137	569	1137	569
Total Volume (mbf)		**21,702**		**28,946**		**35,772**
Total Log Selling Value		**$5,968,029.38**		**$8,683,170.00**		**$10,936,044.00**
Treatments that produce chip/pulp	**Alt. 3 ac**	**Alt. 3 total tons**	**Alt. 4 ac**	**Alt. 4 total tons**	**Alt. 5 ac**	**Alt. 5 total tons**
Thin ≤12” - Chip material	1121	11,210	1137	11,370	1137	11,370
Total Tons		**11,210**		**11,370**		**11,370**
Total Chip Selling Value		**$280,250.00**		**$284,250.00**		**$284,250.00**
TOTAL PRODUCT VALUE		**$6,248,279.38**		**$8,967,420.00**		**$11,220,294.00**

EFFECTS OF ALTERNATIVE 2

It is assumed that the costs of wildfire suppression in stand conditions created under Alternative 2 would be considerably less than under the No Action Alternative, but more than under Alternatives 3-5, because it would not reduce crown bulk densities much (an important factor in crown fires).

In terms of costs for management, Alternative 2 would harvest trees only up to the 12 “ diameter limit, so under current markets and demand for wood products, there would be limited product value. However, the total cost of vegetation treatment is less than Alternatives 3, 4 or 5 because underburning, a lower cost treatment, would be used on many of the acres which are proposed for thinning under the other Alternatives. Still, this alternative has the second highest net cost or highest deficit of $4,242,705.

It is assumed that the risk of moderate to high severity wildfire is greater under Alternative 2 than the other action Alternatives, and there would be a greater cost associated with wildfire suppression.

The fewest miles of road would be decommissioned and inactivated under Alternative 2, so would have the lowest cost this work (Table 4-33).

EFFECTS OF ALTERNATIVE 3

It is assumed that the costs of wildfire suppression in stand conditions created under Alternative 3 would be less than under the No Action Alternative and Alternative 2, but more than under Alternatives 4 and 5, because it would not reduce crown bulk densities as effectively.

The main economic consideration in Alternative 3 is the 16 " diameter limit on trees that could be removed. It is predicted that this limit would in turn reduce thinning volumes by 25 percent from Alternative 4 and 5, increase the number of deficit treatment acres (costs exceed product values) by 20 percent, and would result in logging costs that would exceed the value of the wood products by approximately $410,000.

Alternative 3 would have the highest net cost (or highest deficit) at $5,098,425, due to the increases in logging costs and reductions in product volume.

It is assumed that the risk of moderate severity wildfire under Alternative 3 is greater than under Alternatives 4 and 5, but that Alternative 3 would reduce the risk of both moderate and high severity wildfire more than under Alternative 2. Therefore, wildfire suppression costs may be higher under Alternative 3 than under Alternatives 4 and 5, but lower than under Alternative 2.

Alternative 3 and 4 would reduce more road miles and cost more for road work than more than Alternative 2 but less than Alternative 5 (Table 4-33).

EFFECTS OF ALTERNATIVE 4

It is assumed that the costs of wildfire suppression in stand conditions created under Alternative 4 would be less than under the Alternatives 1, 2 and 3 but slightly more than under Alternatives 5, because it would not reduce crown bulk densities as effectively.

Alternative 4 has the second lowest net costs (or is the 2nd least deficit) of $4,173,014.57. Product values exceed logging costs by approximately $516,000. If the Forest Service is able to retain these receipts, this $516,000 could be used to fund vegetation treatments that have little or no market value such as thinning trees under 12 " diameter, underburning, or mowing.

It is assumed that the risk of moderate severity wildfire under Alternative 4 is greater than under Alternative 5, but less than under Alternatives 3 and 2. Therefore, wildfire suppression costs may be higher under Alternative 4 than under Alternative 5, but lower than under Alternatives 2 and 3.

Alternative 3 and 4 would reduce more road miles and cost more for road work than more than Alternative 2 but less than Alternative 5 (Table 4-33).

EFFECTS OF ALTERNATIVE 5

It is assumed that the costs of wildfire suppression in stand conditions created under Alternative 5 would be least of all the Alternatives because it would be the most effective in reducing crown bulk densities, the risk of moderate and high severity wildfire, and because the greatest number of acres would treated under Alternative 5..

Alternative 5 has the lowest net costs, estimated at $3,571,363. Product values exceed logging costs by approximately $1,174,000. If the Forest Service is able to retain these receipts, this $1,174,000 could be used to fund vegetation treatments that have little or no market value such as thinning trees under 12 “ diameter, underburning, or mowing.

It is assumed that the risk of moderate and high severity wildfire under Alternative 5 is least of all the Alternatives, and therefore, wildfire suppression costs may be the least.

The most miles of road would be decommissioned and inactivated under Alternative 5, so would have the highest cost this work (Table 4-35).

Table 4-35. Summary of Costs and Values (as of June 2002).

Activity	Alternative 2	Alternative 3	Alternative 4	Alternative 5
Estimated Volume - saw logs - pulp/chip	 11,210 tons	 21,702 mbf 11,210 tons	 28,944 mbf 11,370 tons	 35,772 mbf 11,370 tons
Cost of harvesting trees greater than 12” diameter, including transportation to the mill	$0	$6,658,000	$8,452,000	$10,046,500
Cost of thinning small trees, prescribed burning and mowing	$2,901,000	$1,697,000	$1,696,500	$1,711,000
Cost of cleaning up fuels from harvest and other vegetation treatments	$1,721,000	$2,992,000	$2,992,000	$3,034,000
Total Costs	**$4,622,000**	**$11,347,000**	**$13,140,500**	**$14,791,500**
Total Product Values	**$395,800**	**$6,248,300**	**$8,967,400**	**$11,220,300**
Net Value	**- ($4,224,2000)**	**- ($5,098700)**	**- ($4,173,100)**	**- ($3,571,200)**

Details on some of the costs for vegetation and fuel treatments are displayed in Tables 4-36, and 4-37.

Table 4-36. Details: Costs of Vegetation Treatments by Alternative.

Alternative Rx	cost/ac	Alt. 2-ac	Alt. 2-total cost	Alt. 3-ac	Alt. 3-total cost	Alt. 4-ac	Alt. 4-total cost	Alt. 5-ac	Alt. 5-total cost
Aspen Rest.	500	78	$38,990	78	$38,990	78	$38,990	78	$38,990
Thin in Def. Space (outside of landscape treatments)	175	629	$110,0282	534	$93,363	534	$93,363	506	$88,634
Dwarf Mistletoe Control	350	51	$17,729	51	$17,729	51	$17,729	51	$17,729
Meadow Enhancement	100	35	$3,531	35	$3,531	35	$3,531	35	$3,5315
Thin Plantations	50	1276	$63,782	1276	$63,782	1276	$63,782	1276	$63,782
Thin under 8” outside plantations	175	1809	$316,580	1691	$295,862	1691	$295,862	1800	$315,078
Thin under 12” outside plantations – some marketable product	835	1121	$936,022	1137	$949,203	1137	$949,203	1137	$949,203
Thin in Dwarf Mistletoe Stands	400	79	$31,597	79	$31,597	79	$31,597	79	$31,597
Underburn	180	1858	$334,440	175	$31,500	175	$31,500	175	$31,500
Mow/Underburn	205	5199	$1,065,795	834	$170,970	834	$170,970	834	$170,970
Total		**12134**	**$2,918,493**	**5888**	**$1,696,527**	**5888**	**$1,696,527**	**5971**	**$1,711,014**

Table 4-37. Details: Costs of Fuels Treatments by Alternative.

Post Treat Fuels Activity	cost/ac	Alt. 2 ac	Alt. 2 total cost	Alt. 3 ac	Alt. 3 total cost	Alt. 4 ac	Alt. 4 total cost	Alt. 5 ac	Alt. 5 total cost
Hand Pile	520	2212	$1,150,240	2474	$1,286,480	2474	$1,286,480	2474	1,286,480
Machine Pile	155	655	$101,525	2266	$351,230	2266	$351,230	2973	460,815
Machine Pile on Skid Trails	155	604	$93,620	3589	$556,295	3589	$556,295	3145	487,475
Underburn	180	633	$113,940	868	$156,240	868	$156,240	875	157,500
Mow/Underburn	205	973	$199,465	2440	$500,200	2440	$500,200	2437	499,585
Mow	25	2451	$61,275	5666	$141,650	5666	$141,650	5692	142,300
Total		**7528**	**$1,720,065**	**17303**	**$2,992,095**	**17303**	**$2,992,095**	**17596**	**3,034,155**

Social Resources

Important Interactions

The relevant social issues are how people feel about the proposed management actions and about the area if it were to be left alone. Interpretations are based on public input into this analysis process, and perceptions reported in similar analyses. Responses from scoping indicate that the most disagreement among the public was on the size of trees that *should* be removed to meet project objectives. This issue is addressed under the first section of this Chapter, Vegetation Management in Late-Successional Reserves, under the subsection on “Tree Size”. Other relevant social issues are addressed under Fire/Fuels/Air Quality (in regards to risk of impacts from wildfire and smoke), Road Access and Recreation (regarding public access to the National Forest and possible effects on recreation activities), Economics (regarding market and non-market values), and Scenic Resources (regarding possible effects on scenery).

Passive Use Values

The Project Area is in a Late Successional Reserve and provides a myriad of ecosystem values include passive use. All of the alternatives can affect the values associated with the Project Area and the surrounding landscapes. These values differ among individuals, groups, and landscape conditions, and they can be associated with threatened species, unique ecosystems, biological diversity, and the ability of nature to function independent of human influence. Individuals who prefer maintaining current ecosystem values such as clean water, beautiful scenery, and recreation opportunities may prefer any of the action alternatives that reduce the potential affects of high intensity wildfire. Those individuals who reject timber harvesting as a fuels management activity would exclude Alternatives 3, 4 and 5 as feasible options. Other individuals may prefer the No-Action alternative in order to have the ecosystem operated unfettered by human influences, accepting the potential impacts from a high severity wildfire.

In general, people who value more passive approaches to forest management would likely prefer No Action, or the least intensive and extensive acres of thinning and burning (Alternatives 2) compared to people who prefer active management to achieve restoration objectives (Alternatives 3-5).

Scenic Resources

IMPORTANT INTERACTIONS

Scenic effects are analyzed based on how each of the alternatives changes the existing scenic character and integrity. Scenic character refers to the naturally established landscape patterns that make each landscape identifiable or unique. Scenic integrity is the state of naturalness, or conversely, the state of disturbance created by human activities or alteration. Activities analyzed that can affect scenic resources include timber harvest and associated activities (temporary roads, landings, post-harvest cleanup), larch and aspen restoration and meadow enhancement (visual diversity), burning (both prescribed and wildfire), insect and disease epidemics, mowing brush, and road closures.

Both short-term (0-5 years) and long-term effects (5 years and beyond) were analyzed on scenic resources from the proposed alternatives, specifically on landscape character, scenic quality, and scenic integrity level. It is predicted that some impacts from proposed activities would be visible for more than one year, and would therefore exceed Land and Resource Management Plan standards under the visual quality objective of retention. Under the action alternatives, a site specific, short-term Land and Resource Management Plan amendment would permit these activities. See the end of this Chapter for a description and analysis of the proposed amendment to visual quality standards and guidelines. See the end of this Chapter for a discussion of the proposed Forest Plan Amendment.

Scenic effects would be the most visible within the immediate foreground (0-300 feet), and the distant foreground (300 feet to 1/2 mile), particularly along roadways, and trails.

Scenic quality is an Outstandingly Remarkable Value under the Metolius Wild and Scenic River plan (1996). The actions proposed under this project within the river corridor (primarily thinning trees 12" diameter or less and underburning) are expected to have a beneficial affect on the scenic quality. See further discussion on the Wild and Scenic River effects at the end of the Watershed analysis in this Chapter.

DIRECT AND INDIRECT EFFECTS

Vegetation Management

Timber harvest and associated activities can affect the scenic resource by altering the naturally established form, line, color and texture in a given area. Scenic impacts are affected by the acres treated, and the number of temporary roads and landings, silvicultural prescriptions, and post-harvest fuel treatments.

Removal of trees opens up views, both as seen from the foreground and from a distance. The degree of impact depends on the degree of change from surrounding forest stands. In other words, if surrounding stands are very dense, then extensive tree removal will be more noticeable. However, if harvest removes smaller trees from high density stands, or removes dead trees from stands with high mortality, the visual impact may be perceived as positive, particularly after slash is cleaned up and the remnant stand visually improves in health and vigor (beyond about two years). There would be short-term impacts during and immediately following harvest activities, such as exposed soils and disturbed ground vegetation from skid trails and heavy equipment, and visibility of down or decked logs and piled branches.

Tree removal that opens stands may be visible from distant view points, usually as a lighter green color and finer texture than surrounding stands, and as more visible white patches during the winter when snow is on the ground. Shelterwood harvest and larch restoration treatments may also have a visible line between the harvest area and surrounding stands, visible from viewpoints.

More intensive silvicultural prescriptions (those that remove the most trees per acre), would have different scenic impacts. Shelterwood, which would remove the most trees per acre of all the prescriptions, would likely be the most visible. Thinning trees greater than 12” diameter would be less visible than shelterwood, but more than thinning smaller trees.

Aspen and larch can add seasonal diversity and value to forest scenery. Currently, the aspen and larch stands in the project area are declining. Restoration of aspen and larch stands can enhance scenic quality of the vistas in which they occur.

Though mowing opens up the understory of stands, it is not usually noticeable from distant views, and would not be very visible in foreground views (personal observation).

Roads can change the lines and color within view sheds. Road decommissioning can reduce the visible impacts and fragmentation of the view of forest stands after vegetation begins to grow into the old roadbed (5 to 10 years). Development of temporary roads and landings for timber harvest activities can increase the scenic impact during the period that the roads are open and used, and for the short-term after decommissioning. It is assumed that the more miles of temporary roads and acres of landings built the greater the negative impact, and, conversely, the more miles decommissioned, the greater the positive impact on scenic quality.

Information on public preferences collected during this project indicate that people prefer to see open stands with large trees, rather than dense stands with smaller trees, particularly since the old growth ponderosa pine stands are a signature quality of the Metolius Basin. Restoration activities that reduce stand densities can both help retain existing large trees and promote future large trees more quickly than no action.

Disturbances

Disturbances such as wildfire, insect and disease can alter landscape character through modification of vegetation patterns, colors and textures. The immediate scenic effect of wildfires is a reduction in vegetation, replacement of green with black and gray (fire-blackened trees) and a change from diverse textures to a more homogeneous landscape. The extent of impact depends on the size and intensity of the fire. In general, people perceive views of an area affected by an intense wildfire as having low scenic value.

However, scenic impacts from wildfires gradually diminish as the landscape recovers and vegetation is reestablished. As soon as one to three years after a fire, scenic quality may return, with the flush of grasses and wildflowers, which can provide a unique scene when contrasted to standing black trees. Intensively burned areas often take longer to recover and are subject to soil erosion, which can also negatively affect scenic quality. When wildfire is within the naturally occurring fire regime (often less intense), the resulting patterns can enhance scenic quality by providing diversity to the landscape.

Prescribed burning tends to have similar types of impacts to those from wildfires; blackened trees and removal of understory vegetation, but the extent of impacts is considerable less severe and would cover generally smaller areas. These impacts are usually short-term (2 to 5 years) and black would be replaced with green within the growing season following the burn. Low intensity fires also are not predicted to result in impacts to soils, and thus there would be little visible impacts from erosion.

Prescribed burning can leave tree trunks blackened for several years

The result from extensive insect and disease attacks (e.g. dead trees) would be similar to impacts from wildfire (personal observations from areas on the Sisters Ranger District with extensive mortality from insects or disease). The area affected would range from individual trees to large patches. Large patches of dead trees change the color and texture of forest stands, from diverse and green to more homogenous stands of red (from dead needles) and then gray (from standing dead trees). Eventually the standing dead trees fall and the landscape appears even more open and homogenous. Removing dying and dead trees can enhance the re-growth of a forest, and return the area to one with higher scenic integrity more rapidly than if no action were taken.

Effects Of Alternative 1

Under this Alternative there would be no vegetation management activities and thus none of the visual impacts associated with the activities (landings, logging debris). Scenic integrity and landscape character would not change in the short-term, but would have a greater risk of impact from severe disturbances (insects, disease or wildfire) over the long-term. It is expected that increasing amounts of dead and dying trees would be visible, as stands become denser. The dense stands that create the current "tunnel effect" along the main access roads (Forest Roads 12 and 14) would remain dense, and opportunities for views into the forest would continue to be screened by thick understories. Views of the signature open park-like stands would continue to degrade as understories grown in.


High stand densities can reduce scenic quality

There would be no restoration of aspen or larch stands or meadows, and visual diversity from these forest elements may continue to decline.

There would be no reduction in scenic impacts associated with miles of open roads under this Alternative.

Under this Alternative, the direction in the Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan for scenic resources in the Metolius Conservation area would **not** be met. However, there would also be no short-term impacts that require an amendment of the LRMP.

Effects Of Alternatives 2, 3, 4 And 5

Proposed vegetation activities under each of the action Alternatives would result in short-term visual impacts associated with the activities (e.g. change in line and color from temporary roads and landings, slight change in textures and color from removing trees). Each of the action Alternatives would move the current scenic resource more toward that desired under the Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan direction (MA-9, Chapter 4, pgs. 121-131), the least under Alternative 2 and the most under Alternative 5.

Vegetation management activities would mostly be visible in the foreground from roads, trails and along the Metolius River. Some of the activities, primarily shelterwood harvest, would be visible from distant vistas, such as Black Butte or Green Ridge, but are not expected to stand out in the landscape (it is expected that shelterwood harvests would only be partial openings, and would mimic natural openings). Larch restoration would create small canopy gaps (1/4 to 3 acres) which are within the size that would naturally occur in ponderosa pine, and would be designed to mimic natural openings.

These actions are expected to enhance long-term scenic quality, such as reducing stand densities, promoting large trees, restoring aspen and larch stands, and meadows, and reducing road miles. The majority of actions proposed under all of the action Alternative are thinning and underburning. Thinning is expected to enhance the long-term scenic quality, with the more intensive thinning under Alternatives 5 and 4 having the greatest benefit. However, short-term alterations would be more visible under Alternatives 5 and 4, since large trees could be removed and thinning is expected to more intensive (remaining stands would be more open). Alternative 2, with the limited tree size removed (12” diameter and less) would have the least visible short-term effects, but would also be the least effect on enhancing long-term scenic quality.

The tunnel-effect of views along the scenic corridors of Forest Roads 12 and 14 would be altered and diversified, and more filtered views into forest stands and of distant peaks would be offered. The densely stocked stands would be opened up and the desired quality of open park-like stands would be met on many acres. This scenic enhancement would be the best under Alternative 5, followed by 4, 3 and then lastly, Alternative 2.

Effects from prescribed underburning would be visible on the most acres under Alternative 2, with over 7,000 acres proposed for burning. Alternatives 3, 4 and 5 would have fewer acres underburned (about 4,500 acres, including both primary and follow-up treatments) so would have less of a visual impact than under Alternative 2. However, the effects of underburning (blackened trees and reduction of shrubs) would be short-term (in some cases, as short as one growing season), and can be mitigated (see Chapter 2, Mitigation, and Appendix C for additional project design enhancements).

There would be more visible short-term alteration in line and form within treated areas from temporary roads and landings under Alternative 5 and the least effect under Alternative 2 (see Table 4-23).

Under each of the action Alternatives, approximately 10 acres of aspen would be restored, and 35 acres of meadows would be maintained (removal of smaller encroaching conifers), and under Alternative 5, approximately 811 acres of larch stands would be restored. These actions would enhance scenic diversity, the most under Alternative 5 with the addition of opening larch stands.

A short-term, site specific amendment to the Land and Resource Management Plan would be required under each of the action Alternatives. See the end of this Chapter for further discussion of the proposed Forest plan amendment.

CUMULATIVE EFFECTS

Type and level of various treatments, equipment being used, residual vegetation, and post treatment activities all are expected to cumulatively effect scenic resources in the project area. The cumulative effect of proposed treatment is much more apparent in Alternative 5, followed by Alternative 4, Alternative 3, and the least in Alternative 2, respectively (Table 4-38).

Table 4-38. Cumulative Effects on Scenic Resources.

Management Areas (Forest Plan)	Alternative 1 No Treatment	Alternative 2	Alternative 3 and 4	Alternative 5
Metolius Heritage Area Total 9,734 Acres (Or 66.2% Of Total 14,694 Acres) Retention Foreground And Middleground Scenic View Allocation	No Change To Short-Term Landscape Character. Long-term scenic quality is expected to be altered by social and ecological processes.	Approximately 7,958 acres (or 82.0% of 9,734 acres) to be treated for fuel reduction and forest restoration resulting in a slightly altered landscape character during short-term. Slightly improved long-term scenic quality.	Approximately 8,572 acres (or 88.0% of 9,734 acres) to be treated for fuel reduction and forest restoration resulting in a moderately altered landscape character during short-term. Moderately improved long-term scenic quality.	Approximately 8,311 acres (or 85.4% of 9,734 acres) to be treated for fuel reduction and forest restoration resulting in a severely altered landscape character during short-term. Greatly improved long-term scenic quality.
Metolius Black Butte Area Total 2,170 Acres (Or 14.8% Of Total 14,694 Acres) Retention Foreground And Middleground Scenic View Allocation	No Change To Short-Term Landscape Character. Long-term scenic quality is expected to be altered by social and ecological processes.	Approximately 1,935 acres (or 89.2% of 2,170 acres) to be treated for fuel reduction and forest restoration resulting in a slightly altered landscape character during short-term. Slightly improved long-term scenic quality.	Approximately 1,841 acres (or 84.8% of 2,170 acres) to be treated for fuel reduction and forest restoration resulting in a moderately altered landscape character during short-term. Moderately improved long-term scenic quality.	Approximately 1,966 acres (or 90.6% of 2,170 acres) to be treated for fuel reduction and forest restoration resulting in a severely altered landscape character during short-term. Greatly improved long-term scenic quality.

Management Areas (Forest Plan)	Alternative 1 No Treatment	Alternative 2	Alternative 3 and 4	Alternative 5
Metolius Wild And Scenic River Area Total 1,317 Acres (Or 9.0% Of Total 14,694 Acres) Retention Foreground And Middleground Scenic View Allocation	No Change To Short-Term Landscape Character. Long-term scenic quality is expected to be altered by social and ecological processes.	Approximately 1,268 acres (or 96.3% of 1,317 acres) to be treated for fuel reduction and forest restoration resulting in a slightly altered landscape character during short-term. Slightly improved long-term scenic quality.	Approximately 1263 acres (or 95.9% of 1,317 acres) to be treated for fuel reduction and forest restoration resulting in a moderately altered landscape character during short-term. Moderately improved long-term scenic quality.	Approximately 1,317 acres (or 100% of 1,317 acres) to be treated for fuel reduction and forest restoration resulting in a severely altered landscape character during short-term. Greatly improved long-term scenic quality.
Metolius Special Forest Area Total 478 Acres (Or 3.3% Of Total 14,694 Acres) Retention Middleground Scenic View Allocation	No Change To Short-Term Landscape Character. Long-term scenic quality is expected to be altered by social and ecological processes.	Approximately 255 acres (or 53.3% of 478 acres) to be treated for fuel reduction and forest restoration resulting in a slightly altered landscape character during short-term. Slightly improved long-term scenic quality.	Approximately 412 acres (or 86.2% of 478 acres) to be treated for fuel reduction and forest restoration resulting in a moderately altered landscape character during short-term. Moderately improved long-term scenic quality.	Approximately 466 acres (or 97.5% of 478 acres) to be treated for fuel reduction and forest restoration resulting in a severely altered landscape character during short-term. Greatly improved long-term scenic quality.

Recreation

IMPORTANT INTERACTIONS

The project area is very popular for developed and dispersed recreation. The types of proposed activities that may effect recreation are restoration activities (harvest, prescribed burning, mowing) that may occur in or near developed recreation facilities or traditional dispersed use areas for individuals or groups, change in road status, and large-scale disturbances (wildfire, insect or disease).

Recreation is an Outstandingly Remarkable Value under the Metolius Wild and Scenic River plan (1996). The actions proposed under this project within the river corridor are expected to have a beneficial affect on the recreation by reducing the risk of high intensity wildfire in and adjacent to the river corridor, and by improving the health of forest stands in the river corridor. See further discussion on the Wild and Scenic River effects at the end of the Watershed analysis in this Chapter.

DIRECT AND INDIRECT EFFECTS

Tree harvest and fuel reduction activities may displace recreationists in the short-term, particularly those who cannot tolerate changes to their traditional recreation setting. Displacement may be due to physically closing access to areas during vegetation management activities and, indirectly by altering the setting. Harvest and post-harvest activities would have the longest duration effect on use by recreationists (several months to 1 year), while prescribed burning and mowing would only physically prevent recreationists from visiting areas during implementation of the activity (one day to several weeks). In addition, hauling timber along forest roads may also affect visitors by increasing the perceived hazard of traveling along narrow forest roads with log trucks. Tree harvest and fuel reduction activities that occur during seasons other than summer would impact fewer recreationists.

Removal of hazard trees along haul routes and recreation sites would have a positive effect on both the actual and perceived safety of recreation sites and travel routes.

Changes in road status can change the ability of visitors to access recreation sites. Temporary roads built to harvest units open up new areas to vehicle traffic and can establish areas of new recreation use. Closing roads (either temporary or long-term) to vehicle use restricts vehicle access, but can result in additional non-motorized trail opportunities (walking, biking and horseback riding). Public input during this project indicated there was very strong support for closing roads that resulted in resource impacts. However, there were a few people who expressed concern that not too many roads should be closed because too much access was being restricted to forest areas. Road closures may be the biggest concern for recreationists who want to drive to a river for camping or fishing, very popular pursuits.

An indirect effect from opening dense stands in this project area is the increased ability for people to drive vehicles through the open forest (the project area is relatively flat). Off road travel is prohibited within the Metolius Heritage Area (see figure 1-2 In Chapter 1), however, there may be an increased risk of off road vehicle use if the forest is easier to drive through.

Noise and visibility of timber harvest and post-sale activities adjacent to popular recreation areas could impact opportunities for solitude and isolation from sights and sounds of humans close to recreation sites.

Large-scale disturbances from wildfire, insect or disease, can result in broad changes in recreation settings, particularly by altering the aesthetic quality of settings, the quality of riparian habitat that supports fishing, and by reducing the thermal cover from high summer temperatures and exposure (Evers 2000, Omi 1997). Recreationists would also not be able to visit forest areas during wildfire suppression activities.

Effects Of Alternative 1

Under the no action Alternative there would be no impacts on recreationists and forest recreation settings from restoration activities, and there would be no timber hauling from National Forest lands to conflict with recreational traffic. There would be no net reduction in road miles available for public travel.

Impacts associated with no action are a continued high number of acres at risk from severe disturbances from fire, insect or disease, which may reduce the amount of area suitable for recreation activities, and recreation facilities could be negatively impacted. Hazard trees would still be removed on an annual basis along public Highway Safety Act roads. No road segments would be closed and there would be no additional non-motorized trail opportunities. However, there would be no impacts to these areas from timber harvest and post-harvest activities. Scenic quality would continue to decline due to the high stand densities (see Scenic Resources effects in this Chapter).

Effects Of Alternatives 2, 3, 4 And 5

Tree harvest and fuel reduction activities would occur under each of the action alternatives, the therefore would result in some level of changes to the recreation setting. Short-term impacts, such as displacement from forest settings during restoration activities, and conflicts with timber hauling along forest roads would be on the fewest acres under Alternative 2 because fewer acres would have trees mechanically removed than under the other action Alternatives (see Table 2-4). Alternatives 3, 4 and 5 would all have similar number of acres with tree harvest (with Alternative 5 having slightly more), and thus would have similar amounts of log haul traffic. Since the impacts on scenic quality are expected to be short-term (see the Scenic Resources discussion in this Chapter) and are expected to enhance the scenic quality over the long term (longer than 5 years), it is not expected that recreationists would be displaced due to a change in the forest setting. In fact, since driving for pleasure and sightseeing is an important activity in the project area, it is expected that the proposed actions would improve the quality of this activity (Scenic Resources effects, this Chapter), though Alternative 5 would have the most intensive short-term scenic effects and may result in a short-term displacement of people who prefer recreating in dense forest settings.

All of the action alternatives would reduce road miles; the least under Alternative 2 (20 miles), the next most under Alternatives 3 and 4 (50 miles) and the most under Alternative 5 (60 miles). Conversely, the fewest temporary road miles would be developed under Alternative 2 (about 0.25 miles), more under Alternatives 3 and 4 (about 1.65 miles) and the most under Alternative 5 (about 1.8 miles). Overall, Alternative 5 would reduce the opportunity for the public to drive on forest roads within the project area more than the other Alternatives. However, Alternative 5 is expected to open up the understory of the forest the most through thinning than under the other action Alternatives, so may increase the risk of people driving vehicles *off* roads the most. Mitigation measures (Chapter 2, Mitigation) would help reduce the risk of this occurring in riparian areas. All of the action Alternatives would result in the same amount of road closures in riparian areas (about 2.75 miles) so would have equal effects on recreationists who want to drive to rivers.

Proposed activities may affect the quality of hunting and fishing in the project area. Changes to the riparian areas are not expected to be very noticeable to recreationists, so setting for fishing may not change in the short-term. However, the riparian areas may be more resilient to disturbances (e.g. from insects, disease or wildfire) after fuels and stand densities are reduced, so may be more sustainable. Big game hunting is another popular recreation activity in the area, and Alternative 2 is expected to have the most positive effect on big game habitat in the short-term, because it retains the most midstory, but all action Alternatives would retain small trees used as hiding cover by deer and elk.

All of the action alternatives would remove hazard trees along haul routes and in recreation sites, so would increase safety of recreationists.

Proposed activities are predicted to reduce the risk of severe disturbances on the acres they occur, and thus would reduce the potential impacts to forest settings for recreation by maintaining more sustainable thermal cover and aesthetic background for recreation activities.

Cumulative Effects

A reduction in the miles of forest roads open to motorized travel in the action Alternatives, in combination with the recent enforcement of a long standing Off Highway Vehicle restriction in the Metolius Heritage Area is likely to cumulatively effect recreationists who are looking for areas to drive vehicles in the forest. There is a trend across public lands in the west to control and restrict where vehicles can travel, and these actions would add to that effect. Also, closing roads in the riparian areas within the project area may have a cumulative effect on recreationists who are looking for opportunities to camp and fish in undeveloped forest settings where they can drive a vehicle. An indirect cumulative effect from these restrictions in access is continued displacement of recreationists who can not tolerate this type of management control. These people may end up substituting other forest settings where restrictions have not yet been enforced, and thus, may end up simply moving the resource impacts from concentrated recreation or vehicle use to other areas.

Actions under this project are expected to contribute to the increased perceived and actual safety of recreationists from wildfire on the Deschutes National Forest.

Heritage Resources

Important Interactions

The primary resource associated with tribal or treaty rights that may be affected by this project is the Metolius River and water quality (personal conversation with The Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs). See Watershed Effects in this Chapter for how proposed actions can affect water quality.

Timber harvest, heavy equipment, skidding of logs, intense activity at landings, and possible pile burning can all effect an historic property by breaking artifacts, changing their association and locations, and breakage or loss of hydration rinds from intense heat from pile burning. Thinning small trees by hand (chainsaws) with no pile burning would have no effect on lithic scatter sites. Machine piling and pile burning can effect sites by dozer activity breaking and redistributing artifacts and pile burning shattering lithic artifacts and removing hydration rinds with the intense heat. Mowing or mechanical shrub treatment has similar light impacts that does not have an effect on lithic scatter sites but can affect some historic sites by damaging glass and tin artifacts in historic debris dumps or scatters, and potential for damaging any remains of historic structures, corrals, and fence lines. Underburning can have similar impacts to historic sites that contain perishable materials. Burning can also impact prehistoric sites by breakage or redistribution of artifacts by line construction by hand tools and dozers or mopping up.

Associated actions in the project can also have an effect on historic properties. Road obliteration by subsoiling or ripping up the road bed can destroy features and break or redistribute artifacts from the surface to a depth of one meter. Road closures that involve the emplacement of boulders, bollards, or other installed barriers to road use can do similar damage to a site where these barriers are placed. Both of these road actions also have the beneficial effect of stopping ongoing damage from road use and maintenance that can break and redistribute artifacts.

All of the above effects can be avoided through proposed mitigation (see Chapter 2).

Indirect effects on heritage resources can be increased movement of artifacts due to erosion after treatment, increased visibility of historic and prehistoric artifacts that puts the sites at higher risk for looting, and potential collection of artifacts by the people working on the activities in this project.

Most effects to heritage resources can be mitigated by avoiding project activities in locations where the resource is present. Some sites that are in (or consist of) roads would be difficult to avoid entirely. However, restricting activity to already impacted parts of the sites would result in no additional impact to these locations.

Additional impacts to heritage resources could happen if additional sites were discovered during implementation of this project. Several of the heritage resources in this area are not where predictive models suggested they should be. The potential of additional resources being located where not recorded or previously predicted is considered moderate.

Dispersed recreation and vehicle use may affect heritage resources through breaking artifacts, removal of trees with cultural features for firewood, and vandalism and looting. Restricting vehicle access through road closures could reduce these impacts.

Cultural values are an Outstandingly Remarkable Value under the Metolius Wild and Scenic River plan (1996). The actions proposed under this project within the river corridor (primarily thinning trees 12" diameter or less and underburning) are note expected to have a negative affect on the cultural values. See further discussion on the Wild and Scenic River effects at the end of the Watershed analysis in this Chapter.

Effects Of Alternative 1

There would be no direct impacts to heritage resources from restoration activities under Alternative 1. However, there would be more acres at risk from wildfire related impacts (expose sites to additional erosion and collection, and impacts from fireline construction and other suppression activities) than under the action Alternatives. There would also be no reduction in impacts to heritage resources from dispersed recreation use through road closures.

Effects Of Alternatives 2, 3, 4 And 5

Each of the action alternatives have 34 historic properties (either prehistoric or historic) within the proposed treatment units that have the potential to be effected by the project. The effects of the treatments are described in the section above (Important Interactions). The most severe impacts would be from using heavy equipment to skid logs through a heritage site or the intense heat of pile burning on a site. Both of these impacts could be avoided by designating any heritage site in a unit that needs protection as part of a "no-treat patch" or changing unit boundaries to exclude the heritage site. Road decommissioning (removing the road completely) and road inactivation (closing off access to the road) can have severe effects to heritage resources also. If soil compaction is treated through sub soiling or scarification it can mix up all artifact associations in a site and destroy features such as fire pits or house floors. These effects can be avoided by not subsoiling or scarifying within the site area and by not using excavation to close a road entrance or to "install" boulders or bollards for a road closure (inactivation). Treatments with little or no effects include hand thinning using chain saws with no fuels treatment (no impacts), mechanical shrub treatment (mowing) that avoids some historic features that could be affected, and underburning that avoids sites with fire line construction and historic sites with wooden components are avoided. Table 4-24 Displays the type of treatments that will affect each of the sites under each of the Alternatives.

Alternative 2 has 24 sites in areas proposed for underburning that may also include mowing. Twelve sites are in units that are proposed for small tree thinning that may include underburning and/or mowing after the thinning. Three sites are whole or part in areas proposed for aspen restoration and one site is in an area proposed for meadow enhancement. A total of 34 sites have potential effects, some of the sites are partially in more than one treatment type.

Alternatives 3 and 4 have the same 34 sites in treatment areas but the types of treatments are different. Only four sites in areas with only underburning and potential mowing proposed. Twenty one sites are in units with thinning through a commercial harvest sale that may include small tree thinning, pile burning, underburning, and/or mowing after the commercial harvest. Twelve sites are within areas proposed for small tree thinning that may include burning or mowing also. Three sites are in aspen restoration areas and one is in a meadow enhancement area.

Alternative 5 also has the same 34 sites with potential effects. Four sites in areas with only underburning and potential mowing proposed. Seventeen sites are in units with thinning through a commercial harvest sale that may include small tree thinning, pile burning, underburning, and/or mowing after the commercial harvest. Fifteen sites are within areas proposed for small tree thinning that may include burning or mowing also. Two sites are in areas identified for larch restoration. One is in a unit proposed for a shelterwood cut (commercial) and the associated other post sale treatments. Three sites are in aspen restoration areas and one is in a meadow enhancement area.

All of the action alternatives would reduce potential impacts to heritage resources from wildfire and suppression activities, the most under Alternative 5 and least under Alternative 2. Seven historic properties are located in road locations proposed for decommissioning and three sites on roads proposed for inactivation. In alternative 2 there are five sites located in roads proposed for decommissioning and two where road inactivation is proposed. In alternatives 3 and 4 there are seven sites located in roads proposed for decommissioning and two where road inactivation is proposed. In alternative 5 there are seven sites located in roads proposed for decommissioning and two where road inactivation is proposed. Decommissioning and inactivation of roads could prevent future impacts to heritage resources from collection.

Under all three of the action alternatives appropriate mitigation and monitoring measures would result in no effect on significant heritage resources (see Mitigation and Monitoring, Chapter 2).

Table 4-39. Type of Vegetation and Fuel Treatment Proposed near Heritage Resources.

Site #	Type of Site	Alternative Treatment and Unit Number		
		Alternative 2	Alternatives 3 & 4	Alternative 5
016	prehistoric	Underburn	Underburn	Underburn
035	prehistoric	Underburn	Thin trees up to larger diameters	Larch Restore
036	prehistoric	burn/thin/meadow	Thin trees up to larger diameters/ small tree thin/ meadow	Commercial/pre/meadow
037	prehistoric	Underburn	Thin trees up to larger diameters	Small tree Thin
042	prehistoric	Underburn	Thin trees up to larger diameters	Thin trees up to larger diameters
065	prehistoric	Underburn	Thin trees up to larger diameters/underburn	Thin trees up to larger diameters/underburn
067	Prehistoric and Historic	underburn/small tree thin	Thin trees up to larger diameters/small tree thin	Commercial/small tree thin
081	prehistoric	Underburn	Thin trees up to larger diameters	Thin trees up to larger diameters
082	prehistoric	Underburn/aspen restore	Thin trees up to larger diameters/aspen restore	Thin trees up to larger diameters/aspen restore
088	Prehistoric and Historic	Small tree thin	Small tree thin	Small tree Thin
097	prehistoric	Underburn	Thin trees up to larger diameters	Thin trees up to larger diameters
125	historic	Underburn	Thin trees up to larger diameters	Thin trees up to larger diameters
173	prehistoric	Small tree thin	Small tree thin	Small tree Thin
174	prehistoric	Small tree thin	Small tree thin	Small tree Thin
175	prehistoric	Small tree thin	Small tree thin	Small tree Thin
219	prehistoric	Underburn	Thin trees up to larger diameters	Thin trees up to larger diameters/shelterwood
220	prehistoric	Underburn	Thin trees up to larger diameters	Thin trees up to larger diameters
239	prehistoric	Underburn	Thin trees up to larger diameters	Small tree Thin
257	historic	Underburn	Underburn	Underburn

Site #	Type of Site	Alternative Treatment and Unit Number		
		Alternative 2	Alternatives 3 & 4	Alternative 5
304	historic	Underburn	Thin trees up to larger diameters	Thin trees up to larger diameters
383	historic	Small tree thin	Small tree thin	Small tree Thin
385	historic	Small tree thin	Small tree thin	Small tree Thin
465	prehistoric	Underburn/aspen restore	Thin trees up to larger diameters/aspen restore	Commercial thin/aspen restore
469	historic	Underburn	Thin trees up to larger diameters	Thin trees up to larger diameters
470	historic	Underburn	Thin trees up to larger diameters	Thin trees up to larger diameters
538	prehistoric	Underburn/aspen restore	Thin trees up to larger diameters/aspen restore	Thin trees up to larger diameters/aspen restore
545	prehistoric	Small tree thin	Small tree thin	Small tree Thin
590	prehistoric	Underburn	Underburn	Underburn
592	Prehistoric and Historic	Small tree thin	Small tree thin	Small tree Thin
596	prehistoric	Underburn	Thin trees up to larger diameters	Small tree Thin
602	prehistoric	Small tree thin	Small tree thin	Small tree Thin
603	Prehistoric and Historic	Small tree thin	Small tree thin	Small tree Thin
623	prehistoric	Underburn	Thin trees up to larger diameters	Thin trees up to larger diameters/larch restore
627	prehistoric	Underburn	Thin trees up to larger diameters	Thin trees up to larger diameters

Cumulative Effects

Under the all action Alternatives all potential effects are expected to be avoided or mitigated (see Mitigation under Chapter 2), resulting in no net negative cumulative affects to the heritage resources within the project area. Beneficial cumulative effects include road closures that would reduce ongoing impacts from road use and maintenance, and a reduction in the risk of high severity wildfire, which reduces both the risk of impacts from fire and from fire suppression activities.

Past effects to heritage resources in the project area include the rural and residential developments of Camp Sherman, and recreation developments and use, particularly along the Metolius River and its tributaries. Road development and use (historic and recent), wildfires and fire suppression activities, past vegetation management activities, natural disturbances (rodent burrows) and development of utilities have also affected heritage resources. Future potential impacts include continued recreation use in certain sensitive areas, and continued road use and maintenance.

Forest Plan Amendments

Visual Quality

A short-term, non-significant, site specific amendment of several visual quality standards and guidelines in the Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan, is proposed to allow impacts from tree removal and prescribed burning to be visible to the "casual observer" for slightly longer periods, and openings (due to the removal of dead and declining trees under Alternative 5) to occur on slightly more acres than under the existing Standards and Guidelines. Though the current Visual Quality Standards and Guidelines would not be met in the short-term, the proposed actions are expected to better meet visual quality objectives for the long-term (over five to ten years). Following is a description of proposed changes to the existing standards and guidelines for Scenic Views (MA9), Metolius Heritage (M19), Metolius Black Butte (M21), and Metolius Special Forest (M22).

A goal for scenic views in the project area is to provide forest visitors with high quality scenery that represents the natural character of Central Oregon. The objectives call for enhancing landscapes by opening views to distant peaks, and highlighting large ponderosa pine. The scenic views allocation of "retention-foreground" is located ¼ mile either side of Forest Roads 14, 1419, 1420, 12, 1217 and 1120, and along the Metolius Wild and Scenic River, and 1/8 mile either side of the Metolius-Windigo Trail. The remainder of the project area is considered "retention-middleground", except for the area west of Forest Road 12 in the Metolius Special Forest. Although proposed activities are intended to meet this goal and the Standards and Guidelines over the long-term (longer than 5 years), short-term visual impacts are expected from removing vegetation (slash, stumps, stacked logs, skid roads), reducing fuels (blackened, scorched vegetation and tree trunks), and creating openings (under Alternative 5 only). As such, it is recommended that the following Standards and Guidelines be amended:

<u>M9-4, M19-26 and M21-9: Ponderosa Pine Foreground, Metolius Heritage and Metolius Black Butte – Desired Visual Condition</u>

The proposed actions of thinning and underburning are expected to result in visible changes noticeable by the casual observer in these management areas. It is proposed that these Standards and Guidelines be amended to accept that the casual forest visitor may notice short-term changes in these allocations. These objectives would be met over the long term through re-establishment of open, park-like stands of ponderosa pine and enhancement of existing large pine trees.

<u>M9-8, M9-27, M9-44, M21-20, and M22-13: Timing of Cleanup Activities in Ponderosa Pine Foregrounds, Mixed Conifer Foregrounds, Middlegrounds and Backgrounds, and forested areas in the Metolius Black Butte and Metolius Special Forest areas.</u>

These Standards and Guidelines establish that slash, logging residue, or other results of management activities will not be obvious to the casual forest visitor one year following the activity in Retention areas, and two years following the activities in Partial Retention areas. Although the Sisters Ranger District intends to clean up the slash as soon as possible, especially along travel corridors, this project would employ prescribed burning to reduce natural fuels, and fuels created by timber harvest activities. Prescribed burning is considered an important management tool in this fire-adapted ecosystem, but effects from burning (blackened, scorched vegetation and tree trunks) may be visible for approximately 5 years. This exceeds the standard for the amount of time management actions can be visible within both retention and partial retention allocations. It is recommended that these Standards and Guidelines be amended to allow visible effects of harvest cleanup and fuels reduction for approximately 5 years.

M-29, M9-34 and M22-8: Openings in Mixed-Conifer Foreground, and in Metolius Special Forest.

Under Alternative 5, proposed actions would remove dead and declining white fir from about 296 acres of stands that have been moderately affected by spruce budworm, root disease and dwarf mistletoe. The intent of management actions in these areas is to reduce fuels, restore large ponderosa pine to the landscape, and, where possible, to mimic the shape of natural-occurring openings on the landscape. The stands where this activity would occur would not be completely open, since the healthiest and largest ponderosa pine, Douglas-fir, and larch (with minor amounts of large white fir) would remain. However, these partial openings are expected to exceed 5-10 acres (the maximum standard for this Mixed Conifer Foreground is 5 acres, and the maximum for Metolius Special Forest is 10 acres). It is recommended that, under Alternative 5, this Standard and Guideline be amended to allow openings, less than 40 acres, to remove dead and declining trees. Openings would be reforested, as needed, if insufficient natural reproduction exists. It is recommended that this Standard and Guideline be amended to allow openings to be visible for approximately 7 to 10 years, the estimated time it would take for seedlings in these openings would reach 4 ½ feet[32], depending on the site conditions.

M9-90 and M21-43: Fire Management in Scenic View Areas and Metolius Black Butte.

This Standard and Guideline restricts the size of prescribed fire to 5-acre patches in foreground areas. Prescribed burning is considered an important management tool in this fire-adapted ecosystem, and it is proposed that burning occur at a landscape-scale to most effectively reduce surface fuels and promote fire-climax conditions. However, effects from burning (blackened, scorched vegetation and tree trunks) may be visible in the short-term. It is recommended that this Standard and Guideline be amended to allow prescribed burning on larger than 5-acre patches.

Fuelwood Collection

A site-specific, non-significant amendment of fuelwood standard and guideline in the Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan is proposed to allow the Forest Service to permit commercial and personal use fuelwood collection in the Metolius Heritage area.

[32] 4 ½ feet is the tree height at which "openings" are considered returned to a forested condition, Regional Guide, Pacific Northwest Region, 1984

M19-27: Fuelwood, Metolius Heritage Area.

It is assumed that this standard and guideline was initially developed to prevent impacts that could be associated with collection of fuelwood, such as user-created roads, piles of limbs and slash from wood cutting, and visible cut stumps. However, fuelwood may be a product that could be utilized as an outcome of implementing forest health and fuel reduction objectives under this project. Both commercial and personal fuelwood collectors could help accomplish these objectives by removing excess vegetation. The activity would only be permitted in specified areas and under specified terms and conditions that would mitigate potential impacts.

Effects of Proposed Forest Plan Amendments

The proposed revised Visual Quality and Fuelwood standards and guidelines would not significantly change the forest-wide impacts disclosed in the Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan Environmental Impact Statement, based on the following factors:

Timing: The effects of the proposed revised Visual Quality standards and guidelines for implementing the Metolius Basin Forest Vegetation Management project are predicted to occur in the short-term (approximately 5 years) for prescribed burning and post harvest activities. Created openings from removing dead and dying trees would be visible for longer periods (7 to 10 years) but are expected to appear forested more quickly than if they were not treated (where needed, openings would be reforested).

The effects of the proposed revised Fuelwood Collection standard and guideline for implementing the Metolius Basin Forest Vegetation Management project are predicted to occur in the short-term (approximately 5 years) during implementation of the project.

Location and Size: The proposed revised Visual Quality standards and guidelines are site specific and would only affect the area within the Metolius Basin Forest Management project area boundary. The proposed revision of the Fuelwood Collection standard and guideline would only affect the Metolius Heritage area.

Goals, Objectives and Outputs: The proposed revised Visual Quality and Fuelwood Collection standards and guidelines would not alter the long-term relationship between levels of goods and services projected by the Land and Resource Management Plan. There would not be any significant change in timber outputs over what might be available if the project was designed without the proposed amendment. Wood material that could not be removed through the use of fuelwood permits, would be removed by other means.

Management Prescriptions: The proposed revised Visual Quality and Fuelwood Collection standards and guidelines would not change the desired future condition for land and resources from that contemplated by the existing management direction in the Land and Resource Management Plan in the short-term. It would not affect the whole Land and Resource Management Plan planning area, but only approximately 14,700 acres of National Forest System lands within the Metolius Basin project area. The proposed amendments would not change the Land and Resource Management Plan allocations or management areas.

Other Effects

Short-term Uses and Long-term Productivity

Analysis by the IDT indicates that long-term production and quality of water, maintenance and development of late-successional habitat, and protection of Late-Successional Reserve values would be enhanced by the implementation of fire hazard reduction activities. All action alternatives would help to protect long-term productivity by reducing the risk of large-scale high severity wildfire, to some extent (see Soils and Watershed Effects). With full implementation of the mitigation measures and management requirements and constraints developed for the action alternatives, soil productivity would be maintained over the long-term. The action alternatives would improve soil productivity in specific areas where reclamation (obliteration) treatments are implemented on soils committed to roads and logging facilities. Under the No-Action Alternative fire hazard would continue to increase. The risk of large-scale stand replacing fire would be higher than with implementation of any of the action alternatives.

Unavoidable Adverse Effects

The implementation of any of the action Alternatives would result in some adverse impacts. Many of these impacts can be mitigated to acceptable levels using the Mitigation Measures specified in Chapter 2, in addition to project design enhancements discussed under Appendix C. The unavoidable adverse impacts summarized below are those that are expected to occur after the application of mitigation measures, or that cannot be mitigated to a level approaching existing conditions.

Increased short-term sediment delivery: Although mitigation measures and Best Management Practices are expected to reduce the potential for accelerating sediment production to near base line levels, there would be some minor risk for short-term indirect impacts to water quality as a result of implementing the action alternatives. See a discussion under Watershed effects, this Chapter.

Compaction/Site Productivity: Under the action Alternatives, additional detrimental soil compaction would occur as a result of the use of ground-based equipment to remove trees. Mitigation measures would limit the area compacted to comply with Forest Standards and Guidelines for soil protection (no more than 20 % cumulative detrimental impacts). Areas currently in excess of 20% detrimental impacts would not increase from current activity and are expected to show an improving trend, due to rehabilitation. See a discussion under Soil effects, this Chapter.

Air Quality: Project design and mitigation measures are expected to reduce the potential for air quality degradation. The potential exists for changes in atmospheric conditions that could result in smoke and particulate matter to drift, causing minor short-term impacts on air quality, primarily within the Metolius Basin. All prescribed burning operations would be conducted in compliance with the Oregon Smoke Management Guidelines administered by the Oregon Department of Environmental Quality. See a discussion under Fire and Fuels effects: Air Quality, this Chapter.

Noxious Weeds. Under all action alternatives, conditions would be created that increase the risk of introduction and spread of noxious weeds. Mitigation measures would be used to reduce this risk, however, the desired open stand conditions in the ponderosa pine plant associations would remain vulnerable to weed introduction.

Disturbance to Residents and Visitors: Implementation of activities under any of the action Alternatives will cause noise, and may result in localized dust that could affect visitors and residents in or adjacent to the activity area. In addition, transportation of equipment and materials along Forest Roads may be a concern for visitors and residents. Visitors and residents would be notified of activities that may affect them prior to implementation.

Irreversible and Irretrievable Commitments of Resources

Irreversible commitments of resources are those that cannot be regained, such as the extinction of a species or the removal of mined ore. Irretrievable commitments are those that are lost for a period of time such as the temporary loss of timber productivity in forested areas that are kept clear for use as a power line rights-of-way or road.

Under Alternative 1 there would be no irreversible or irretrievable commitments of resources. The Action Alternatives would have temporary roads and landings that would remove these specific sites from development of late-successional habitat or from timber production. Vegetation removed would be an irretrievable (but not irreversible) impact. The construction and use of new roads and logging facilities is considered an irretrievable loss of soil productivity until their functions have been served and disturbed sites are returned back to a productive capacity. The action alternatives include decommissioning activities that would improve the hydrologic function on disturbed sites. There would be no irretrievable losses of soil productivity associated with watershed improvement activities that obliterate unneeded roads and management facilities.

Forest conditions could return, but the objective of the project is to maintain the forest in a more open condition. All action Alternatives would maintain or mitigate impacts at levels that would be in compliance with Land and Resource Management Plan standards and guidelines, other than site-specific short-term impacts to visual quality.

Effects on Wetlands and Floodplains

Effects on and protection of wetlands and floodplains are described under Watershed effects, this Chapter. In summary, riparian reserves, including wetlands, are intact and impacts are expected to be primarily beneficial over the long-term.

Effects on Prime Farmland, Rangeland and Forest Land

All Alternatives are in keeping with the intent of Secretary of Agriculture memorandum 1827 for prime farmland. The Metolius Basin project area does not contain any prime farm lands or rangelands. Prime forest land is not applicable to lands within the National Forest System. In all

Alternatives, Forest System Lands would be managed with sensitivity to the effects on adjacent lands.

Energy Requirements of Alternatives

Under the action Alternatives, additional consumption of fossil fuels and human labor would be expended for the use of vehicles transporting forest workers, chainsaws, heavy equipment and trucks. Fossil fuel energy would not be retrievable. However, there are no unusual energy requirements for implementing any of the action Alternatives.

Effects on Minorities and Women, and Environmental Justice

There would be no discernable impacts among Alternatives in effects on Native Americans, women, other minorities, or the Civil Rights of any American Citizen.

Environmental justice means that, to the greatest extent practicable and permitted by law, all populations are provided the opportunity to comment before decisions are rendered on, are allowed to share benefits of, are not excluded from, and are not affected in a disproportionately high and adverse manner, by government programs and activities affecting human health or the environment.

The Proposed Action has been conducted under Departmental regulation 5600-2, December 15, 1997. The Proposed Action, Purpose and Need and area of potential effect have been clearly defined. Scoping under the National Environmental Policy Act has utilized extensive and creative ways to communicate.

The Proposed Action does not appear to have a disproportionately high or adverse effect on minority or low-income populations. Extensive scoping did not reveal any issues or concerns associated with the principles of Environmental Justice. No mitigation measures to offset or ameliorate adverse affects to these populations have been identified. All interested and affected parties will continue to be involved with the public involvement and decision process.

Public and Worker Safety

Signing activity areas and notifying the public of additional project-related traffic would mitigate safety to the public during implementation of the project. Other mitigation measures would include restricted operations during specific harvest actions and partial or complete of some areas during implementation.

All project activities (Forest Service actions and actions under Forest Service contracts) would comply with State and Federal Occupational Safety and Health (OSHA) codes. All Forest Service project operations would be guided by Forest Service Handbook 6709.11 (Health and Safety Code).

Inventoried Roadless and Wilderness

There are no Inventoried Roadless or Wilderness area in or adjacent to the project area. There are also no contiguous unroaded areas entirely or partially within the project area 5,000 acres or greater.

Other Required Disclosures

NEPA at 40 CFR 1502.25(a) directs "to the fullest extent possible, agencies shall prepare draft environmental impact statements concurrently with and integrated with …other environmental review laws and executive orders."

The Forest Service has consulted with the agencies listed below as required under the following Acts and laws:

The Oregon State Preservation Office has been consulted with and has concurred that the project is in compliance with the National Historic Preservation Act regarding ground disturbing actions in historical places.

U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service and the National Marine Fisheries Service were consulted, in accordance with the ESA implementing regulations for projects with threatened or endangered species. The result was a recommendation to continue formal consultation on potential affects to spotted owl. Consultation with the U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service has been completed. The Biological Opinion concluded that the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project is not likely to jeopardize the continued existence of the spotted owl. It does not affect critical habitat and therefore no destruction or adverse modification of critical habitat is anticipated. The US Fish and Wildlife Service concurred with the Forest Service's determination that the proposed project is not likely to adversely affect bald eagles and bull trout. No further review was recommended regarding other fish or wildlife species.

The Oregon Department of Fish and Wildlife has reviewed the alternatives in regards to potential effects to wildlife.

There was no action under this project that required consultation with US Fish and Wildlife Service under the Fish and Wildlife Coordination Act for causing water to be impounded or diverted.

CHAPTER 5. CONSULTATION AND COORDINATION

Preparers and Contributors

The Forest Service consulted the following individuals, Federal, state and local agencies, tribes and non-Forest Service persons during the development of this environmental impact statement:

ID TEAM MEMBERS:

Bauges, Beverly A.

Position:	Sisters RD GIS Coordinator
Education:	M.S. Ecology B.A. Biological Sciences
Experience:	Federal Government: 17 years; GIS: 4 years
Contribution:	Created polygon, analysis maps, and data queries for all resources, as well as maps for the EIS document.

Bell, Jeffrey

Position:	Fuels Planner
Education:	Technical Fire Management
Experience:	Forest Service: 27 years
Contribution:	Core IDT Member; Fire and Fuels Input

Boehme, Marcy

Position:	Wildlife Biologist
Education:	B.S. Wildlife
Experience:	Forest Service: 10 years
Contribution:	Writer/Editor

Craigg, Terry

Position:	Soil Scientist
Education:	B.A. Soil Science
Experience:	14 years professional experience
Contribution:	Core IDT Member; Soils Input

Cotter, Scott A.

Position:	Assistant District Fish Biologist
Education:	M.S. Environmental Education B.S. Geography
Experience:	10 years professional experience
Contribution:	Fisheries Input

Engstrom, Paul

Position:	Outdoor Recreation Planner
Education:	B.S. Recreation Land Management
Experience:	Forest Service: 28 years
Contribution:	Recreation Input

Horgen, Ray

Position:	Road Manager
Education:	Associate Liberal Arts, Associate Technical Arts (Highway/Civil)
Experience:	25 years in engineering
Contribution:	Roads Analysis and Input

Jorgensen, Rod

Position:	Soil Scientist
Education:	B.S. Soil Science
Experience:	Forest Service: 25 years
Contribution:	Core IDT Member; Soils Input

Maffei, Helen

Position:	Forest Pathologist for Central Oregon Forests
Education:	Ph.D. Plant Pathology M.S. Forest Pathology B.S. Botany
Experience:	17 years professional experience
Contribution:	Input on Forest Health and Pathology

Martinson, Kris

Position:	Environmental Coordinator
Education:	M.S. Forest Management B.A. Resource Recreation Management
Experience:	Forest Service: 15 years
Contribution:	Core IDT Member; Project Team Leader and Writer/Editor

Pajutee, Maret

Position:	District Ecologist
Education:	M.S. Insect Ecology B.S. Zoology
Experience:	Forest Service: 12 years
Contribution:	Core IDT Member; Sensitive Plants and Ecology Input

Rapp, Mark

Position: Division Fire Management Officer, COFMS
Education: Forestry
Experience: Forest Service: 25 years
Contribution: Core IDT Member; Fire and Fuels Input

Riehle, Mike

Position: District Fisheries Biologist
Education: M.S. Zoology/Fish Ecology
B.S. Water Resources Management/Fisheries Management and Biology
Experience: 17 years as a Fisheries Biologist
Contribution: Core IDT Member; Fisheries Analysis

Schantz, Robert

Position: Silviculturist
Education: M.F. Forest Science (Silviculture Option)
B.S. Forest Management
Experience: 20 years in Forestry
Contribution: Core IDT Member; Silvicultural Input

Tandy, Brian

Position: Sisters District Silviculturist
Education: M.S. Forest Genetics
B.S. Forest Science
Experience: Forest Service: 21 years
Contribution: Core IDT Member; Silvicultural Input

Tanner, Rob

Position: Hydrologist
Education: M.S. Forestry in Forest Hydrology/Engineering
B.S. Environmental Studies, B.S. General Science
Experience: Forest Service/BLM: 6 years
Contribution: Core IDT Member; Hydrological analysis

Turner, Lauri

Position: Sisters District Wildlife Biologist
Education: B.S. Biology with Wildlife Emphasis
Experience: 11 years professional experience
Contribution: Core IDT Member; Wildlife Analysis

Yimsut, Ronnie

Position:	Landscape Architect
Education:	B.S. Landscape Architecture
Experience:	15 years professional experience in public practice
Contribution:	Scenic Views Analysis

Zettel, Donald

Position:	Archaeologist
Education:	B.A. Anthropology
Experience:	15 years professional experience; Forest Service: 14 years
Contribution:	Heritage Resource Input

FEDERAL, STATE, AND LOCAL AGENCIES CONTACTED:

Environment Review Prog.	US EPA
Glen Ardt	OR Dept. Fish and Wildlife
John Arena	Bureau of Indian Affairs
Pat Creedican	OR Dept. of Transportation
Steve George	OR Dept. Fish and Wildlife
Bob Green	OR Dept. of Transportation
Dean Grover	Ochoco National Forest
Corey Heath	OR Dept. Fish and Wildlife
J. Jackson	OR Dept. of Forestry
Marc Liverman	OR Dept. Fish and Wildlife
Steve Marx	OR Dept. Fish and Wildlife
Doug Olson	US Fish and Wildlife Service
Stu Otto	OR Dept. of Forestry
Dave Overhulser	OR Dept. of Forestry
Jerry Page	OR Dept. of Transportation
Larry Rasmussen	US Fish and Wildlife Service
Wayne Rowe	OR Dept. of Forestry
Jim Simonson	Willamette National Forest
Amy Stuart	OR Dept. of Fish and Wildlife
Arlene Thomas	OR Dept. of Transportation
Ted Wise	OR Dept. of Fish and Wildlife

TRIBAL MEMBERS CONTACTED:

Charles (Jody) Calica	Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs
Chairman of the Tribal Counsel	Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs
CTWS/DNR/F&WL/Parks Depts	Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs
Brian Lampman	Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs
Terry A. Luther	Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs
Clay Penhollow, Natural Resources	Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs
Tribal Historic Pres Officer	Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs

OTHERS CONTACTED:

Karen Allen	Deschutes Basin Land Trust
Chuck Burley	American Forest Resource Council
Dr. Ken Chambers	OSU – Botany Dept.
Karen Coulter	Blue Mtn. Biodiversity Group
Bruce Daucsavage	Ochoco Lumber Co.
Carol Enyart	Metolius Homeowners' Assoc.
Stephen Fitzgerald	OSU Extension Service
Toni Foster, President	Friends of the Metolius
Robert M. Friemark	The Wilderness Society
Stu Garrett, M.D.	Native Plant Society of Oregon
Lonnie Horner	Timber Land Improvement
Steve B. Huddleston	Central Oregon Forest Issues Committee
Aaron A. Jennings	NW Environmental Defense Center
Ray Jones	Crown Pacific LP
Gerald Keck	D.R. Johnson Lumber Co.
Craig Lacy	Oregon Trout
Tim Lillebo	Oregon Natural Resources Council
Manager	Black Butte Ranch
Mike Miller	Assoc. of American Loggers
John Morgan	Ochoco Lumber Co.
Jim Myron	Oregon Trout
Dave Nolte	Trout Unlimited
Brad Nye	Deschutes Basin Land Trust
Mark Nystrom	Boise Cascade Corp.
Robert Otteni	LaPine Forestry Services, Inc.
Steve Pustis	Northwest Pine Products
Don Ratliff	Portland General Electric
Ron Shepard	Blue Ribbon Coalition
Daniel Stotter, Chair	Sierra Club, Juniper Group
Marc Thalacker	Squaw Creek Irrigation District
Erin Tobin	NW Environmental Defense Center
Glenn Vancise	Audubon Society of Central Oregon
John S. Walter, V.P	Timbertec, Inc.
Elden Ward	Consolidated Pine
Roger and Kathy White	Camp Sherman Store
Tucker Williamson	Willamette Industries

Index

E

F

G

H

I

L

M

N

O

References and Citations

Adams, P.W., and H.A. Froehlich. 1981. Compaction of forest soils. Pacific Northwest Extension Publication PNW 217. 13p.

Agee, J.K. 1996. The influence of forest structure on fire behavior. Presented at the 17th Annual Forest Vegetation Management Conference, Redding, CA. January 16-18, 1996.

Altman, B. 2000. Conservation Strategy for Landbirds of the East-Slope of the Cascade Mountains in Oregon and Washington. Version 1.0. Oregon-Washington Partners in Flight. 81 pp.

Applegarth, J. 1995. (unpublished report) Invertebrates of special status or special concern in the Eugene District. *In:* USDA Forest Service. 1999. Management Recommendations for Survey and Manage Terrestrial Mollusks. Version 2.0. Region 6, Portland, OR.

Aquatic Analysts. 1990. Suttle Lake water quality report. Department of Environmental Quality. Portland, Oregon.

Arthur, S.M., W.B. Krohn, and J.R. Gilbert. 1989. Habitat use and diet of fishers. J. Wild. Manangement 53:680-688.

Bartos, D., and W. Shepperd. 1999. Aspen restoration in the western United States. [Available online] http://www.fe.fed.us/rm/aspen/ [14 April 2000].

Bettinger, P., K.N. Johnson, and J. Sessions. 1998. Evaluating the association among alternative measures of cumulative watershed effects on a forested watershed in eastern Oregon. J. Applied Forestry 13(1):15-22.

Brainerd, S.M. 1990. The pine marten and forest fragmentation: a review and synthesis. Pages 421-434 *in:* Transactions of the 19th IUGB Congress; 1989; Trondheim, Norway. Edited by S. Myrberget.

Brass, J.A., V.G. Ambrosia, P.J. Riggan, and P.D. Sebasta. 1996. Consequences of fire on aquatic nitrate and phosphate dynamics in Yellowstone National Park. Pages 53-57 In: Greenlee, J., ed. Proceedings of the second biennial conference on the Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem: the ecological implications of fire in Greater Yellowstone. International Association of Wildland Fire. Fairfield, Washington.

Brown G. W., A.R. Gahler, and R.B. Marston. 1973. Nutrient losses after clearcut logging and slash burning in the Oregon Coast Range. Water Resources Research 9:1450-1453.

Buchanan D.V., M.L. Hanson. and R.M. Hooton. 1997. Status of bull trout in Oregon. Oregon Department of Fish and Wildlife. Portland, Oregon.

Bull, E.L. and M.G. Henjum. 1990. Ecology of the Great Gray Owl. In: Flammulated, Boreal, and Great Gray Owls in the United States: A Technical Conservation Assessment. USDA Forest Service, General Technical Report RMRS-GTR-253, Ft. Collins, CO.

Bull, E.L., Parks, C.G., and T.R. Torgersen. 1997. Trees and logs important to wildlife in the interior Columbia River basin. USDA Forest Service, General Technical Report, PNW-GTR-391, Portland, OR.

Bull, E.L., et al. 1988. Nesting and foraging habitat of Great Gray Owls in northeastern Oregon. *In:* USDA Forest Service, General Technical Report, RM-GTR-253, Ft. Collins, CO.

Burke, T.A., J.S. Applegarth, and T.R. Weasma. 1999. Management Recommendations for Survey and Manage Terrestrial Mollusks. Version 2.0. Nancy Duncan, Editor. U.S. Bureau of Land Management. Portland, OR.

Buskirk, S.W., L.F. Ruggerio, and C.J. Krebs. 2000. Habitat fragmentation and interspecific competition: implications for lynx conservation. Pages 83-100 In: Ruggerio, L.F., K.B. Aubry, S.W. Buskirk, G.M. Koehler, C.J. Krebs, K.S. McKelvey, and J.R. Squires. (Tech eds.) Ecology and conservation of lynx in the United States. Univ. Press of Colorado. Boulder, CO. 480 pp.

Cafferata, P. H. 1983. The Effects of Compaction on the Hydrologic Properties of Forest Soils in the Sierra Nevada. USDA Forest Service, Pacific Southwest Region Watershed Management Staff; Earth Resources Monograph 7.

Cafferata, P. H. 1992. Soil Compaction Research. California Department of Forestry and Fire Protection, Sacramento, California. 15 pages.

Campbell, R.E., M.B. Baker Jr., P.F. Ffolliott (and others). 1977. Wildfire effects on a ponderosa pine ecosystem: an Arizona case study. Research Paper RM-191. Fort Collins, CO: U.S. Department of Agriculture, Forest Service, Rocky Mountain Forest and Range Experiment Station. 12p.

Campbell W.G., and S.E. Morris. 1988. Hydrologic response of the Pack River, Idaho, to the Sundance fire. Northwest Science. 62(4): 165-170.

Cassirer, E.F., and C.R. Groves. 1989. Breeding ecology of harlequin ducks (*Histrionicus histrionicus*). Idaho Department of Fish and Game.

Castellano, M.A. and T. O'Dell. 1997. Management recommendations for survey and manage fungi. USDA Forest Service.

Castellano, M.A., J.E. Smith, T. O'Dell, E. Cazares, and S. Nugent. 1999. Handbook to Strategy 1 fungal species in the Northwest Forest Plan. Gen. Tech. Rept. PNW-GTR-456.

Christy, J.A. and D.H. Wagner. 1996. Guide for the identification of rare, threatened, or sensitive bryophytes in the range of the northern spotted owl, western Washington, western Oregon, and northwestern California. BLM Printing.

Claar, J., S. Gniadek, B. Holt, S. Mighton, B. Naney, J. Trick, A. Vandehey, F. Wahl, N. Warren, D. Wenger, J. Whitney, and T. Wittinger. 2001. Response of the Lynx Biology Team to:

Management of Canada Lynx in the Cascades Geographic Areas of Oregon and Washington: A white paper prepared by the Offices of Region 1 of the Fish and Wildlife Service. 4p and 25p.

Clayton, J.L., 1990. Soil Disturbance Resulting from Skidding Logs on Granitic Soils in Central Idaho, USDA Research Paper INT-436, Ogden, Utah. 9 pages.

Cochran, P.H., and T. Brock. 1985. Soil compaction and initial height growth of planted ponderosa pine. Pacific Northwest Extension Publication PNW 434. 3p.

Cochran, P.H., J.M. Geist, D.L. Clemens, R.R. Clausnitzer, and D.C. Powell. 1994. Suggested stocking levels for forest stands in northeastern Oregon and southeastern Washington. USDA Forest Service, Pacific Northwest Region. Research Note PNW-RN-513. 21 pp.

Cohen, Jack D. 1999. Reducing the Wildland Fire Threat to Homes: Where and How Much?

Concannon, G. 1998. Study Plan: 1998 Harlequin duck surveys, Pelton Round Butte Hydroelectric Project, FERC No. 2030. Portland General Electric.

Corkran, C.C. and C. Thoms. 1996. Amphibians of Oregon, Washington, and British Columbia: a field identification guide. Lone Pine Publishing, Edmonton, Alberta, Canada. 175 pp.

Cotter S.A., and M.D. Riehle. 2002. Water chemistry monitoring of the upper Metolius River Basin for years 2000 and 2001. Deschutes National Forest, Sisters Ranger District. Sisters, Oregon.

Coulter, M.W. 1966. Ecology and management of fishers in Maine. Syracuse, NY:Syracuse University, University College of Forestry. Ph.D. thesis.

Covington, W.W. et al. 1997. Restoring ecosystem health in ponderosa pine forests of the southwest. J. Forestry, April 1997.

Craigg, T.L. 2000. Subsoiling to restore compacted soils. In: Proceedings, Twentyfirst Annual Forest Vegetation Management Conference, January 18-20, 2000. Redding, CA.

Craigg, T.L., 2002. Metolius Basin Planning Area, Soils Report, Affected Environment/Environmental Consequences, Sisters Ranger District, Deschutes National Forest.

Csuti, B.A., A.J. Kimerling, T.A. O'Neil, M.M. Shaughnessy, E.P. Gaines, and M.M. Huso. 1997. Atlas of Oregon Wildlife: Distribution, Habitat, and Natural History. Oregon State University Press, Corvallis, OR. 492 pp.

DeBano, L.F. 1991. The effect of fire on soil properties. Pages 151-156 In: Proceedings, Symposium on management and productivity of western-montane forest soils; April 10-12, 1990; Boise, Id. General Technical Report INT-280. U.S.D.A. Forest Service, Intermountain Research Station, Ogden, UT.

DeMars, D.J. 1980. Estimates of the occurrence of dwarf mistletoe on the Deschutes National Forest. Research Note. PNW-364. 8pp.

Deschutes NF, Soil monitoring reports 1995- 2001.

Deschutes National Forest. 1998. Integrated Natural Fuels Management Strategy.

Dixon, R.D. 1995. Density, nest-site and roost-site characteristics, home range, habitat use, and behavior of white-headed woodpeckers: Deschutes and Winema National Forests, Oregon. Oregon Department of Fish and Wildlife, USDA Deschutes and Winema National Forests.

Earle, R.D. 1978. The fisher-porcupine relationship in Upper Michigan. Houghton, MI: Michigan Technical University. M.S. Thesis.

Eglitis, A. 1997. Area IV Entomologist. USDA Forest Service, Pacific Northwest Region, Bend, Oregon. Personal Communication.

Elliot, W.J., R.B. Foltz, and M.D. Remboldt. 1994. Predicting sedimentation from roads at stream crossings with the WEPP model. Paper 947511, 10pp. Presented at the ASAE International Winter Meeting, December 13-16, 1994, Atlanta, GA. American Society of Agricultural Engineers, St. Joseph, MI.

Elliot, W.J., D. Page-Dumroese, and P.R. Robichaud. 1996. The effects of forest management on erosion and soil productivity. Proceedings of the Symposium on Soil Quality and Erosion Interaction, Keystone, CO, July 7, 1996. Ankeney, IA: Soil and Water Conservation Society. 16 p.

Elliot, W.J., and D.E. Hall. August 1997. Water Erosion Prediction Project (WEPP) forest applications. General Technical Report INT-GTR-365, Moscow, ID.

Elliot, W.J., D.E. Hall, and S.R. Graves. 1999. Predicting sedimentation from forest roads. J. Forestry, August 1999, 97(8):23-29.

Fitzgerald, S.A., W.H. Emmingham, G.M. Filip, and P.T. Oester. 2000. Exploring methods for maintaining old-growth structure in forests with a frequent fire history: a case study. Pages 199-206 In: W.K. Moser and C.F. Moser, eds. Fire and forest ecology: innovative silviculture and vegetation management. Tall Timbers Fire Ecology Conference Proceedings, No. 21. Tall Timbers Research Station, Tallahassee, FL.

Fitzgerald, S.A. 2002. Pers. Comm. Restoration thinning: response of old-growth trees to stand density manipulation. Oregon State Univ. Extension Forestry Program.

Frenzel, R.W. 1999. Nest-sites, nesting success, and turnover rates of white-headed woodpeckers on the Dechutes and Winema National Forests, Oregon in 1999. 50 pp.

Frenzel, R.W. 2000. Nest-sites, nesting success, and turnover rates of white-headed woodpeckers on the Deschutes and Winema National Forests, Oregon in 1999. 64 pp.

Froehlich, H.A., D.E. Aulerich, R. Curtis, 1981. Designing Skid Trail Systems to Reduce Soil Impacts from Tractive Logging Machines, Research Paper 44, Forest Research Laboratory, Corvailis, Oregon. 13 pages.

Froehlich, H.A., R.W. Robbins, D.W.R. Miles, and J.K. Lyons, 1983. Monitoring Recovery of Compacted Skidtrails in Central Idaho. Unpublished Report. McCall, Idaho.

Forest Service Manual 2670.44, Region 6 Interim Directive No. 6, August 15, 1989. (Region 6 Sensitive Species List).

Garland, John J. 1983. Designated Skidtrails to Minimize Soil Compaction

Geiser, L. 1996. Internal memo regarding lichen dispersal. USDA Forest Service.

Goetz, F. 1994. Distribution and juvenile ecology of bull trout (*Salvelinus confluentus*) in the Cascade Mountains. MS Thesis, Oregon State University, Corvallis.

Graham, R.T., A.E. Harvey, M.F. Jurgensen, D.S. Page-Dumroese, J.R. Tonn, T.B. Jain, and K. Geier-Hayes; 1991. Sustaining Soil Productivity of Forest Soils in the Inland Northwest. 42 pages.

Graham, R.T., A.E. Harvey, M.F. Jurgensen, T.B. Jain, J.R. Tonn, and D.S. Page-Dumroese. 1994. Managing Coarse Woody Debris in Forests of the Rocky Mountains. USDA Forest Service Research Paper INT-RP-477. Pages 1-13.

Graham, R.T. et al. 1999. The effects of thinning and similar stand treatments on fire behavior in western forests. USDA Forest Service, Pacific Northwest Research Station, Gen. Tech. Rept. PNW-GTR-463.

Gresswell R.E. 1999. Fire and Aquatic Ecosystems in Forested Biomes of North America. Trans. American Fisheries Society. 128:193-221.

Grier, C.C. 1975. Wildfire effects on nutrient distribution and leaching in a coniferous ecosystem. Canadian Journal of Forest Research. 5:599-607.

Hall, Frederick C. 1987. Growth basal area handbook. USDA Forest Service, Pacific Northwest Region. R6-ECOL-181b-1987. 84 pp.

Helvey, J.D. 1972. First-year effects of wildfire on water yield and stream temperature in north-central Washington. Page 308-312 in S.C. Callany, T.G. McLaughlin and W.D. Striffler, eds. Watersheds in transition. American Water Resources Association, Proceedings Series 14, Urbana, Illinois.

Hessburg, P.F., R.G. Mitchell and G.M. Filip. 1994 Historical and Current Roles of Insects and Pathogens in Eastern Oregon and Washington Forested Landscapes. USDA Forest Service, PNW Res. Sta., Gen. Tech. Report PNW-GTR-327, April, 1994

Hillis, M., V. Applegate, S. Slaughter, M.G. Harrington, and H. Smith. 2001. Simulating historical disturbance regimes and stand structures in old-growth ponderosa pine/Douglas-fir forests. In: S.J. Barras, ed. 2001. Proceedings: National Silviculture Workshop, 1999 October 5-7, Kalispell, MT. Proc. RMRS-P-00. Ogden, Utah: US Depart. Ag., Forest Service, Rocky Mountain Research Station.

Hornocker, M.G., and H.S. Hash. 1981. Ecology of the wolverine in northwestern Montana. Can. J. Zool. 59:1286-1301.

Houslet, B.S. 1999. Water temperature profile of Suttle Lake – Lake Creek watershed. Sisters Ranger District. Deschutes National Forest. Sisters, Oregon.

Houslet, B.S., and M.D. Riehle. 1998. Trends in fine sediment in bull trout spawning and rearing streams of the Metolius River Basin, Oregon, from 1988 – 1997.

Houslet, B.S. 2000. Water chemistry monitoring of the Metolius River Basin. Deschutes National Forest, Bend, OR.

Hungerford, R.D., M.G. Garrington, W.H. Grandsen (and others). 1991. Influence of fire on factors that affect site productivity. Pages 32-50 In: Proceedings, Symposium on management and productivity of western-montane forest soils, April 10-12, 1991, Boise, ID. USDA Forest Service, Gen. Tech. Rept. INT-GTR-280, Ogden, UT.

Ingersoll, C.A. 1993. Trends in *Penstemon peckii* and associated vegetation following timber harvest, Lake Creek. Contract Report.

Ingram, R. 1973. Wolverine, fisher, and marten in central Oregon. Oregon State Game Commission Report No. 73-2.

Interagency Scientific Committee. 1990. Conservation strategy for the northern spotted owl: a report of the Interagency Scientific Committee to address the conservation of the northern spotted owl. Oregon Natural Heritage Data Base.

Jackman, S.M. and J.M. Scott. 1975. Literature Review of Twenty-three Selected Forest Birds of the Pacific Northwest. USDA Forest Service, Region 6.

Jones, J.L. and E.O. Garton. 1994. Selection of successional stages by fishers in northcentral Idaho. In: S.W. Buskirk, A. Harestad, and M. Raphael, comps. eds. Martens, sables, and fishers: biology and conservation. Ithaca, NY: Cornell University Press: 377-387.

Karlen, D.L., M.J. Mausbach, J.W. Doran, R.G. Cline, R.F. Harris, and G.E. Schuman. 1997. Soil quality: A concept, definition, and framework for evaluation. Soil Sci. Soc. Am. J. 61:4-10.

Kelly, G.M. 1977. Fisher (*Martes pennanti*) biology in the White Mountain National Forest and adjacent areas. Amherst, MA: University of Massachusetts. Ph.D. thesis. 178 pp.

Klenner, W., and C.J. Krebs. 1991. Red squirrel population dynamics. I. The effect of supplemental food on demography. J. Animal Ecol. 60:961-978 In: Canada Lynx Conservation Assessment and Strategy, 1999.

Koehler, G.M. 1990. Population and habitat characteristics of lynx and snowshoe hares in north central Washington. Can. J. of Zool. 68:845-851.

Koehler, G.M. and J.D. Brittell. 1990. Managing spruce-fir habitat for lynx and snowshoe hares. J.Forestry 88:10-14.

Krag, Raymond, 1991. Options for reducing soil disturbance during timber harvesting. Canadian Forest Industries, CPPA Woodlands Paper. 4 pages.

Laflen, J.M., W.J. Elliot, D.C. Flanagan, C.R. Meyers, and M.A. Nearing. 1997. "WEPP-prediction water erosion using a process-based model," Journal Soil Water Conservation, 52:96-102.

Larsen, D.M. 1976. Soil Resource Inventory: Deschutes National Forest, Pacific Northwest Region.

Latham, P. and J. Tappeiner. 2002. Response of old-growth conifers to reduction in stand density in western Oregon forests. Tree Phys. 22:137-146.

Leonard, R.D. 1980. Winter activity and movements, winter diet and breeding biology of the fisher in southwest Manitoba. Winnipeg, Manitoba: University of Manitoba. M.S. Thesis.

Leonard, W.P., H.A. Brown, L.C. Jones, K.R. McAllister, and R.M. Storm. 1993. Amphibians of Washington and Oregon. Seattle Audubon Society, Seattle, WA. 168 pp.

Li, P., and T.E. Martin. 1991. Nest-site selection and nesting success of cavity-nesting birds in high elevation forest. Auk 108:405-418.

Maffei, H. 1997. Area IV Plant Pathologist. USDA Forest Service, Pacific Northwest Region. Bend, Oregon. Pers. Comm.

Manga, M. 1997. A model for discharge in spring-dominated streams and the implications for the transmissivity and recharge of quaternary volcanics in the Oregon Cascades.

Marcot, B. G. 2002. An ecological functional basis for managing decaying wood for wildlife. Pp. 895-910 In: Laudenslayer, William F., Jr.; Valentine, Brad; Weatherspoon, C. Philip; Lisle, Thomas E., technical coordinators. Proceedings of the symposium on the ecology and management of dead wood in western forests. 1999 November 2-4; Reno, NV. Gen. Tech. Rep. PSW-GTR-181. Albany, CA: Pacific Southwest Research Station, Forest Service, U.S. Department of Agriculture.

McKelvey, K.S., J.J. Claar, G.W. McDaniel, and G. Hanvey. 1999. National lynx detection protocol. Unpublished. USDA Forest Service, Rocky Mountain Research Station, Missoula, MT.

McKelvey, K.S. and K.B. Aubry 2001. Response to Management of Canada Lynx in the Cascades Geographic Areas of Oregon and Washington: A white paper prepared by the Offices of Region 1 of the Fish and Wildlife Service. 12pp.

McKelvey, K.S., K.B. Aubry, and Y.K. Ortega. 2000. History and distribution of lynx in the contiguous United States. Pages 207-264 *In* Ruggiero, L.F., K.B. Aubry, S.W. Buskirk, G.M. Koehler, C.J. Krebs, K.S. McKelvey, and J.R. Squires. (Tech. Eds.) Ecology and conservation of lynx in the United States. Univ. Press of Colorado. Boulder, CO. 480 pp.

McNabb, D.H., Froehlich, H.A., 1983. Conceptual Model for Predicting Forest Productivity Losses from Soil Compaction.

Milne, K.A., and S.J. Hejl. 1989. Nest-site characteristics of white-headed woodpeckers. J. Wildife Management. 53:50-55.

Minshall, G.W., J.T. Brock, and J.D. Varley. 1989. Wildfires and Yellowstone's stream ecosystems. BioScience. 39:707-715.

Morgan, P., S.C. Bunting, A.E. Black, T. Merrill, and S. Barrett. 1998. Past and present fire regimes in the Interior Columbia River Basin. In: Close, K., and R.A. Bartlette, eds. Fire management under fire (adapting to change), Proceedings for the 1994 Interior West Fire Council meeting and program; 1994 November 1-4; Coeur d'Alene, ID. International Association of Wildland Fire, Fairfield, WA.

Mowat, G., K.G. Poole, and M. O'Donoghue. 2000. Ecology of lynx in northern Canada and Alaska. Chapter 9 In: Ruggerio, L.F., K.B. Aubry, S.W. Buskirk et al. tech eds. Ecology and conservation of lynx in the United States. Univ. Press of Colorado. Boulder, CO. 480 pp.

National Council for Air and Stream Improvement. 1999. Silviculture and Water Quality: A Quarter Century of Clean Water Act Progress. Special Report No. 99-06.

Noss, R.F., and A.Y. Cooperrider. 1994. Saving Nature's Legacy: Protecting and Restoring Biodiversity. Island Press. Washington D.C. 416 pp.

Oliver, C. D., and B. C. Larson. 1996. Forest Stand Dynamics. John Wiley and Sons, Inc. New York. 520 pp.

Omi, P.N. 1997. Fuels Modification to Reduce Large Fire Probability. Submitted to USDI, Fire Research Committee, February 24.

Omi, P.N. and E.J. Martinson. 2002. Effect of fuels treatment on wildfire severity. Submitted to the Joint Fire Science Program Governing Board, Western Forest Fire Research Center, Colorado State University, March 25, 2002.

O'Neil, C. 1992. Conservation strategy for Peck's penstemon (*Penstemon peckii*). Deschutes National Forest Sensitive Plant Program.

Page-Dumroese, D.S. 1993. Susceptibility of volcanic ash-influenced soil in northern Idaho to mechanical compaction. USDA Forest Service, Research Note INT-409, Ogden, UT.

Powell, R.A. 1977. Hunting behavior, ecological energetics, and predator-prey community stability of the fisher (*Martes pennanti*). Chicago, IL: University of Chicago. Ph.D. thesis. 132 pp.

Powers, R.F., T.M. Alves, and T.H. Spear. 1999. Soil Compaction: Can it be mitigated? Reporting a work in progress. In: Healthy Forests for the 21st Century: New Technologies in Integrated Vegetation Management. Proceedings, Twentieth Annual Forest Vegetation Management Conference, January 19-21, 1999; Redding, CA.

Quigley, T.M., R. Haynes, R.W. Graham, and T. Russell, tech eds. 1996. Integrated scientific assessment for ecosystem management in the interior Columbia basin and portions of the

Klamath and Great Basins. USDA Forest Service, Pacific Northwest Research Station. Gen. Tech. Rep. PNW-GTR-382. Portland, OR. 303 pp.

Raine, R.M. 1983. Winter habitat use and responses to snow of fisher (*Martes pennanti*) and marten (*Martes americana*) in southeastern Manitoba. Can. J. Zool. 61:25-34.

Raphael, M.G. 1984. Wildlife populations in relation to stand age and area in Douglas-for forests of northwestern California. In: W.R. Meehan, T.R. Merrell Jr., and T.A. Hanley, eds, Fish and wildlife relationships in old-growth forests. American Institute of Fisheries Research Bioloists:259-274.

Reed, R.A., J. Johnson-Barnard, and W.L. Baker. 1996. Contribution of roads to forest fragmentation in the Rocky Mountains. Conservation Biology. 10(4):1098-1106.

Region 6, Regional Forest Service Soil Quality Standards. Forest Service Manual (FSM 2520).

Rieman, B.E., and J.L. Clayton. 1997. Fire and fish: issues of forest health and conservation of native fishes. Fisheries 22(11):6-15.

Rieman, B.E., D. Lee, G. Chandler, and D. Moyers. 1997. Does wildfire threaten extinction for native salmonid: responses of redband trout and bull trout following recent large fires on the Boise National Forest. Pages 47-57 In: J. Greenlee, ed. Proceedings of the symposium on fires effects on threatened and endangered species and habitats. International Association of Wildland Fire, Fairfield, Washington.

Reynolds, R.T. 1976. Distribution and selected aspects of breeding in Oregon accipiter hawks. M.S. Thesis. Oregon State University, Corvallis, OR.

Reynolds, R.T., R.T. Graham, M. Hildegard Reiser, R.L. Bassett, P.L. Kennedy, D.A. Boyce Jr., G. Goodwin, R. Smith, and E.L. Fisher. 1991. Management Recommendations for the Northern Goshawk in the Southwestern United States. USDA Forest Service, Southwestern Region. 182 pp.

Riehle, M.D. 1993. Upper Metolius Basin Water Resources Monitoring 1988-1992. Progress Report. Deschutes National Forest, Sisters Ranger District. Sisters, Oregon.

Robbins, C.S., D.K. Dawson, and B.A. Dowell. 1989. Habitat area requirements of breeding forest birds of the middle Atlantic states. Wildl. Monog. 103:1-34.

Rosenberg, K.V. and M.G. Raphael. 1986. Effects of forest fragmentation on vertebrates in Douglas-fir forests. In: J. Verner, M.L. Morrison, and C.J. Ralph, eds. Wildlife 2000: Modeling habitat relationships of terrestrial vertebrates. Madison, WI: Univeristy of Wisconsin Press. 263-272.

Rosenberg, D.K., B.R. Noon, and E.C. Meslow. 1997. Biological Corridors: form, function, and efficacy. BioScience 47:677-687.

Ruediger, B., J. Claar, S. Gniadek, B. Holt, L. Lewis, S. Mighton, B. Naney, G. Patton, T. Rinaldi, J. Trick, A. Vandehey, F. Wahl, N. Warren, D. Wenger, and A. Williamson. 2000. Canada Lynx Conservation Assessment and Strategy. USDA Forest Service, USDI Fish and Wildlife Service, USDI Bureau of Land Management, and USDI National Park Service. Forest Service Publication #R1-00-53, Missoula, MT. 142 pp.

Ruggiero, L.F., K.B. Aubry, S.W. Buskirk, L.J. Lyon, and W.J. Zielinski, tech eds. 1994. The Scientific Basis for Conserving Carnivores: American Marten, Fisher, Lynx and Wolverine in the Western United States. USDA Forest Service, Gen. Tech. Rept. RM-GTR-254, Ft. Collins, CO.

Shepperd, W.D. and Orville Engelby. 1983. Rocky Mountain Aspen, In: silvicultural systems for the Major Forest Types of the United States. USDA Forest Service, Agriculture Handbook No. 445. December 1983.

Thomasma, L.E., T. Drummer, and R.O. Peterson. 1991. Testing the habitat suitability index model for the fisher. Wild. Soc. Bull. 19:291-297.

Thomasma, L.E., T. Drummer, and R.O. Peterson. 1994. Modeling habitat selection by the fisher. In: S.W. Buskirk, A. Harestad, and M. Raphael, comps. eds. Martens, sables, and fishers: biology and conservation. Ithaca, NY: Cornell University Press: 377-387.

Troendle, C.A. 1983. The potential for water yield augmentation from forest management in the Rocky Mountains. Water Resource Bull. 19(3):359-373.

Troendle, C.A. and R.M. King. 1985. The Fool Creek Watershed – thirty years later. Water Resources Research 21(12):1915-1922.

Troendle, C.A. and R.M. King. 1987. The effect of partial and clearcutting on streamflow at Deadhorse Creek, Colorado. J. Hydrology 90(1987):145-157.

Troendle, C.A., and W.K. Olsen. 1993. Potential effects of timber harvest and water management on streamflow dynamics and sediment transport. In: Sustainable Ecological Systems: Implementing an Ecological Approach to Land Management. USDA Forest Service, Rocky Mountain Forest and Range Experiment Station, Gen. Tech. Rept. RM-247.

Troendle, C.A. 1999. Personal communication, 6/17/1999.

Ulery A.L., R.C. Graham, and L.H. Bowen. 1996. Forest fire effects on soil phyllosilicates in California. Soil Science Society of America Journal. 60:309-315.

USDA. 1976. Soil Resource Inventory, Deschutes National Forest, Pacific Northwest Region.

USDA. 1985. Management of Wildlife and Fish Habitats in Forests of Western Oregon and Washington. U.S. Department of Agriculture, Pacific Northwest Region, Portland, OR.

USDA. 1988. FSH 2509.22, Forest Service Soil and Water Conservation Practices Handbook.

USDA. 1988. General Water Quality Best Management Practices, Pacific Northwest Region.

USDA. 1990a. Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan.

USDA. 1990b. A Conservation Strategy for the Northern Spotted Owl. Interagency Scientific Committee Report to address the conservation of the northern spotted owl.

USDA 1992a. Metolius Wild and Scenic River Resource Assessment. Sisters Ranger District, Deschutes National Forest, Region 6. Sisters, OR.

USDA. 1992b. Survey Protocol for Northern Goshawk on National Forest Lands in the Pacific Northwest Region.

USDA. 1993a. Protocol for surveying for spotted owls in proposed management activity areas and habitat conservation areas.

USDA. 1993b. Forest Ecosystem Management: An Ecosystem, Economic, and Social Assessment.

USDA. 1993c. Region 6 Interim Old Growth Definition for [Various (10 different) Forest Cover Types/Series]. USDA Forest Service, Pacific Northwest Region.

USDA. 1994a. Record of Decision for Amendments to Forest Service and Bureau of Land Management Planning Documents Within the Range of the Northern Spotted Owl: Standards and Guidelines for Management of Habitat for Late-Successional and Old-Growth Forest Related Species within the Range of the Northern Spotted Owl.

USDA. 1994b. Flammulated, Boreal, and Great Gray Owls in the United States: A Technical Conservation Assessment. USDA Forest Service, General Technical Report RM-GTR-253, Ft. Collins, CO.

USDA. 1994c. The Scientific Basis for Conserving Forest Carnivores: American Marten, Fisher, Lynx, and Wolverine in the Western United States. General Technical Report RM-254. Rocky Mountain Forest and Range Experiment Station. Fort Collins, CO.

USDA. 1995a. Metolius Watershed Analysis. Sisters Ranger District, Deschutes National Forest, Region 6. Sisters, OR.

USDA. 1995b. Survey Protocol for the Great Gray Owl (*Strix nebulosa*).

USDA. 1996a. Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment. Sisters Ranger District, Deschutes National Forest, Region 6. Sisters, OR.

USDA. 1996b. FSM 2520, Forest Service Soil Quality Standards, Region 6, R-6 Supplement No. 2500-96-2.

USDA. 1996 – 1998. Soil Monitoring Reports. Deschutes National Forest, Pacific Northwest Region.

USDA. 1997a. Metolius Wild and Scenic River Management Plan Record of Decision. Deschutes National Forest, Bend, Oregon.

USDA. 1997b. An Assessment of Ecosystem Components in the Interior Columbia Basin and Portions of the Klamath and Great Basins: Volume I.

USDA. 1998a. Why-chus Watershed Analysis. Sisters Ranger District, Deschutes National Forest, Region 6. Sisters, OR.

USDA. 1998b. Integrated Natural Fuels Management Strategy. Deschutes National Forest. Bend, OR.

USDA. 1999. Management Recommendations for Survey and Manage Terrestrial Mollusks. Version 2.0. Region 6, Portland, OR.

USDA. 1999. Soil Survey of Upper Deschutes River Area, Oregon, includes parts of Deschutes, Jefferson, and Klamath Counties. Natural Resources Conservation Service.

USDA. 2000. Final Supplemental Environmental Impact Statement for Amendment to the Survey and Manage Protection Buffer, and other Mitigation Measures Standards and Guidelines. U.S. Dept. of Ag, Portland, OR.

USDA 2002. Wildland Fire in Ecosystems: Effects of Fire on Air. Rocky Mountain Research Station. General Technical Report RMRS-GTR-42-volume 5.

USDA/USDI. 2001. Joint Aquatic and Terrestrial Programmatic Biological Assessment for Federal Lands within the Deschutes Basin Administered by the Bureau of Land Management, Prineville Office and for Federal Lands Administered by the Deschutes and Ochoco National Forests.

USDI. 1989. U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service List of Endangered and Threatened Wildlife and Plants (March 1, 1989).

USDI. 1992. Recover plan for the northern spotted owl – draft. Portland, OR: U.S. Dept. of the Interior. 662 pp.

USDI. 1994. Section 7 Consultation Guidance for the Forest Ecosystem Plan. Bureau of Land Management, USDA Forest Service, and US Fish and Wildlife Service.

U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service. 2002. Birds of conservation concern 2002. Division of Migratory Bird Management, Arlington, Virginia. 99 pp.

Verts, B. J. and L. N. Carraway. 1998. Land Mammals of Oregon. University of California Press, Berkeley, CA. 668pp.

Volland, L.A. 1985. Plant Associations of the Central Oregon Pumice Zone. USDA Forest Service PNW R6-ECOL-104-1985. 138 pp.

Vrilakas, S. and J. Kagen. 1989. Draft species management guide for *Penstemon peckii*. Internal document.

Walstad J.D., S.R. Radosevich, and D.V. Sandberg. 1990. Natural and prescribed fire in Pacific Northwest Forests. Oregon State University Press, Corvallis, OR. 317pp.

Washington Natural Heritage Program Website.

APPENDIX A

Silvicultural and Fuel Treatments

Table 1 displays a detailed list of the silvicultural and fuel treatments that are proposed for each stand, or portion of a stand in the project area, by the Alternative. Many stands would have more than one type of treatment, so are broken out in the more than one unit. A map that coincides with this table can be viewed on the project website at http://www.fs.fed.us/r6/centraloregon/index-metolius, or can be requested from the Sisters Ranger District.

hp = handpile, m=mow, mp = machine pile, ub= underburn

Table 1. Detailed list of silvicultural and fuel treatment by stand by Alternative

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
1	4.26	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
2	11.38	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
3	7.59	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
4	1.02	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
4	13.62	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
5	23.92	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
6	1.74	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow
6	7.37	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
7	11.72	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
8	5.84	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
8	22.69	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow
9	8.32	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow
9	21.82	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
10	4.82	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
11	13.18	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow
12	5.67	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
12	6.52	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
13	3.78	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
14	9.97	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
15	7.17	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
16	2.77	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile
16	24.41	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
17	1.46	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
17	8.86	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
17	15.31	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
18	2.33	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile
19	1.45	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile
11095	6.68	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow
11095	9.87	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow
11096	4.85	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile
11096	29.07	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
11098	6.65	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
11588	3.63	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
11590	5.92	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile
11590	99.82	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
11591	11.47	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
11591	45.35	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
11596	2.06	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
11596	14.45	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
11596	79.98	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
11597	3.29	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
11597	5.10	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
11598	22.18	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
11599	5.94	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
11599	6.99	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
11600	1.63	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
11600	10.05	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
57014	3.76	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57014	43.30	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
57015	12.16	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	shelterwood	machine pile
57025	4.77	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	shelterwood	machine pile
57026	52.80	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57027	30.84	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
57028	24.49	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	shelterwood	machine pile
57029	56.23	underburn		underburn		underburn		underburn	
57030	38.57	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57031	10.81	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	shelterwood	machine pile
57033	4.53	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	shelterwood	machine pile
57034	11.92	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
57034	16.78	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile
57035	45.72	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
57036	7.32	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile
57036	9.66	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile
57036	14.11	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	shelterwood/thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
57040	1.77	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile
57040	10.29	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	shelterwood	machine pile
57058	3.59	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile
57058	3.97	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile
57058	9.96	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile
57058	20.77	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
57058	41.82	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
57148	1.90	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	shelterwood	machine pile

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
57148	19.34	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	shelterwood	machine pile
57507	1.10	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile
57507	2.22	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
57507	6.42	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57508	3.37	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57509	1.36	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
57509	6.20	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57513	5.23	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57514	1.26	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57514	1.39	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile
57514	29.71	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57515	25.49	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
57515	29.22	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
57516	9.69	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
57517	11.08	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
57518	17.58	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
57522	8.65	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
57523	14.21	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	shelterwood	machine pile
57524	5.53	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57524	60.65	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57525	36.36	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
57526	27.05	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
57527	30.34	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
57527	113.28	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
57528	31.89	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
57529	31.81	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	shelterwood	machine pile
57530	12.35	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
57531	18.29	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57532	38.35	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
57533	1.27	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile
57533	1.47	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile
57533	11.06	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
57533	90.45	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
57534	4.21	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile
57534	8.33	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile
57534	9.31	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile
57534	18.46	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile
57535	1.36	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57535	6.10	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57535	6.33	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile
57535	50.82	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57537	2.29	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile
57537	4.35	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57537	11.89	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57538	1.22	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	shelterwood	machine pile
57538	2.25	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile
57538	5.99	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	shelterwood	underburn/hand pile
57539	5.34	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57539	6.01	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
57540	3.47	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
57540	4.21	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
57541	5.18	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57541	6.41	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57542	1.23	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57542	1.61	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57542	1.88	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
57542	8.74	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57543	3.62	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57543	6.61	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57543	8.19	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
57543	12.30	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57543	22.14	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile
57546	3.06	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
57546	4.14	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
57546	25.81	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile
57547	4.24	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57547	5.75	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
57547	8.63	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile
57547	22.32	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57548	1.88	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
57548	2.30	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
57548	2.67	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
57549	2.37	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	laspen restorationch restoration	underburn/hand pile
57549	4.89	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	laspen restorationch restoration	hand pile
57549	15.73	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	laspen restorationch restoration	underburn/hand pile
57550	3.07	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile
57550	8.69	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
57550	16.43	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile
57551	9.64	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	shelterwood	underburn/hand pile
57551	17.14	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	shelterwood	underburn/hand pile
57553	2.19	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57553	3.06	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57553	8.94	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57554	3.64	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57554	8.45	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57554	10.62	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57554	27.25	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57555	1.42	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile
57555	10.81	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
57556	8.51	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57556	16.66	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57558	6.81	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57558	8.36	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57559	1.32	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
57559	3.60	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile
57559	10.38	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
57560	5.80	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57560	8.75	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57561	1.49	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57561	2.09	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57561	37.24	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57562	1.20	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
57565	19.12	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile
57565	26.06	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile
57565	66.72	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow
57566	5.41	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57566	36.18	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57568	1.33	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57569	3.62	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57569	14.85	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57570	1.07	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
57570	2.39	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
57570	4.14	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
57575	1.92	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57575	16.35	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow
57575	44.86	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow
57576	22.85	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow
57576	36.11	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow
57577	3.07	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow
57577	82.22	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow
57615	6.55	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow
57615	11.39	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow
57616	15.13	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
57617	2.92	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57617	5.99	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57617	23.00	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57618	16.42	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
57619	1.17	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57619	6.83	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57619	11.00	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57620	2.03	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	shelterwood	machine pile
57620	11.23	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57621	3.53	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
57621	11.01	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57628	2.51	underburn		underburn		underburn		underburn	
57628	63.81	underburn		no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57953	19.03	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M
57953	20.66	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M
57954	5.30	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M
57954	40.69	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M
57955	2.85	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
57955	18.40	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
57956	10.09	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
57958	5.33	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile
57958	12.19	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
57958	24.32	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
57959	1.51	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile
57959	11.28	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
57959	20.62	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57959	62.50	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
57960	13.36	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57961	2.31	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile
57961	5.86	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57962	8.40	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile
57962	10.56	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57963	4.02	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57963	13.70	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
57964	5.35	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57964	6.95	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
57964	37.80	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
57965	23.95	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
57966	2.08	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
57966	9.04	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
57967	2.42	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
57967	7.83	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
57968	1.91	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
57968	2.60	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
57968	53.68	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
57969	24.43	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
57969	100.55	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
57970	106.51	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
57971	72.65	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
57972	69.06	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
57973	13.83	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
57973	73.60	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
57974	61.93	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	laspen restorationch restoration	machine pile/underburn/mow
57975	1.34	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile
57975	189.77	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
57976	8.35	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57976	27.99	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
57977	8.55	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
57977	20.90	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
57978	15.93	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57978	39.92	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57979	8.63	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
57979	16.93	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57980	16.03	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57980	17.43	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57981	1.28	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57981	2.82	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57981	3.33	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57981	37.51	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	shelterwood/thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
57982	5.79	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
57982	20.05	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57983	5.23	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57983	12.97	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	laspen restorationch restoration	machine pile/underburn
57984	18.19	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57984	40.08	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57985	1.26	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	laspen restorationch restoration	hand pile
57985	8.45	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	laspen restorationch	hand pile

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
								restoration	
57985	15.41	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	laspen restorationch restoration	machine pile/underburn
57986	3.89	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	shelterwood/thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
57986	17.93	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57986	40.60	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	shelterwood/thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
57987	3.70	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	laspen restorationch restoration	hand pile
57987	22.17	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	laspen restorationch restoration	machine pile/underburn/mow
57987	29.04	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	laspen restorationch restoration	underburn/hand pile/mow
57988	31.34	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
57989	1.70	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile
57989	2.73	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile
57989	10.71	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57989	15.52	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57990	1.65	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
57990	19.76	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
57991	3.98	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
57991	14.92	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
57992	2.98	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	laspen restorationch restoration	hand pile
57992	4.42	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	laspen restorationch restoration	hand pile
57992	23.00	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	laspen restorationch restoration	underburn/hand pile/mow
57993	3.82	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile
57993	16.39	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
57993	24.83	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
57994	5.70	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile
57994	6.34	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57994	20.84	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57995	8.37	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	laspen restorationch restoration	hand pile
57995	25.45	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	laspen restorationch restoration	underburn/hand pile
57995	28.73	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	laspen restorationch restoration	underburn/hand pile
57996	9.28	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	laspen restorationch restoration	hand pile
57996	15.48	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	laspen restorationch restoration	underburn/hand pile
57997	4.87	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile
57997	17.85	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
57998	2.35	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile
57998	5.43	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile
57998	12.54	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
57998	12.82	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
57999	4.01	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
57999	14.90	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
58000	5.38	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile
58000	31.64	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58001	13.49	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile
58001	14.82	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
58003	18.01	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58004	2.84	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
58004	26.36	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	laspen restorationch restoration	machine pile/underburn
58004	34.31	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	laspen restorationch restoration	machine pile/underburn
58005	4.42	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58005	6.31	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
58005	15.69	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58006	1.16	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
58006	5.99	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
58007	1.26	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58007	5.30	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile
58007	12.03	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58008	5.28	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58008	5.88	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
58008	7.86	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58009	11.42	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58014	4.28	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	underburn		underburn		underburn	
58014	31.92	underburn		underburn		underburn		underburn	
58015	3.67	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
58015	5.08	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58015	6.78	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58015	9.90	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58015	14.06	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile
58015	26.54	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile
58016	1.37	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
58016	2.44	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58016	12.93	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
58017	20.07	aspen restoration	machine pile	aspen restoration	machine pile	aspen restoration	machine pile	aspen restoration	machine pile
58017	23.71	aspen restoration	hand pile	aspen restoration	hand pile	aspen restoration	hand pile	aspen restoration	hand pile
58019	15.43	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
58020	3.54	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile
58020	108.26	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58021	1.26	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
58021	2.95	underburn		thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58021	33.64	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58022	2.66	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
58022	6.22	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile
58023	9.98	aspen restoration	hand pile	aspen restoration	hand pile	aspen restoration	hand pile	aspen restoration	hand pile
58023	24.23	aspen restoration	machine pile	aspen restoration	machine pile	aspen restoration	machine pile	aspen restoration	machine pile
58024	3.96	underburn		underburn		underburn		underburn	
58024	92.51	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M
58024	136.13	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M
58025	1.65	underburn		thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile
58025	16.38	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow
58025	30.94	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58025	44.18	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58026	3.75	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58026	3.91	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58026	8.95	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58026	10.83	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58026	11.64	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58026	12.21	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58026	14.98	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58027	4.36	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58027	5.46	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58027	16.01	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
58027	19.02	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile
58027	62.37	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58029	15.47	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58030	2.64	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58030	11.67	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58031	1.95	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58031	2.10	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58031	2.80	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58031	3.80	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58031	4.70	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58031	32.88	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58032	2.69	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58033	11.10	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile
58033	20.99	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile
58034	6.96	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58034	55.40	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58035	24.50	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58039	19.04	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile
58040	25.12	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58041	11.40	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile
58041	13.50	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
58042	9.70	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58043	1.32	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
			pile/mow		pile/mow		pile/mow		pile/mow
58043	2.89	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58046	10.00	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58357	2.41	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
58357	4.29	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58357	6.32	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58357	55.40	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58360	6.00	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M
58360	15.12	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M
58361	4.09	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58362	17.91	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
58362	30.74	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58363	5.24	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58363	8.83	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58364	6.63	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58367	1.00	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58367	12.91	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58368	3.02	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
58369	20.52	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
58370	3.07	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
58370	8.99	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
58371	6.61	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	underburn	thin > 12" dbh	underburn	thin > 12" dbh	underburn
58371	9.46	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	underburn	thin > 12" dbh	underburn	thin > 12" dbh	underburn
58372	4.53	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58372	10.12	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58372	13.36	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
58372	22.64	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58373	8.96	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
58374	6.61	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
58374	58.87	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58375	8.73	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M
58375	18.53	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M
58377	22.21	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
58378	2.68	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58378	46.91	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58379	24.74	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58379	93.97	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58380	1.90	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile
58380	4.12	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile
58380	6.47	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
58380	55.38	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58381	1.90	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58381	2.31	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58381	6.56	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58381	9.10	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
58381	78.70	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58381	82.47	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58382	2.59	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
58382	7.35	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
58382	13.15	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58383	1.87	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58383	2.21	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58383	2.23	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58383	3.54	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58383	5.27	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58384	8.13	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile
58384	58.50	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58385	4.59	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
58385	35.39	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
58386	1.61	underburn		thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58386	2.49	underburn		thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58386	9.24	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile	laspen restorationch restoration	machine pile/underburn
58386	10.68	underburn		thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58387	2.15	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
58387	4.17	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile
58387	19.74	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile
58387	19.83	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58387	25.40	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile
58387	50.34	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58388	1.15	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile
58388	9.36	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile
58388	11.71	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile
58388	13.86	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile
58388	15.15	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile
58388	29.01	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58388	124.88	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58389	2.42	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	laspen restorationch restoration	hand pile
58389	11.19	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	laspen restorationch restoration	hand pile
58389	27.09	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	laspen restorationch restoration	machine pile/underburn/mow
58389	29.11	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	laspen restorationch restoration	underburn/hand pile/mow
58390	24.04	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile
58391	1.78	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
58391	4.93	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58391	12.13	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	laspen restorationch	hand pile

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
								restoration	
58391	12.48	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58391	70.02	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile	laspen restorationch restoration	machine pile/underburn
58391	118.46	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile	laspen restorationch restoration	machine pile/underburn
58392	5.64	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	laspen restorationch restoration	hand pile
58392	26.70	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	laspen restorationch restoration	machine pile/underburn
58393	1.39	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58393	1.83	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58393	2.83	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58393	3.75	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58393	7.24	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile	laspen restorationch restoration	machine pile/underburn
58393	9.89	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58393	11.94	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58393	112.81	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile	laspen restorationch restoration	machine pile/underburn
58394	1.50	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58394	1.51	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58394	2.96	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow
58394	4.01	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58395	9.54	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58395	12.19	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58396	3.09	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58396	8.33	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58396	8.43	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58396	12.65	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58396	78.01	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
58396	88.76	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
58397	1.46	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58397	5.14	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58397	5.32	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
58402	12.42	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58404	1.08	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58404	1.52	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58404	1.82	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
58405	3.68	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	underburn		underburn		underburn	
58405	6.43	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M
58409	20.86	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58410	18.06	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile
58410	22.39	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58410	162.94	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58412	2.19	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58413	2.77	underburn		underburn		underburn		underburn	
58413	20.48	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58416	5.87	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58417	1.77	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile
58417	9.30	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
58417	41.90	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
58418	5.31	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58418	23.34	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58419	15.96	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
58419	82.36	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58420	2.37	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
58420	2.78	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58420	8.24	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
58420	40.02	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58421	3.07	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58421	32.56	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58422	5.72	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
58422	34.31	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
58423	33.66	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
58424	4.48	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
58424	22.75	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
58425	2.86	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
58425	14.77	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
58425	21.18	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
58425	31.17	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
58426	1.09	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
58426	24.45	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58427	4.72	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
58430	25.22	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow
58431	18.68	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
58431	24.83	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
58432	10.20	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
58435	1.25	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58435	14.45	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58669	2.97	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58669	3.16	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
58669	3.35	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
58669	5.78	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58669	6.28	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58669	15.42	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58669	20.79	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58714	5.20	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58719	8.26	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58719	44.35	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58720	10.80	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M
58722	1.27	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M
58722	3.76	underburn		underburn		underburn		underburn	
58723	3.03	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M
58723	4.05	underburn		underburn		underburn		underburn	
58723	28.88	underburn		underburn		underburn		underburn	

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
58723	108.44	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M
58724	15.66	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
58726	38.15	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M
58726	123.15	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M
58727	5.27	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58728	12.21	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58729	2.69	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58729	21.72	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
58730	3.54	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
58730	10.33	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58730	27.63	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58730	100.82	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58731	1.43	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58731	3.08	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
58731	6.74	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
58731	7.65	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58732	12.92	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
58732	29.28	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
58733	17.21	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58734	3.81	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
58734	27.18	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
58735	1.29	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
58735	14.99	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
58735	15.72	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58736	1.30	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58736	15.75	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M
58737	7.71	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
58737	22.85	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
58738	12.15	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58738	55.57	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58739	4.86	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58739	15.10	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58740	1.67	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M
58740	21.24	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M
58741	5.43	ME	underburn/hand pile	ME	underburn/hand pile	ME	underburn/hand pile	ME	underburn/hand pile
58741	15.81	ME	hand pile	ME	hand pile	ME	hand pile	ME	hand pile
58742	2.49	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile
58742	3.90	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile
58742	10.95	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile
58743	12.34	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile
58744	5.80	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	laspen restorationch restoration	underburn/hand pile
58744	14.88	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58744	15.01	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile	laspen restorationch restoration	machine pile/underburn
58745	1.33	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58745	28.17	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58745	35.92	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile
58746	1.75	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M
58746	21.95	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M
58747	4.32	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
58747	10.84	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
58748	6.11	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58748	34.94	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58749	16.36	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M
58750	36.07	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
58751	13.51	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile
58752	2.81	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58752	7.17	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58753	19.78	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
58754	31.31	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
58755	61.87	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58756	24.46	dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow	dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow	dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow	dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow
58757	13.16	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58758	4.87	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58758	9.29	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58759	22.05	thin up to 12” dbh-dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh-dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh-dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh-dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow
58760	3.11	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58760	20.63	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58760	156.60	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58761	1.25	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58761	12.82	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58761	34.96	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58761	109.39	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58762	1.13	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58762	3.13	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58764	1.55	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58765	4.79	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
58765	54.46	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
58766	1.07	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
58766	1.20	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58766	1.82	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58766	5.80	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58766	20.79	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58767	12.91	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58768	17.61	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
58769	15.09	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58769	80.18	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58770	8.85	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58771	37.57	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58772	1.49	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
58772	3.12	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	hand pile
58772	11.99	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58772	12.63	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58773	67.71	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58774	1.60	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	hand pile
58776	4.69	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
58776	10.96	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58777	8.17	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
58777	27.69	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
58778	3.87	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
58778	34.69	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58779	15.29	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow
58779	68.11	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow
58780	8.48	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58780	13.73	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58781	44.87	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
58782	25.10	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58783	4.45	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow
58783	36.26	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow
58784	2.37	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58784	19.70	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
58785	26.28	underburn		underburn		underburn		underburn	
58786	6.46	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
58786	12.07	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
58788	2.66	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
59127	2.90	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
59128	2.67	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
59129	65.93	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
59130	7.73	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
59130	18.12	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
59131	17.24	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile
59131	55.00	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile
59133	24.13	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile
59134	1.97	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
59134	12.29	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
59135	3.36	underburn		thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile
59135	15.20	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile
59136	24.81	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
59137	34.82	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
59137	123.99	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
59138	8.40	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
59139	2.43	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile
59141	3.87	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile
59141	7.13	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile
59142	18.00	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
59143	9.47	thin up to 12” dbh-dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh-dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh-dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh-dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow
59143	13.00	thin up to 12” dbh-dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh-dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh-dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh-dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow
59144	18.34	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
59145	13.93	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
59146	2.14	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
59146	8.28	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
59146	87.81	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
59147	2.21	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
59147	12.71	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
59148	17.54	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
59149	24.32	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile
59150	37.33	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
59154	30.81	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
59155	4.57	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
59155	17.66	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
59156	13.42	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow
59156	16.60	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow
59157	15.87	thin up to 12" dbh-dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh-dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh-dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh-dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow
59157	18.45	thin up to 12" dbh-dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh-dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh-dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh-dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow
59158	9.32	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
59158	15.78	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
59159	6.95	dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow	dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow	dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow	dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow
59159	19.24	dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow	dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow	dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow	dwarf mistletoe Control	hand pile/mow
59160	11.93	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
59161	3.26	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow
59161	19.48	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
59162	1.73	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
59162	9.54	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
59163	17.05	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
59163	29.81	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow
59164	9.25	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
59165	1.55	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
59165	7.74	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
59165	24.97	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
59166	10.04	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
59167	29.18	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
59169	21.94	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M
59170	4.19	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow
59170	5.57	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow
59171	10.82	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
59171	21.52	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
59172	2.59	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
59172	26.55	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
59173	22.34	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
59174	28.98	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile/mow
59176	1.43	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
59177	2.49	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
59177	18.00	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile
59178	2.62	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	shelterwood/thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow
59178	24.84	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	shelterwood/thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow
59179	27.46	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow
59180	15.94	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
59181	10.43	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
59181	37.57	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
59182	8.68	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
59182	16.62	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
59183	10.56	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
59184	8.32	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile
59184	15.42	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile
59185	15.06	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
59185	20.40	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow
59186	11.36	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow
59186	30.20	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow
59187	18.64	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile
59188	19.91	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile
59189	19.28	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
59190	30.32	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile
59191	1.24	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
59191	22.38	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
59192	15.69	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
59193	1.35	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M
59193	36.01	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M
59193	41.78	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M	underburn	M
59194	5.83	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
59194	28.94	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
59195	4.81	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
			pile		pile		pile		pile
59195	10.25	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile
59196	15.41	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
59197	9.57	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
59197	23.00	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
59197	29.27	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow
59198	5.64	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
59198	9.27	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
59199	15.62	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile
59200	2.15	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
59200	31.05	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile
59201	10.82	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
59202	20.53	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
59202	37.22	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
59203	21.38	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
59204	2.75	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
59204	2.99	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
59204	4.55	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
59204	20.22	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
59205	9.44	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile
59206	13.26	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
59207	5.97	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile
59208	17.81	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
59209	3.35	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
59209	6.01	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
59210	11.71	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
59210	12.00	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow
59211	19.28	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile
59212	17.31	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile/mow
59213	48.17	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	underburn/hand pile
59214	1.80	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12" dbh	hand pile
59214	14.76	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
59214	29.32	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
59215	2.33	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
59215	12.43	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
59216	3.30	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow
59216	18.93	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8" dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow
59217	16.03	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
59218	17.78	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
59219	29.35	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
59220	14.18	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
59221	13.30	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	underburn/mow	thin > 12" dbh	underburn/mow
59221	21.16	underburn	M	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
59222	9.66	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile/underburn/hand pile/mow
59223	2.44	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
59223	5.37	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow
59223	12.73	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile/mow
59224	1.16	ME	underburn/hand pile	ME	underburn/hand pile	ME	underburn/hand pile	ME	underburn/hand pile
59224	12.08	ME	underburn/hand pile	ME	underburn/hand pile	ME	underburn/hand pile	ME	underburn/hand pile
59225	5.14	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
59225	38.36	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	underburn/hand pile
59226	48.59	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
59227	68.53	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
59228	3.63	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
59228	25.99	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
59229	1.33	underburn		thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
59229	2.42	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
59229	2.80	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile
59229	2.96	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
59229	4.63	underburn		thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
59229	8.73	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
59230	11.03	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand

STAND	ACRES	Alternative 2		Alternative 3		Alternative 4		Alternative 5	
		Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action	Veg. Action	Fuel Action
			pile/mow		pile/mow		pile/mow		pile/mow
59230	20.16	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	machine pile on trails/underburn/hand pile/mow
59231	1.83	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
59231	11.76	thin up to 8” dbh in defensible space	underburn/hand pile	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
59231	75.07	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
59232	2.66	underburn		thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
59232	30.56	underburn		thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh in connectivity corridor	machine pile	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile
59233	4.59	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
59233	6.22	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow
59234	2.60	no treatment	no treatment	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow	thin > 12" dbh	machine pile/mow
59237	1.75	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment	no treatment
59238	16.19	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow	thin up to 12” dbh	hand pile/mow

APPENDIX B

Stewardship Contracting and Multi-Party Monitoring

Background

Section 347 of the 1999 Omnibus Appropriations Act (Public Law 105-277; H.R. 4328) authorized the USDA Forest Service to implement up to 28 stewardship contracting pilot projects to test new contracting authorities. The legislative language indicated the agency had been granted these authorities for three reasons: 1) to test the potential advantages of greater collaboration within the agency and with outside partners; 2) to test the potential for effective and more efficient land management; and 3) to help meet the needs of local and rural communities. in 2000 and 2002 an additional 56 pilot projects were authorized. The Sisters Ranger District applied for Stewardship Pilot Authority for the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project in 2002.

Land management goals for projects under Section 347 of P.L. 105-277 include,

- Use of prescribed fires to improve the composition, structure, condition, and health of stands or improve wildlife habitat;
- Noncommercial cutting or removing of trees or other activities to promote healthy forest stands, reduce fire hazards, or achieve other non-commercial objectives;
- Road and trail maintenance to restore or maintain water quality, soil productivity, habitat for wildlife and fisheries, or other resource values;
- Watershed restoration and maintenance;
- Restoration and maintenance of wildlife and fish habitat; and
- Control of noxious and exotic weeds and reestablishing native plant species.

What Is Stewardship Contracting?

Due to a number of factors (including declining Agency budgets), employment opportunities and project implementation within the National Forest system have been steadily declining. Despite these reductions, the need for restorative or maintenance work in ecosystems remains paramount. Such work includes watershed restoration and maintenance, road obliteration for sediment control, wildlife habitat improvements, fuel load reductions, timber stand improvements, and insect/disease protection. In the past, these stewardship projects were completed largely within the confines of timber sale contracts and performed by an independent contractor or smaller sub-contracting firms. Revenues generated within these sales provided the funds necessary for stewardship work. However, with a decline in the federal timber sale program, available funds for such work have declined as well. Limited appropriations from Congress and restricted money within existing trust funds further exacerbate the situation.

Given this inadequacy of appropriations and the continued likely trend of lower timber sales on federal lands, creative approaches must be utilized to complete the necessary work and simultaneously contribute to the economic growth of local rural communities. Stewardship contracting may provide some solution to this growing dilemma.

Land stewardship contracting can best be explained as a set of natural resource management practices that seeks to promote a closer working relationship with local communities in a broad range of activities that improve land conditions, consistent with a community's ecological, social, and economic objectives. Such projects are seen as a means of shifting the focus of federal forest and rangeland management towards a desired future resource condition, rather than meeting on-the-ground targets or a predetermined schedule of resource outputs. They are also considered a means by which federal agencies can contribute to the development of sustainable rural communities through restoring and maintaining healthy forest ecosystems and providing a continuing source of local income and employment.

The concept of stewardship contracts began in the 1980s, when service management contracts were first introduced as a response to shrinking federal budgets, reduced personnel, and demands from the public for a broader range of outputs from federal forests and rangeland. These early contracts were designed to create significant savings of public funds through improved contract administration, specification of desired end-results, and the consolidation of multiple stand improvement contracts into one mechanism. Although these contracts were initially developed to facilitate traditional timber management objectives, they soon evolved into a more comprehensive approach, supporting the many tenets and practices defined within ecosystem management. In the 1990s, these early stewardship contracts broadened to include local small business participation, alternative land management strategies, and locally based planning efforts.

Today, some or all of the following key points can be used to characterize stewardship contracting:

Broad-based public (community) collaboration: The intent of stewardship contracts is to develop a process of broad-based community participation that is open, transparent, and inclusive. This collaboration can be used to bolster public and agency learning, to encourage interaction among a broad array of stakeholders, and to utilize the existing knowledge base. As such, collaboration often facilitates the production of a unified vision (desired future conditions) that can then be applied during implementation and monitoring phases of a given project.

Provisions for multi-year, multi-task, end-results oriented activities: Within stewardship contracts, bidders are typically given a description of the desired future condition from the agency and asked to describe how they would use their skills and experience to achieve the defined vision. This format provides an opportunity for contractors to be flexible and innovative in their approaches and practices. These contracts can incorporate numerous tasks, over a course of years to reach the desired goal and objectives.

Comprehensive approach to ecosystem management: Within stewardship contracts, techniques and practices are designed under the umbrella of holistic, ecosystem approaches. Often these management activities are coordinated within a diverse set of objectives, including vegetation management, wildlife habitat enhancement, recreational development, and stream or riparian restoration. They also refocus the scope of projects from stand-level (as used in the past) to new ecological scales.

Improved administrative efficiency and cost to the agency: It should be noted that stewardship contracts are designed to complement and expand, not replace existing procurement or timber sale instruments. They are an alternative means of implementing ecosystem management policies, relying on the shift of forest management towards achieving a desired future resource condition rather than meeting an assigned target or predetermined schedule of output. Unlike timber sale contracts or service contracts, stewardship contracts are designed to combine a set of activities into a single contract, thereby improving contract efficiency and possibly reducing cost to the Agency.

Creation of a new workforce focused on maintenance and restoration activities: Because stewardship contracts often contain a wide array of services (including those that involve the collection of multiple forest products), such contracts have the ability to contribute to the development of sustainable rural communities. Through improved and increased restoration/maintenance of the natural environment, stewardship contracts help provide living wages, new employment opportunities, and overall diversification of rural economies.

To this end, land stewardship contracts benefit the agency and the public in different ways. For the Forest Service, land stewardship contracts provide a means to improve contracting flexibility and efficiency; to address forest health concerns in areas of low-value material; and to increase collaboration among federal agencies and outside partners. Within the surrounding local communities, stewardship contracts are capable of promoting local involvement in National Forest management, while also strengthening local economies through the diversification of available jobs and the development of new and expanded markets. From a biological perspective, stewardship contracts provide a means of improving the health of forest systems, such as reducing the threat of wildfire, improving forest composition and structure, improving wildlife habitat and forage, and improving water quality.

Types of Contracts

There is a variety of authorities that are being tested under the Stewardship Contracting pilots. Following is a brief description on the different types.

Exchange of Goods for Services

The exchange of goods for services provides a means of extending the value of appropriated funds available to help carry out needed ecosystem restoration, maintenance, and improvement activities. This extension occurs by virtue of the fact that some or all of the value of commercial timber products being sold is retained and reinvested on-site as opposed to being returned to the Treasury or deposited in one of the Agency’s special trust funds. The existing financial structure within the Forest Service accounts for the disposal of goods based upon receipts, and the purchase of services based upon expenditures from appropriated and other special funds.

Receipt Retention

Through receipt retention, portions of proceeds from the sale of commercial products can be retained at the local level to fund other non-revenue producing activities. However, they must be reinvested in the specific pilot project that generated them or by another approved pilot project. Historically, the Agency has had limited authority ot retain receipts through the various Forest Service trust funds (e.g., Knutson-Vandenberg Act, the Brush Disposal Act, and the Salvage Sale Fund provisions within the National Forest Management Act). In nearly all of the instances, funds from these accounts must be re-applied to those project areas in which commercial material has been extracted and any remaining funds must be returned to the National Forest Fund in the federal Treasury for future Congressional appropriation.

Designation by Description or Prescription

Designation by description or prescription offers a potential way to reduce sale preparation costs and to more fully apply the concept of end-results contracting. Traditionally, the designation, marking, and supervision of timber harvesting activities are conducted by federal employees or service contractors who have no prospective tie to the timber sale, thereby ensuring the accountability for products sold by the government. Under the expanded authority, land managers can provide prescriptions or area designations that clearly describe the silvicultural objective or desired “end results” in replace of federal designation and marking. It should be noted that designation by description has been used in the past under very strict silvicultural prescriptions (e.g., in areas designated for clearcuts, by specific species, by live versus dead material, or by basal area).

Best-Value Contracting

Best-value purchasing allows the Forest Service to use factors besides price when awarding contracts. These other factors include: past performance, work quality, delivery, and experience. In making award decisions, the Forest Service may, among other techniques, compare offers and hold discussions and negotiations with offerors, and may make awards to a more qualified firm at a higher price. As a result, those vendors who have performed well in the past, provided quality work, complied with wage requirements, and have high standards of workmanship will have a competitive advantage.

Multi-year Contracting

Among the desired goals of stewardship projects is the ability to engage contractors in long-term management services. It ahs been theorized that operators who provide services within a given management area over a long period are likely to develop a stronger sense of stewardship for that area. Additionally, the use of multi-year contracts may help to provide more stability for the contractor, as well as administrative continuity for the Forest Service contract supervisor.[1] Historically, both timber sales and service contracts operated under specific time limitation.

---

[1] Ringgold, 1999. Land Stewardship Contracting in the National Forests: A Community Guide to Existing Authorities.

Whereas both can extend beyond the appropriations period during which they were initiated, the National Forest Management Act limits the length of timber sale contracts to 10 years (and restocking efforts in five years) and annual Congressional appropriations limit the length of service contracts. Unlike multiple year contracts, which require the Forest Service to exercise an option for each designated project year, multi-year contracts allow the purchase of more than one year's requirement of product or service only at the onset of the project.

What is Multiparty Monitoring/Evaluation?

Multi-party monitoring is a process which seeks to engage community based groups, local/regional/national interest groups, and public agencies to ensure that natural resource management is responsive to diverse interests and objectives. It validates and reduces the amount of bias in project evaluation. In a sense, the multi-party process not only legitimizes monitoring and evaluation, it helps build bridges between a variety of parties and interests through effective and meaningful public involvement (from criteria development through the implementation phase of a project). A multi-party approach can improve the process through increased collaboration, improved public education, and an increase in the overall understanding of pilot efforts and impact.

The multi-party monitoring team for the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project is currently getting established. Participants from the local community, environmental groups, wood products industry, Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs, representatives from Senator Wydens' office, and state and federal resource agencies are expected. Goals and objectives for the monitoring group are also being established. Contact Bob Flores, and the Sisters Ranger District for further information.

APPENDIX C

Recommended Project Enhancements

There are many actions that the Forest Service may apply to enhance project design, but may not be required to avoid or mitigate potentially significant impacts from implementing the selected Alternative. Optional project enhancements, listed in this Appendix, would be considered during project implementation. There may be other enhancements that may be identified during project implementation. These recommendations are similar to a menu of tools the Forest Service could use depending on site-specific conditions, funding, and availability of resources.

Fuels

- Maintenance of Treated Areas - Maintain low fuel levels over time in areas treated. Monitor fuel levels and arrangements approximately every 5 years to determine whether actions are needed to reduce fuels. Consider a variety of methods to maintain low fuel levels, including natural or prescribed fire, pruning and mowing.
- Protect improvements during prescribed burn operations.

Snags and down wood

Protect existing snags and down wood, particularly along riparian areas. Consider topping snags that must be treated to reduce hazards to people. If snags need to be removed along the Metolius River, consider dropping them into the river to increase harlequin duck loafing habitat.

Protect all snags >21" diameter outside recreation facilities during harvest activities.

Leave more than minimum levels (125%) of snags and down woody material to accommodate losses from post harvest activities in shelterwood cuts.

Guidelines for Locating Untreated Forest Patches during Treatment

Within Shelterwood and Larch Restoration Units (Alternative 5 only)

- Leave green tree replacements in groups, where possible. This helps reduce blowdown and protect fragments of late-successional habitat. These should be composed of the largest, oldest live trees, decadent or leaning trees, and hard snags occurring in the area.
- Identify and record locations of untreated patches in the GIS corporate database, harvest layers and associated data dictionary. Untreated patches should be protected until adjacent areas are again providing the missing components and processes.

Wildlife

Goshawk

- Underburning is the preferred fuels treatment within goshawk focal areas.
- Machine piling is not recommended.

Flammulated Owl And White-headed Woodpecker

- Maintain dense thicket habitat, especially surrounding or adjacent to large ponderosa pine, for roosting areas for flammulated owls and foraging habitat for white-headed woodpeckers at a rate of one patch every 5-10 acres.
- Strive to maintain 20-40% canopy closure.

Big Game

Close roads to show a trend toward meeting the 2.5 miles/square mile open road density standard (WL-53).

Leave patches of bitterbrush within winter range to provide winter forage.

Red-tailed Hawks

- Where large (>21" dbh) snags exist adjacent to openings, protect from harvest and post-harvest activities.

Neo tropical Birds

- To avoid potential nest destruction and loss of broods for neotropical migrant birds, schedule harvest and post harvest activities after the nesting season (after June 15th).
- Leave thickets of ponderosa pine to accommodate the foraging needs of species like the flammulated owl and western tanager.

Waterfowl

Burn meadows during the fall if possible to minimize disturbance to nesting waterfowl.

Plants

Peck's Penstemon and Tall Agoseris

Within "Managed" populations

- Use prescribed fire as fuel treatment of choice- it is beneficial to the plant
- Burning piles is less beneficial because it sterilizes areas of soil and plants

- Chipping, leaving lots of logging slash on ground is not beneficial- plant needs bare soil to seed

Watershed and Soils

Required mitigation are listed in the body of the Environmental Impact Statement, Chapter 2. Following are a range of BMPs to consider, where applicable. Some of these are also listed in Chapter 2.

Best Management Practice's (BMPs) for Soil and Water Mitigation:

The following BMPs can be used to reduce potential impacts to water quality. BMPs should be selected and tailored for site-specific conditions to arrive at the project level BMPs for the protection of water quality. A complete explanation of the BMPs is found in General Water Quality Best Management Practices (USDA, 1988) and is available at the District Office or Supervisors Office.

<u>Roads</u>

R1- General Guidelines for the Location and Design of Roads

R2- Erosion Control Plan

R3- Timing of Construction Activities

R4- Road Slope Stabilization

R6- Dispersion of Subsurface Drainage Associated with Roads

R7- Control of surface Road Drainage Associated with Roads

R8- Constraints Related to Pioneer Road Construction

R9- Timely Erosion Control Measures on Incomplete Roads and Stream Crossing

R11- Control of Sidecast Material

R12- Control of Construction in Streamside Management Units

R14- Bridge and Culvert Installation and Protection of Fisheries

R15- Disposal of Right-of-Way and Roadside Debris

R17- Water source Development Consistent with Water Quality Protection

R18- Maintenance of Roads

R19- Road Surface Treatment to Prevent Loss of Materials

R20- Traffic Control During Wet Periods

R21- Snow Removal controls to Avoid Resource Damage

R23- Obliteration of Temporary Roads and Landings

<u>Timber</u>

T1- Timber Sale Planning

T2- Timber Harvest Unit Design

T3- Use of Erosion Potential Assessment for Timber Harvest Unit Design

T4- Use of Sale Area Maps for Designating Water Quality Protection Needs
T5- Limiting the Operating Period of Timber Sale Activities
T6- Protection of Unstable Lands
T7- Streamside Management Unit Designation
T8- Streamcourse Protection
T9- Determining Tractor Loggable Ground
T10- Log Landing Location
T11- Tractor Skid Trail Location and Design
T13- Erosion Prevention and Control Measures During Timber Sale Operations
T14- Revegetation of Areas Disturbed by Harvest Activities
T15- Log Landing Erosion Prevention and Control
T16- Erosion Control on Skid Trails
T17- Meadow Protection During Timber Harvesting
T18- Erosion Control Structure Maintenance
T19- Acceptance of Timber Sale Erosion Control Measures Before Sale Closure
T21- Servicing and Refueling of Equipment
T22- Modification of the Timber Sale Contract

<u>Fire and Fuel Management Units</u>
F1- Fire and Fuel Management Activities
F2- Consideration of Water Quality in Formulating Prescribed Fire Prescriptions
F3- Protection of Water Quality During Prescribed Fire Operations
F4- Minimizing Watershed Damage from Fire Suppression Efforts
F5- Repair or Stabilization of Fire Suppression Related Watershed Damage

<u>Watershed Management</u>
W1- Watershed Restoration
W2- Conduct Floodplain Hazard Analysis and Evaluation
W3- Protection of Wetlands
W5- Cumulative Watershed Effects
W7- Water Quality Monitoring

Vegetative Manipulations
VM1- Slope Limitations for Tractor Operation
VM2- Tractor Operation Excluded from Wetlands and Meadows
VM4- Soil Moisture Limitations for Tractor Operation

Recreation / Social Concerns

- Keep interested public informed of the ongoing activities, their potential short-term impacts and their scheduled timing. Use Multi-party Monitoring to help evaluate implementation (see Appendix B on Stewardship Authorities and Multi-party Monitoring).
- Metolius Heritage Demonstration Project – encourage visitors and residents to visit the interpretive displays in the demonstration units to learn about the objectives of different vegetation management methods and to view the results of these methods.
- Provide information for public about proposed changes in road status (consider posting information at road entrances several months or more prior to implementation)
- It is recommended that vegetation treatment (hazard tree removal, thinning, burning and hauling) adjacent to high use areas, occur during periods when recreation and summer home use is low (before Memorial Day and after Labor Day, and weekends during deer hunting season). To minimize conflict between recreational traffic and timber haul, post haul routes with caution signs.
- Mowing would be allowed during most of the year unless it is adjacent to private lands, developed recreation sites and the summer homes. In these adjacent areas, mowing would occur in the lowest season of use to minimize the effects of noise and dust.
- Minimize the effects of smoke on the residential areas and high-use recreation areas (along the Metolius River).
- Tract Objectives will be used when treating summer home lots. Owners should be consulted and involved in the treatment decisions. Provide screening between lots when feasible.
- Complete vegetation management plans for developed recreation sites to help guide vegetation treatments. Environmental surveys and inventories would be completed by specialists as a result of this project.
- Maintain screening (i.e. do not remove all thickets or shrubs) near camp sites.

Scenic Quality

- Slash treatment shall be completed within the period as required by Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan Standards and Guidelines (within one year for the Metolius Basin). Small hand pile and then burn is desirable within the immediate Foreground landscape (0-300 feet) in proximity of residential area, recreation site, and road and trail corridor that falls within the Foreground Scenic View landscape areas.

- Paint on backsides of all leave trees, as necessary, to help mitigate the effects of residual paint on scenic resource following treatments. When possible, use cut tree marking to minimize painted trees left behind.

- Removal of ribbons and other timber harvest markers following post treatment and completion of the project.

- Where possible, design and locate skid trail and landing area at least 300 feet away from primary travel corridor, such as Forest Road 14, Road 12 and Nordic, hiking, and horse trails, so that it will not be highly visible from the scenic and travel corridor.
- Minimized ground disturbance within the Foreground sensitive viewing areas to reduce soil contrast that may adversely affect scenic quality. Acceptable and recommended measures including, but not limit to, logging on pack snow and/or frozen ground, utilize cable and/or helicopter logging system.
- When and if possible, avoid scorching above 2/3 of dominant and co-dominant tree crown during a prescribe burn within a proposed treatment areas in the Foreground landscape. Utilize appropriate measure(s); such as thinning and/or pruning, to guard against high crown fire that may adversely affected scenic quality. Severely damaged and/or burned trees (2/3 burnt crown or more) shall be treated and/or removed with a year following the completion of treatment.

APPENDIX D

Ecological Types and Site Potentials

This analysis was completed to determine where and how much big game forage could be supported within the project area. For additional information, see Chapter 3; Wildlife, & Soils.

Ecological Unit Inventories (EUI) and maps display soil types and potential natural vegetation of a site. Existing maps reflect what is currently in an area, but potential natural vegetation may differ from the current vegetation. At any time, the potential natural vegetation described in an EUI may or may not exist on the site, but the site still has the potential to produce that vegetative type. This concept is the foundation of an ecotype.

Within the Metolius Basin Forest Management project area, EUI map units were grouped to develop five ecological types, four major and one of limited extent (Upper Deschutes Soil Survey 2000). Factors used to group EUI mapping units into ecotypes include climate, topography, vegetation, soil parent material, and age of the surface. The existence of seasonally high water tables was one of the main factors used to group Ecotypes in this project area. Areas with seasonally high water tables collect runoff from higher elevations and tend to favor mixed conifer vegetation, while dryer sites adjacent to these areas favor ponderosa pine communities.

Table 1 lists the five ecotypes identified in the project area, the EUI mapping units used to identify the ecotypes, and the acres of each.

Table 1. Upper Deschutes Soil Survey (EUI) map unit groupings by Ecotype

Ecotype	Ecotype Name	EUI Soil Mapping Units*	Acres
1	Ponderosa pine high site	4C, 4D, 15C, 122C, 123D, 124C, 125D, 146C	8382
2	Ponderosa pine high site steep slopes	161E, 163E	1890
3	Mixed conifer	13C, 16E	593
4	Mixed conifer moist	29A , 48C, 143B, 145C, 164A	5567
5	Types of limited extent		106
Total			**16538**[2]

* See Table 4 for a description of mapping units
From: Natural Resources Conservation Service (NRCS)

[2] Includes all ownerships (not just National Forest lands)

Uses Of Ecotypes During Planning

Understanding different ecotypes within a planning area can help identify areas that have different:

- Site productivity (including tree canopy cover, shrub and grass species, and shrub and grass productivity)
- Treatment options for brush (burn and mow, burn or mow, mow only)
- Fire risks (fire regimes)
- Expected seral stages following disturbance
- Expected shrub recovery times (ecotype one, longer recovery than ecotype two)
- Potential for conversion to less desirable species (increase in rabbitbrush)

Table 2 lists the major vegetation types as described in Volland, 1985 for each of the four major ecotypes. Table 3 lists additional information about type of vegetation and potential canopy cover by eco-type.

Table 2: Major plant associations by Ecotype (Volland, 1985).

Ecotype	Major Volland Vegetation Type	Potential Natural Vegetation
1	CP-S2-17 (p 58)	Ponderosa pine/bitterbrush-manzanita/fescue
2	CP-S2-13 (p 61)	Ponderosa pine/bitterbrush-manzanita/needlegrass
3	CW-C2-12 (p 74)	Mixed conifer/snowbrush-chinkapin/pinegrass
4	CD-S6-12 (p 78)	Mixed conifer/snowberry/twinflower flatlands

Table 3: Potential vegetation types and percent canopy cover by Eco-Type.

Eco-Type	Potential Natural Vegetation	% Canopy Cover
1	Ponderosa pine	7-40
	Bitterbrush	3-43
	Manzanita	2-25
	Fescue	3-23
2	Ponderosa pine	5-40
	Bitterbrush	5-30
	Manzanita	1-40
	Needlegrass	T-5

Eco-Type	Potential Natural Vegetation	% Canopy Cover
3	Ponderosa pine	7-52
	Douglas fir	0-40
	White fir	0-40
	Snowbrush	0-20
	Chinkapin	0-20
	Pinegrass	5-60
4	Ponderosa pine	2-20
	Douglas fir	T-30
	White fir	1-50
	Snowberry	2-30
	Twinflower	T-40

Table 4: Additional site productivity data from site index

Map Unit Symbol	Map Unit Name (soil series names and soil phases)	Site Index	Acres
4C	Allingham-Circle Complex, 0-15 % slope	77, 77*	2018
4D	Allingham-Circle Complex, 15-30 % slope	77, 77	287
13C	Belrick fine sandy loam, 0-15 % slope	91	196
15C	Belrick fine sandy loam, Dry 0-15 % slope	87	483
16E	Belrick-Douthit Complex, 30-50 % slope	91, 94	396
29A	Cryaquolls, 0-3 % slope		399
48C	Flarm-smiling Complex, 0 to 15% slopes		82
122C	Sisters Loamy Sand, 0-15 % slope	79	1627
123D	Sisters- Yapoah Complex, 15-30 % slope	79, 76	209
124C	Smiling Sandy Loam, 0-15 % slope	79	2171
125D	Smiling-Windego Complex, 15-30 % slope	79, 66	618
143B	Suiloten-Circle Complex, 0-8 % slope	120	3645
145C	Suttle Very Gravelly Loamy Sand, 0-15 % slope	110	1199
146C	Suttle Very Gravelly Loamy Sand, Dry, 0-15 % slope	90	968
161E	Windego-Smiling Complex, 30-50 % slope	66, 79	1061
163E	Windego-Smiling-Rock Outcrop Complex, 30-70 % slope	66, 79	829
164A	Wizard Sandy Loam, 0-3 % slope	85	245

From: Natural Resources Conservation Service (NRCS), Upper Deschutes Soil Survey.

*Site Index

Ecotype and Big Game Habitat

Ecological types were mapped for the project area using information on soil types and the potential natural vegetation. The potential natural vegetation may differ from the existing vegetation, however the ecotype has the potential to produce the climax vegetation if disturbance events were to occur naturally.

Four ecotypes were developed for the Metolius Basin project area. They are as follows: ponderosa pine high site, ponderosa pine high site – steep slopes, mixed conifer, and mixed conifer moist. Each area shows differences in site productivity, fire risks, expected shrub recovery times and seral stages, and conversion potential to less desirable species. Only ponderosa pine sites show the potential to produce bitterbrush in the amounts needed for winter range requirements. The mixed conifer sites do not contain the potential to produce bitterbrush under natural conditions. It is present on site currently, however, with more frequent fire regimes it probably would not persist.

Approximately ½ (40%) the winter range consists of the mixed conifer moist ecotype (Types 3 and 4). Bitterbrush is not considered to occur as the potential natural vegetation for this ecotype. However, snowberry is identified to be present in minor amounts, which may offer similar palatability for deer. This area also contains the majority of the urban interface potential for the project area and exhibits high human use. The area receives low to moderate use by deer and elk. Most deer occurring in the area are yearlong residents probably due in some part to supplemental feeding by area residents. Bitterbrush is present in this ecotype currently. However, it is patchy in nature. Snow depths in the Basin may preclude use in some areas, which may account for the low to moderate use. Much of the use seems to be concentrated near the Metolius River and the urban interface.

The remainder of the project area consists of the ponderosa pine ecotypes (Types 1 and 2). Bitterbrush is a major component of the potential natural vegetation that is an important food source for big game during the winter months. See Table 11 for information on big game habitat within the ponderosa pine ecotype. In years of light snowfall, many deer and elk will stay in the lower elevations. In heavy snow years, most deer and elk move out of the Metolius Basin to the Crooked River National Grasslands and private lands and north to the Warm Springs Reservation.

Table 5. Big game habitat within the ponderosa pine ecotype.

Big Game Habitat	Ponderosa Pine – High Site	Ponderosa Pine – Steep Slopes
Summer Range	640 acres	683 acres
Transition Range	2956 acres	0 acres
Winter Range	4785 acres	1207 acres
Total	**8381 acres**	**1890 acres**

APPENDIX E

Road Analysis Summary

This Appendix is a summary of the Road Analysis process that the Sisters Ranger District interdisciplinary team used to assess resource and road conditions, and to develop a set of recommendations to inform the decision-making process for the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project environmental analysis. The Road Analysis itself **is not** a process that follows the National Environmental Policy Act (NEPA).

Background and Introduction

On January 12, 2001, the Forest Service adopted the final National Forest System Road Management Policy. The final rule removes the emphasis on transportation development and adds a requirement for science-based transportation analysis, consistent with changes in public demands and use of National Forest resources. The final rule is intended to help ensure that construction, reconstruction, and maintenance of roads minimize adverse environmental impacts; that unneeded roads are decommissioned and restoration of ecological processes are initiated; and that additions to the National Forest System road network are only those deemed essential for forest resource management and use.

Roads analysis is a six-step process that provides a set of possible issues and analysis questions for which the answers can inform choices about road system management. The six steps in the roads analysis process are:

1. Setting up the analysis
2. Describing the situation
3. Identifying the issues
4. Assessing the benefits, problems, and risks
5. Describing opportunities and setting priorities
6. Reporting

The full Road Analysis Report is available from the Sisters Ranger District, and is a part of the Project Record for this analysis. Results are summarized in this appendix.

STEP 1: SETTING UP THE ANALYSIS

This roads analysis was completed on the project scale, instead of at the watershed scale, because of the immediate need to address roads within the project area in conjunction with the current environmental analysis, and the limited resources (personnel, time, funding and information) available to address roads at the broader scale. The Metolius Basin Forest Management project area covers approximately 17,000 acres. The road analysis area extends beyond the project boundary area as needed to address level 1 and 2 roads that occur both within and outside the project area.

The main objectives of this road analysis are:

- Identify the need for changes by comparing the current road system to the desired condition
- Balance the need for access with the need to minimize risks by examining important ecological, social and economic issues related to roads
- Address future access needs, budgets, and environmental concerns
- Address mitigation for vegetation and fuel treatments proposed under the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project

STEP 2. DESCRIBING THE SITUATION

See the Metolius Basin Forest Management Environmental Impact Statement, Chapter 3, under "Roads" for a description of the existing conditions.

The district road manager drove most of the open road miles in the project area to verify conditions and identify maintenance and construction needs. However, when local residents reviewed the preliminary road maps, several errors and omissions were identified concerning road status, use or location. The Friends of Metolius organization collected additional data and used GPS to update some road information. This information was added to the analysis, including approximately 2.25 additional miles of open roads, 1.3 additional miles of closed roads that had been breached.

STEP 3: IDENTIFYING ISSUES

Using information on watershed and resource trends, and management goals and direction from the Deschutes National Forest LRMP, the Northwest Forest Plan, Metolius Late Successional Reserve Assessment, and Metolius Watershed Assessment, and input from the public and agency resource specialists, several issues were identified that related to managing the transportation system in the Metolius Basin project area. The primary issues identified are:

- Resource Protection and mitigation of proposed vegetation and fuel management actions
- Public Access to National Forest lands
- Administrative Access to National Forest lands

STEP 4: ASSESSING BENEFITS, PROBLEMS AND RISKS

The purpose of this step is to assess the various benefits, problems, and risks of the current road system and whether the objectives of the Deschutes National Forest LRMP, the Northwest Forest Plan, Metolius Late Successional Reserve Assessment, and Metolius Watershed Assessment are being met.

The agency guidelines (USDA Forest Service, 1999) for completing the Road Analysis Process included a series of questions for planning teams to consider when identifying benefits, problems and risks of the current road system. Response to all of the questions can be found in the full Road Analysis Report. A summary of the findings follows.

Ecosystem Functions & Processes

Questions about ecosystem functions and processes addressed potential effects of introducing non-native species and disease, noise, and disturbance patterns.

Forest habitats in the Metolius project area were identified as regionally significant for late-successional species and managed as a Late-Successional Reserve under the Northwest Forest Plan. The primary concern about the effect of roads on the ecosystem processes and function is their role as vectors along which non-native plant species are spread. Weeds are increasing along both the Metolius River and roads. Once established, seeds are spread along roadways by tires, animals, wind, and overland flow of water. Roads are not expected to facilitate the introduction exotic animal species in the project area.

A road system that meets the needs for managing timber would adequately contribute to the control of insects and diseases. However, roads can affect the rates of flow of disturbances such as floods. Most roads in the project area are low speed, so noise levels are relatively low.

Aquatic, Riparian Zone, and Water Quality

Questions in this section addressed a variety of potential watershed and wetland effects such as erosion and sedimentation, pollutants, and stream crossings.

In general, roads can alter the surface and subsurface hydrology of an area by altering natural channels and runoff patterns. Fortunately, much of the project area is relatively level, and this shallow slope helps minimize impacts from erosion and overland flow. There is some localized evidence of roads/water interactions in the project area. Road-stream crossings with culverts can increase sediment levels and result in erosion and waterflow on road surfaces. Roads can also facilitate stream contamination from pollutants such as de-icing salts, fertilizers, oils, and hydraulic fluids from vehicles.

Terrestrial Wildlife

Forest roads originally constructed to facilitate logging now facilitate numerous types of recreation. An increase in roaded recreation has resulted in an increase in wildlife disturbances, increased stress, and resulted in loss from legal and illegal hunting. Roads can result in the direct loss of available habitat and reduce habitat effectiveness for many wildlife species. Habitat can also be lost as a result of activities such as firewood collection.

Many roads within the project area are concentrated in special or unique areas. Some have resulted in the separation of streams from their floodplains and created barriers to dispersal. Road inactivation and closures, especially in sensitive habitat areas, can help the district meet Land and Resource Management Plan restoration goals.

Economics

Road costs and revenues are affected by the size of the road system. Revenues associated with roads include timber sales, recreation fees and special-use permits. Costs include resource restoration and road maintenance; at present costs exceed revenues. Long-term maintenance costs can be reduced with a reduction in the miles of open roads.

Commodity Production/Timber Management, Minerals and Range Management

The current road system was developed to provide access for resource management, including timber production. A reduction in roaded access to stands which require mechanical maintenance would increase the cost of future silvicultural treatments.

Currently there are no mineral developments or active range allotments in the planning area; there is one special use permit for grazing for horses.

Water Production

There are numerous irrigation ditches in the project area; many of these are not under special permit because they pre-date the special use permit authorization of the Deschutes National Forest. Roaded access to the ditches can help facilitate maintenance; the ditches are mostly in upland areas where the rate of vegetation growth is relatively slow. Road changes would not expected to affect municipal watersheds or hydroelectric power generation.

Special Forest Products and Special Use Permits

The existing transportation system meets the need for current special forest product collection activities. These products include mushrooms, dry decorative cones, cedar boughs, and Christmas trees. Most of these products are not easily transported by hand for any distance, so it would be important to maintain adequate access to collection areas.

Firewood collection is not presently permitted except for collection of dead and damaged trees under 8” diameter on National Forest lands adjacent to private property. However, there is high potential for firewood in areas with small trees damaged by ice storms. Allowing firewood collection could help meet project objectives by reducing concentrations and densities of small trees.

Special use permits have been issued for summer homes, access to subdivisions and other private lands, utilities, ditches, and other facilities associated with the Camp Sherman area. Most of these permitted uses require roaded access, and current roads are adequate.

General Public Transportation and Administrative Use

Access in and out of the project area is primarily provided by arterial roads 11, 12, and 14 and collector road 1216. Other collector roads in the Camp Sherman area also provide access to private land and recreation. All these roads are maintained in accordance with their prescribed Road Management Objectives.

The existing road system is adequate to provide access to research projects, forest inventory, and monitoring activities. However, it also allows for present and future illegal activities such as trash disposal and poaching. Closure would decrease opportunities for these activities.

Protection

The current road system in the project area provides adequate access for fire suppression and forest management activities. System roads can act as fuel breaks for prescribed fires and low-moderate intensity wildfires.

Current conditions in the project area (fuel types, dense stands, heavy surface fuels) indicate the potential for high intensity, rapidly spreading wildfire. Fuel reduction along roads is critical to meet firefighting and public safety objectives.

Unroaded Recreation

The demand for unroaded recreation is expected to increase as the population of Central Oregon grows. However, within the project area there are no large blocks of unroaded areas or Inventoried Roadless Areas.

Road-related Recreation

The existing road system provides adequate access to developed and dispersed recreation, trails, and the Metolius River. There is not expected to be an increase in demand for new roads. However, current dispersed recreation use in riparian zones has resulted in impacts to natural resources. Proposed changes would reduce vehicle travel within riparian areas and would help these areas recover.

STEP 5: OPPORTUNITIES AND PRIORITIES

Problems and Risks Posed by the Current Road System

Resource specialists on the Sisters Ranger District reviewed each of the mapped and recorded roads in the project area, incorporated information from the Friends of Metolius, and evaluated the potential risks to resources and public access needs. The team worked in an interdisciplinary fashion to discuss each of the road segments, and then, based on risk and need assessments, recommend a course of action to meet area objectives.

Table 2-6 in Chapter 2 of the Environmental Impact Statement displays the road segments in the project area, and risk assessment by resource, public needs assessment for each road, and then a recommended changes to road status, if any.

Recommended Priorities for Action

The highest priorities for closure (either decommissioning or inactivation) are listed below.

Table E-1. Road Management Priorities for Addressing Resource Impacts

Forest Road Number	Rationale	Recommendation
Water Quality/ Soil, and Fish Habitat Risk		
1120800	Moderate to heavy surface erosion	Maintain (install waterbars and drain dips)
1200360	Breached road (previously closed). Receiving off-road vehicle use. Rutting and erosion evident	Decommission or inactivate
1200350	Receiving off-road vehicle use. Rutting and erosion evident. Peck's penstemon and tall agoseris are present. Also, deer winter range	Decommission
1200359	Breached road (previously closed) crosses Jack Creek. Receiving off-road vehicle use. Rutting and erosion evident	Decommission
1216100	Road in poor condition, resulting in minor erosion. Used as dispersed camp site	Maintain (install 5 drain dips), or inactivate
1420160	Road runs along the bottom of a draw, acts as a channel during overland flow. Recommend	Decommission
1420240	Breached road (previously closed) causing erosion adjacent to Jack Creek (Bull Trout habitat)	Decommission
Wildlife Habitat		
1200130	Spotted owl core and nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat	Decommission
1200140	Spotted owl core and nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat	Inactivate
1120150	Sensitive Meadow Habitat	Decommission
1200120	Spotted owl core and nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat (also crosses the riparian reserve)	Decommission
Social Impacts		
1400049	Currently access for unauthorized motorized access to Black Butte trail system	Inactivate

APPENDIX F

Response to Comments and Agency Letters

A. Introduction

A 67-day comment period was provided for interested and affected publics, including appropriate local, State, and Federal governments and agencies. This period lasted from December 11, 2002 until February 15, 2003. During this period, the Forest Service received a broad range of comments from many sectors of the public. As discussed in the Record of Decision (ROD), comments were incorporated into the decision by the responsible officials. Some comments resulted in a clarification of the alternative descriptions, treatments, or the environmental consequences discussed in the DEIS. Comments also resulted in modifications and clarifications to the Selected Alternative, as described in the ROD. Ultimately, the responsible officials weighed the comments in the context of the benefits of meeting the project purpose and need.

Approximately, 160 separate pieces of mail were received during the comment period. Comments were categorized into general categories that coincide with the resource areas that are outlined in the Final Environmental Impact Statement (FEIS). This comment appendix is formatted to address the public comments in the same order as presented in the FEIS (Table of Contents, Chapter 4).

Although all comments received were reviewed, substantive comments received the focus during this comment analysis. A few comment letters were received after the end of the comment period. Although not required to consider these comments, the planning team reviewed them and responded to those comments that had not already been given a response.

B. Comments and Responses

As part of the comment analysis, each piece of correspondence was assigned a reference number. As comments were identified within each piece of correspondence, a second number was assigned. For example, comment number 159-2 represents the second comment taken from letter number 159. These numbers have been used throughout the comment analysis to assure comments receive a response.

Once a comment was identified, it was placed in a category. Generally, responses were developed to answer questions or provide references to analysis contained in the Final Environmental Impact Statement FEIS or other documentation. Although the majority of the questions were addressed in the draft, the references have been updated in this document to refer to the appropriate pages in the FEIS. Comments may have been answered singly or in groups, with the aim being to provide as specific a response as possible, while avoiding a large amount of duplication of responses. Numerous comments were received that were very similar in nature, resulting from information provided through internet campaigns from interested publics.

This Appendix offers a large sample of comments in order to provide an accurate flavor of the input received. However, this document does not provide a complete list of comments. The project file includes the comment letters, as well as a list of comments and the categories into which they have been placed. Comments are presented in bold type and are in italics. Each comment is indented and followed by the reference number(s). The Forest Service response immediately follows each comment or group of comments.

The vast majority of the comment letters were complimentary of the district and the overall public involvement efforts associated with this planning effort. There was also an overwhelming support from the public for some level of action in the Metolius Basin. Only one comment letter was received that advocated the No Action Alternative.

Alternatives

Numerous comments were received that expressed a preference for an individual alternative with a rationale for that preference. Some examples of these comments are presented below to provide a general feel for the variety of public opinion on the alternatives.

> ***Alternatives 2, 3, 4, and 5 are nothing more than a scam to log this area again. You do not save a forest by cutting down that same forest. Alternative 1 is the best alternative for the Metolius. This basin is no more of a fire hazard now that it was 50-60 years ago. It has always been a high fire potential – nothing has changed. (128-2)***

> ***Alternative 2 is the best choice for reducing fire risk and increasing habitat of old-growth dependent species. (32-3, 33-1, 35-1, 45-1, 46-2, 47-1, 53-1, 61-1, 65-1, 66-1, 68-1, 71-4, 74-1, 76-1, 78-1, 80-1, 84-2, 119-1, 126-6)***

> ***I support and encourage the district to choose Alternative 2 because it would reduce the high density of smaller, more highly flammable trees through prescribed underburns, and it would limit thinning of trees larger that 12 inches dbh. Actually you don't even need to remove trees as large as 12 inches; 8-inch dbh trees would be enough to achieve your stated goals. (64-2)***

> ***Our judgment is that Alternative 3 would be most likely to achieve the aims we hold for the management of the Metolius Forest. We would like to see the 16" diameter at breast height (dbh) maximum as serving to maximize the retention of the big trees that we have left while allowing necessary reduction in the number of trees and density of vegetative cover. However, we want to be sensitive to your need for some flexibility in carrying out a management plan and to the forest's need to have recognized the realities of site capacity, wildfire behavior, and insect and disease impacts. We support a goal of sustainability. (30-2)***

> ***We would argue for a choice of Alternative 3 Plus. This would mean that you limit the removal of trees to a maximum of 16' dbh, except in those extraordinary circumstances that would be narrowly and precisely specified in a set of criteria. (72-3)***

I support Alternative 4, I live in the Metolius Basin and see every day the condition of the forest. I believe Alternative 4 does a good job of addressing the need to restore the health and sustainability of the Metolius Basin Forest while protecting the area from catastrophic wildfires. (130-1)

I support your preference for Alternative 4. I agree that some reduction in the stand and crown densities is needed and preferable along with the reduction of surface fuels. I also agree that you should have the flexibility to remove trees up to 21" dbh, with the understanding that the removal of trees within the 16" to 21" range will be limited. (146-1)

Given that the primary goal is to reduce the risk of wildfire across the landscape, Alternative 5 seems to be a better choice of actions to accomplish that goal. The stated focus of Alternative 5 is to "maximize risk reduction across the landscape". Given your project goal, why chose anything less than actions that "maximize"? (63-1)

I endorse Alternative 5. I like it because it has the largest acreage of treated land. It includes shelterwood and larch restoration; and includes the option of removing some trees 21 inches or greater. It is very important not to place an artificial barrier on the size of a tree that can be removed. (15-1)

Although no response is provided directly to comments that identified a preference for an alternative, the concerns expressed are addressed in the response to comments that follow.

Vegetation Management in Late Successional Reserves

Comment: In the general landscape, all saplings (5" diameter or less) should not be removed. Leave well spaced young trees for future regeneration of the stands. (15-2)

Comment: Wherever thinning is done (even in Defensible Space Areas); a concerted effort should be made to protect well spaced, thrifty crowned large saplings and pole sized advanced reproduction. They are the key potentials for a continuous forest if the older generations fail (blow-down, insects, etc. (52-7)

Response: Not all small trees are intended to be removed. The diameter limits described in the document are not meant to imply that all trees under the diameter limits will be removed (FEIS, page 41). Forested stands are variable and contain patches of smaller trees. Silvicultural prescriptions are designed to recognize variations in tree size and the habitat requirements of the wildlife species being emphasized. Some dense pockets of smaller trees will be thinned to promote the health and vigor of the remaining trees and reduce fire hazards, but will not be completely removed. Saplings will be left as needed to meet wildlife habitat objectives and as replacement trees for declining large yellow-bark trees. Mitigation measures have been identified that will help maintain within stand diversity. For example, the FEIS calls for the retention of hiding cover for big game across the landscape (FEIS, p. 65). This will provide for untreated patches between ½ to 6 acres or larger throughout the area.

Comment: In the DEIS there is a heavy bias toward cultivating a pure Ponderosa with occasional stands of Western Larch. Both the DEIS and the discussions we have had with Forest Service personnel seem to favor virtual elimination of all true firs. Alternatives 3, 4 and 5 are also consistently biased against Grand fir (93-3, 104-5)

Comment: Page 217of the DEIS states remove true fir and fulfill by large pine or other desirable species. What are other desirable species and why? If fire had burned through these areas in a natural way, what species would have come in? These should be the desirable species. (149-16)

Response: Not all white fir trees are planned for removal. Vegetation treatments for the Metolius Basin have been developed to recognize the historical influence that fire has had on stand development. Fires influence the numbers of trees and the species present through frequent, low intensity ground fires for both the ponderosa pine and mixed conifer plant associations (FEIS, page 117) True firs are intolerant of fire and its relative percent of stand composition has increased through time (FEIS, pages 110,204-205). Under natural disturbance regimes, stands had a higher relative composition of ponderosa pine, western larch, and Douglas-fir, which would be the more desirable species. Treatments are, in part, designed to emulate the role that natural disturbance regimes would play to help move the area to a more stable, sustainable condition (FEIS, page 115). The intention is to preserve a more natural and sustainable species diversity that recognizes the minor tree species components such as Engelmann spruce, white pine, lodgepole pine, and incense cedar, though some removal may occur to meet the purpose and need of the project.

The Metolius Basin identified 4 different objectives for stand treatments that are based on habitat requirements for the focal species, location, and current stand conditions (FEIS pages 24-27 and 42-43). White fir would be retained under the Selected Alternative when it is greater than 25" diameter (ROD, page 15), where it would help meet target basal areas (FEIS, pages 43-44), and to meet focal species habitat objectives (northern spotted owl habitat).

Comment: Too much biomass and shrub removal through thinning, commercial logging, underburning, and shrub mowing across the landscape eliminates biodiversity, reduces moisture retention, impairs nutrient recycling and potentially threatens soil fertility, soil productivity and water quality. All action Alternatives propose too much uniform biomass removal. (104-3)

Response: Chapter 4 of the FEIS addresses effects on plants, animals, soils, and water quality. One of the main objectives of the project is to move the majority of the Metolius Basin's forests to more sustainable conditions, similar to conditions that were found prior to excluding fires. By doing this, the risk of catastrophic wildfire, which could have drastic effects on soil fertility and water quality, will be reduced.

Historically, these sites saw fire on the average of every 8-12 years (FEIS, page 16). After thinning, tree densities would be reduced, but sites would still be fully occupied by trees. After mowing and/or burning, shrubs would be reduced, but this growing space would be utilized by grasses and forbs. Sensitive plants are expected to respond favorably to underburning and reductions in canopy cover of trees.

Within treatment units, areas of un-mowed shrubs (10-30%) would remain post-treatment. Clumps of un-thinned and/or lightly thinned trees would also remain. Large areas would also be left untreated or managed at a low intensity for spotted owls and goshawks, adding diversity to the landscape. Larch, aspen, and meadow treatments will also help preserve the diversity on the landscape.

Comment: Forest Service approved logging over the past 75 years caused the present condition here, not fire prevention. Don't you know when you log and open up the "canopy" you are enabling the weeds, underbrush and young trees to proliferate into uncontrollable thickets? (128-3)

Response: The FEIS discusses the historical role of fire in Chapter 3, pages 116-123 and its role on the development of forested stands and the understory. Currently the forests in the project area have missed 7-10 fire cycles which has resulted in an increased risk that surface fires would become catastrophic stand-replacing wildfires. See the section on plants for discussion on the effects of the action alternatives on weeds.

Comment: Whatever alternative is finally selected, the area along the bike path from the Camp Sherman Community Hall to the Chapel in the Pines and all of the Holzman lease area is desperately in need of treatment. This area lies in the heart of Camp Sherman and must be restored for forest health, fuel reduction, and visual considerations. (134-4)

Response: The area described was recognized as needing treatment to reduce fire hazard and improve forest health, and is proposed for treatment in all of the action alternatives. Underburning would occur in Alternative 2, and thinning would occur in Alternatives 3, 4, and 5 (FEIS, Chapter 2, Maps of the Alternatives, and APPENDIX A, Silvicultural and Fuel Treatments). The Selected Alternative also incorporates some larch restoration in this area (ROD, Table ROD-1).

Comment: Fire suppression since the early 1900's has clearly taken the Metolius Basin far outside its normal natural operating condition. Therefore, the ORCFFF believes it is acceptable to conduct management activities in the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve. The Environmental Impact Statement actions should be one time, after which natural functions, including fire, should be embraced and depended upon to further refine and maintain future Late-Successional Reserve health. (148-2)

Comment: Try to duplicate nature, allow natural processes to proceed, to try to put it all back the best we can to where it might have been without human interference. (149-2)

Comment: Are we trying to make the tree configuration so we can defend against some fire at some point in time, or so we can more represent what would have more naturally been here tree-wise on the landscape, while also favoring those large ponderosa pines. (149-4)

Response: Part of the objective for the project is to move the area closer to a more fire-resilient condition by moving toward the historic stand densities and species composition that would occur under a low severity fire regime (FEIS, page 232). Treatments will reduce the potential for larger scale fires that have more severe effects. Many of the proposed actions, including reducing stand densities, mowing, and prescribed burning have a direct effect on enhancing sustainable conditions in fire-climax stands. The areas treated will be better prepared for effective reintroduction of the fire process over the long term. The reintroduction of fire will help maintain species composition, stand densities, and stand variability more closely to that which would be naturally occurring.

Comment: "Inquire whether your analysis has adequately differentiated the eastside Ponderosa stands from the mixed conifer stands". The DEIS doesn't translate sufficiently into on-the-ground differentiation for us lay people. (30-3)

Comment: Need more detailed information on each of the 400 stands, including detailed maps with prescriptions, sizes and ages of all trees present, all roads, trails, driveways, fire history of each stand (149-1)

Response: Pages 101-104 of the FEIS identify the plant association groups found within the Metolius Basin. These groups are combinations of individual plant associations and represent areas of similar climax species, site potential, and temperature/moisture regimes. These plant association groups were important considerations in helping to determine historic conditions and natural potential for the stands within the basin. This information coupled with current vegetative condition, historic disturbance regimes, current potential for fire of elevated severity regimes, and focal species habitat objectives were considered in identification of treatment areas and the type of treatments prescribed. More detailed maps and stand exam information are part of the project analysis file.

Comment: Discuss canopy closure percentages that exist now and are proposed for the future. The Environmental Impact Statement should articulate if prescriptions include canopy reduction goals and a strategy to achieve these goals in compliance with the intent and direction of the Northwest Forest Plan, the Project's Desired Future Conditions, and habitat support for ESA listed species. (160-12)

Response: The planning area was divided into 4 habitat areas where specific focal species would be managed, consistent with long-term sustainability of habitat. Pages 131-132 of the FEIS contain information that discusses the acres of habitat for spotted owls. Nesting, roosting and foraging habitat (NRF) is defined by canopy cover greater than or equal to 40% and at least 5% among trees >21" in diameter. Approximately 7% of the planning area or 1,059 acres of NRF currently exist within the planning area. Treatments proposed under the Selected Alternative in NRF habitat include defensible space, aspen restoration, thinning trees <8" dbh, thinning trees <12" dbh, and underburning. These treatments will remove constituent elements of habitat, primarily the mid and lower story components and will result in 889 acres of suitable habitat (Wildlife Biological Evaluation, Page 38). Dispersal habitat and connectivity include stands that exceed 30% crown closure. Currently 62% of the planning area meets this definition. Post treatment approximately 2,045 acres would remain as dispersal habitat within the planning area. The Selected Alternative includes a slight modification to canopy closure within dispersal habitat in the designated connectivity corridor. Where 30-40% currently exists, we will maintain it at those levels as opposed to allowing it to be thinned down to 30% as called for in Alternative 3 (ROD, page 19).

Comment: The Forest Service must emphasize that the LSR in the Metolius is not sustainable as if it were a "dense. interior forest." The NFP recognizes this and any attempt to appease this very small number of people will lead to a project that won't meet goals of protecting habitat, property, and lives over the long-term. (114-3)

Response: Page 115 of the FEIS contains a discussion of sustainability. It is recognized that alteration of historic disturbance processes can result in a catastrophic change in the system, or an unsustainable or unstable condition. The discussion further points out that much of the old-growth habitat within the Metolius Basin project area is not stable, due in part to a long absence of low intensity fires. Current stand densities, recent droughts, and subsequent epidemics of insects and disease have put tremendous stress on these forest stands, and some are now rapidly declining.

> ***Comment: Special protection and treatment should also be accorded the old-growth stand directly west across Road 1425 from the entrance to the House of the Metolius. To the SFPC's knowledge, this old-growth stand is the largest intact old-growth ponderosa pine stand remaining on the flats of Road 1420. We presume from the Environmental Impact Statement maps that the Forest Service intends to do an underburning of this stand with no thinning of old-growth trees. We also assume that some thinning of small trees and raking of duff will occur around the old trees prior to any burning. (159-4)***

Response: Under the Selected Alternative, the stands west of the entrance to the House of the Metolius are proposed for thinning trees up to 16 inches in diameter and underburning, with the exception of stand number 58375 which is proposed for underburning only. Thinning of small trees would also occur up to 8 inches dbh. Efforts will be made to protect large trees during burning activities. Most prescribed burning will occur during the spring when moisture levels are higher and burning will result in low intensity burns. Raking of bark berms around old pine trees could be carried out with the assistance of volunteers, if available.

> ***Comment: Several comments were received that felt that shelterwood or more intensive treatments are essentially clearcuts, leave too few trees per acre, are inconsistent with the purpose and need, or are inconsistent with LSRA goals and objectives. (16-1, 96-5, 114-10, 128-11, 138-6, 141-8, and 149-6).***

Response: Shelterwood harvests were included in Alternative 5 and are not part of the Selected Alternative (ROD). One letter identified larch restoration as a "clearcut" treatment. Larch restoration will result in some small ¼ to 3 acre openings and has been incorporated in the Selected Alternative. Openings of this size are within the range of those that would occur naturally on the landscape. Larch treatments have been incorporated into the Selected Alternative. The ROD indicates that lessons learned after a few group openings are implemented will be considered before proceeding with the remaining openings (ROD, page 12). Additional discussion on larch treatments is included below.

> ***Comment: Several comments were received in support of treatments designed to restore aspen, meadows, or dwarf mistletoe treatments. (30-5, 72-4, 82-3, 134-6)***

> ***Comment: I look forward to the meadow restoration work. I assume that Allingham meadow is part of this plan. It is a classic case of the lack of fire allowing the establishment of may trees across a formerly open space. (86-4)***

Response: These activities are prescribed under all the action alternatives including the Selected Alternative.

> ***Comment: One issue that concerns me is "larch restoration," which I understand is being considered as an attachment to any implemented alternative. Why is this included in a "fire-hazard fuel load" reduction plan? (49-3)***

Response: The purpose and need of the Metolius Basin Vegetation Management Project includes forest health objectives as well as reducing the risk of wildland fires. The object of the larch treatments would be to restore or re-grow declining larch stands, which provide important habitat and visual diversity in the predominately pine forest (FEIS, page 44).

Comment: The Service supports the larch restoration component of Alternative 5. Of particular concern to the Service will be maintaining important owl dispersal areas between owl clusters east-west and north-south. (122-3)

Comment: In the Larch Restoration Areas described on Page 15 of the summary EA the large larch overstory heavily infected with dwarf mistletoe must be cut if we are to have young healthy larch for future generations of trees and people. (52-3)

Comment: We suggest that you designate in your preferred alternative some limited places (maybe along Allingham Road) where you would do pruning for dwarf mistletoe and thin to enhance larch restoration. (30-5)

Comment: We are in favor of larch restoration as described in Alternative #5 implemented in areas north of Road 1216 and south of Road 1217 in the First Creek area. Our understanding is that the larch restoration treatments would not be as severe visually as what exists on the Metolius Heritage Demonstration Plot 1a. If this is the case, then we would entertain expanding larch restoration to the Holzman lease area as well. We do not endorse larch restoration as per Demo Plot 1a along the 1419 Road from Four Corners to the Camp Sherman Bridge. In our opinion, a mixed conifer thinning treatment as per Demo Plots 1a and 1b would be more appropriate visually at the Four Corners, assuming such treatment has merits silvicuturally. (134-3)

Comment: P. 43 Larch Restoration - exactly where would 1/4 to 3 acres openings be created for larch? Those are large clearcuts that would take years to have trees fill in. (149-7)

Comment: I am in favor of a larch restoration program. I am concerned that alternative 5 approach is too aggressive [e.g. 3-5 acre group cuts] over a large area. I would urge an evolution from Friends of the Metolius' Heritage Demonstration Area [Plots 1a/1b]. (156-4)

Comment: Larch restoration – will it be as aggressive as Larch restoration Demo unit 1 and 2? (166-8)

Comment: There is no scientific evidence to show clearcutting "helps" larch populations - when past logging caused their decline - so NO to larch "restoration" openings. (21-6)

Response: The Selected Alternative includes approximately 735 acres of Larch Restoration treatments that are described and analyzed in Alternative 5 in the FEIS. The larch restoration treatment actually consists of two treatments. Most of the area (~70-90%) would be thinned from below, such as was done in Metolius Heritage Demonstration Project Unit 2a and 2b (FEIS, Insert 3 and 4). The objectives in this area are to favor mistletoe-free larch and reduce crowding of larch, which is the most light-demanding species found in the Basin. The second treatment would be group openings of ¼ to 3 acres (~10-30% of the stands treated, but scattered across the treatment area), where conditions would be created for larch regeneration to occur.

Page 44 of the FEIS describes the treatments prescribed for the larch treatments. Photographs have been included in the FEIS (Insert 1) to demonstrate how these thinning treatments are likely to look. Residual healthy trees would be left and pruning of dwarf mistletoe would be accomplished. Small group openings will reduce dwarf mistletoe overstory trees and will help regenerate the shade intolerant species by opening the stands up.

The ROD identifies the decision to implement larch treatments. Provisions have been incorporated into the decision to use the assistance of the Multi-Party Monitoring Team. The District will work with this team to monitor, discuss, learn and adjust to help the project be as successful as possible (ROD, page 20). Implementation criteria and guidelines will be developed by the District to help field crews and operators accomplish these in the field in the most acceptable, pragmatic and sensible way.

Comment: We have nothing against thinning and reducing ladder fuels around populated areas if it can be done in a manner which preserves, in the case of the Metolius Basin, the outstanding old-growth and other resources. (23-2)

Comment: The Environmental Impact Statement fails to specifically provide that existing old-growth is going to be protected by the removal of the young competition and ladder fuels around the old-growth trees…We want assurances that this cutting of the small trees around the old-growth will be done. (159-3)

Response: The FEIS discusses the effects of the action alternatives on late-successional/old growth structures (FEIS, page 208-209). Treatments are designed with the intention of reducing stand densities to promote the development of large trees and protect existing stand structure. The Upper Management Zone (UMZ) principal (see page 107 of the FEIS for an explanation of UMZ) was incorporated in order to evaluate the alternatives in terms of risk of severe insect or disease effects. Thinning prescriptions are designed to thin from below (i.e. smaller trees) and thereby reducing the competition stress associated with larger trees in the treatment areas. The acres of old growth stands treated by alternative is displayed in Table 4-4 on Page 218 of the FEIS. The Selected Alternative is expected to reduce the acreage of old growth stands that remain at high risk from 5,300 acres under No Action to 4,202 acres.

Comment: In the Ponderosa pine type, drought periods can explode endemic population of Western Pine beetle (Dendroctonus brevicomis) into epidemic proportions, especially in high density stand with high basal area (could be mass killings). Your Summary EA on Page 14 does and excellent job of describing the importance of Basal Area control. From my practical experience, 90-110 sq. ft. of BA is a good point to shoot for. Prioritize the cutting of small crown (low C&D) Keen Class 2, 3 & 4 trees and especially high risk trees with fading off color, yellowing, and many dying needles and branches. The training marked plot that I visited is a good example. Thinning is these denser older stands can also reduce laddering effect as related to fire spread as well as make more moisture available to those leave trees to survive for future generations. (52-2)

Comment: High density stands are at greater risk to be attacked by various species of bark beetle. Vegetation management (stocking level control) is a scientifically proven method for treatment and should be used effectively on this project. (111-2)

Comment: If we are too aggressive or presumptuous, people will have to live with decisions made in 2003 for a long time to get back in sync for 400 year old systems. These systems are supposed to have insects, disease and wildfire. Why do we suppose to know what the "best" prescription is? Why do we know what healthy is? Forests are always at risk to insects, disease, and wildfire. (149-3)

Response: The Selected Alternative does not presume to eliminate insects, disease, and wildfire. The underlying assumption for this project, which has wide support among scientists, is that by moving these interior pine and mixed conifer forests toward conditions more closely resembling the historic ranges of variability they will be more resilient to these natural agents of disturbance (FEIS, 112). The Selected Alternative would also maintain large areas at higher than historic stand densities in order to provide habitat for species associated with denser interior forests, such as spotted owls. In these areas, insects, disease, and wildfire will continue to operate at higher than historic endemic levels.

Comment: The NEPA Document did not fully incorporate the beneficial effects of insects. (155-25)

Response: The Selected Alternative does not presume to eliminate insects. It is recognized that insects play many beneficial roles in forests. However, their role must be viewed in a historic and landscape context. One of the main objectives of this project is to restore and reduce risk to late-successional forests, by reducing stand densities to more sustainable levels. For example, the Selected Alternative would reduce bark beetle activity in most pine stands, but not eliminate it. Snags would continue to be created by bark beetle attacks on weakened old-growth trees, albeit at lower, more historic levels. The Selected Alternative would also maintain large areas at higher than historic stand densities in order to provide habitat for species associated with denser interior forests, such as spotted owls. In these areas insects will continue to operate at higher than historic endemic levels, providing for large numbers of snags and down logs.

Comment: The EIS said you looked at 1953 air photos. Are there any other 1930 or 1940 air photos that you did analysis on to determine how many large, 21, 25 inch or whatever ponderosa pine per acre existed on the above stands before a lot of the numerous trees started to grow after fire suppression? Some of the 5-15 large trees per acre mentioned in the EIS in a historical context seem to be a very low number for stands that I am familiar with. (59-2)

Response: Historical numbers of large trees per acre were estimated based on many historical sources such as Munger (1917), land survey notes (1865-1899), stand exam data from the 1,400 acre Metolius Research Natural Area (established in 1934) where there is no evidence of past timber harvest, and Forest Conditions in the Cascade Range Forest Reserve, Oregon (1903) (FEIS, pages 104-105 and 116).

Comment: Are UMZ standards designed to meet scientifically-derived ecosystem requirements or do they reflect maximum production of trees for harvest as timber? We could trust decisions made to reflect what works best to perpetuate the old-growth character of the Metolius forest. We would not support management for tree farm results. (72-14)

Comment: We question the validity of the figures used to determine the UMZ regimes for various species, particularly ponderosa pine. There are stands of old growth trees where individual old growth trees are recommended to be logged under the UMZ concept, when all of the trees have been there in excess of 125-150 years and it is obvious that the biological carrying capacity of the land can sustain all these old growth trees. (155-3)

Response: UMZ (FEIS, page 107) is based on the concept described in the scientific paper, <u>Suggested Stocking Levels for Forest Stands in Northeastern Oregon and Southeastern Washington</u> prepared by P.H.Cochran et al (1994). The UMZ concept identifies the density level at which a suppressed class of trees begin to develop. For ponderosa pine, this is the level beyond which there is imminent risk of catastrophic loss of overstory trees to bark beetles. As natural disturbance processes such as fire have been altered, stand densities have increased leading to increased competition for available light, moisture, and nutrients. The UMZ concept has been used in the Metolius Basin project to identify stands at risk. It is used as a measure to disclose the relative effects of the alternatives at reducing the overall risk of insects and disease (FEIS, page 107).

Comment: The need to thin the understory of overabundant fuels from years of fire suppression is obvious but I do not agree with the basal area assessment for targeting productivity of stands. There is no need to cut large diameter trees. The area is a late successional reserve and should be viewed as a natural area. (75-1)

Comment: I request consideration of my concern that all reasonable efforts be made to preserve old growth forests in Oregon and the National Forest. BLM and BIA administered land. (79-1)

Comment: Given that the project would be carried out in a Late Successional Reserve, created by the Northwest Forest Plan as areas set aside for the development of habitat for species requiring old growth conditions, Alternative 2 in your DEIS clearly advances those goals to a much greater degree than the others. The treatments prescribed by Alternative 2 such as mechanical removal of brush and small trees plus prescribed burns and road closures seem ideally suited to bring about a return of those conditions, with obvious benefits for wildlife adapted to them. (97-1)

Comment: It is important that active vegetation management is needed in late-successional reserves. The Northwest Forest Plan does allow for vegetation management activities to take place in Late-Successional Reserve areas. (111-6)

Comment: Further, I question how even "catastrophic" insects or diseases leave people at greater risk, so the "justification" for rejection Alternative 2 also seems false. "Mixed severity wildfires" are a natural part of the eastern Oregon landscape, and since all the alternatives adequately treat the areas closest to homes and humans, the fact that ALL fire risks can't be completely eliminated hardly provides reason for logging old-growth. (136-2)

Comment: It is inappropriate to allow logging of trees up to 21” diameter in a designated Late-Successional Reserve. The thinning from below is too vague. The desired basal density of 80 to 140 square feet basal area allows too much discretion for the contractor. (138-5)

Comment: All old growth trees, no matter their size, should be left. The preferred Alternative would cut old growth ponderosa pine, Douglas-fir, and western larch up to 21+” and 200+ years old. There are many old growth trees that are 14”-21” dbh that would be cut. All old growth trees, regardless of size and species should be protected. (155-1)

Comment: Because the old growth stands in the planning area are way below their historic range of abundance, it is not fitting to log any old growth trees at this time. (155-2)

Comment: In the short term, until the owls' traditional Westside habitat is more fully protected and recovered, the FS should err on the side of protecting the owl. There may be a slight tension between maintaining spotted owl habitat and fire regimes. The FS must ensure that its management activities enhance late successional conditions. (155-4)

Comment: The SFPC is very supportive of a forest management projects to reduce the number of small trees in the Metolius Basin because of the threat of a greater intensity of fire and the threat of competition from the small trees on the few remaining old-growth in the Basin. (159-1)

Response: The protection of large, old trees is a primary goal of the project. The Metolius Watershed Analysis and the Metolius Late Successional Reserve Assessment include recommendations and goals that are geared toward maintaining sustainable vegetative conditions consistent with the natural range of variability for Eastern Oregon Cascade province where vegetation developed under natural fire regimes (FEIS, page 17-22). The purpose and need identifies the need to reduce current fire risk and to help protect late-successional habitat, water quality, soil productivity, and scenic values. These values can be affected by extreme fire behavior as experienced in the 2002 fire season (FEIS, page 14, 117-119). The purpose and need also recognizes that 7-10 fire cycles have been missed in the ponderosa pine forests in the East Cascades, allowing decades of vegetation to accumulate which has lead to non-sustainable stand conditions that exhibit unnatural densities. These stands are proposed for treatment to help reduce the risk to large diameter, older ponderosa pine trees which are at imminent risk to insect, disease or wildland fire (FEIS, page 16). Silviculture prescriptions are designed to thin from below (FEIS, page 40-44) and are designed to retain the healthiest and largest trees. The use of the focal species concept provides for maintaining a diversity of forest conditions that would maintain habitat for spotted owls and benefit species such as the white-headed woodpecker that has lost habitat through time. Alternative 3 has been identified as the Selected Alternative with some minor modifications to the size of trees removed (ROD, page 14-15). The environmental consequences section (FEIS, Chapter 4) has fully analyzed these effects and demonstrate the trade-offs that will be associated with the decision (ROD).

Comment: I'm not sure how for a higher residual density of 120-140 square feet basal area, then lower residual density of 80-100 square feet basal area, both could be managed for open, mature stands with healthy ponderosa pine. If this amount of higher basal area can be "healthy", why couldn't more of the 14,000 acre project area be managed for this except for the additional desire of wanting diversity for goshawk, spotted owl, or white-headed woodpecker? (149-5)

Response: The post-thinning stand density objectives are based on desired habitat conditions for the focal species for which areas are identified to emphasize (FEIS, page 27). Pages 40-44 of the FEIS describe the post-thinning densities and the objectives for each stand. The higher post-thinning density stands are designed to maintain or move stands toward goshawk foraging habitat, spotted owl nesting, roosting and foraging habitat; spotted owl dispersal habitat, or maintain spotted owl connectivity corridors. The lower post-thinning densities have objectives that would help maintain or create suitable white-headed woodpecker habitat, reduce fire hazard, or grow large structure on mixed conifer sites to move stands toward spotted owl nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat (FEIS, 43-44).

Comment: Is what's going on along Hwy 20 the same as one of these alternatives? (166-3)

Response: Alternative 2 of the Metolius Basin Vegetation Management Project is fairly similar to the Highway 20 project as it focuses on thinning smaller diameter trees and brush reduction.

Size of Trees Removed

Nearly 80 individual comments were received regarding the size of trees removed. Comments were highly varied and are similar to the discussion presented on page 203 of the FEIS. Some comments received expressed the concern for maintaining full flexibility in terms of addressing forest health objectives, while others expressed the concern that strict diameter limits are necessary to protect old growth. Numerous comments expressed a preference for an alternative with diameter limits, but felt it was important to maintain some flexibility to treat trees of larger sizes. The variety of comments received is reflected in the examples below.

Comment: Diameter limits should not be the criterion base for tree removal. Health, vigor, spacing, site class, etc. should be the deciding factors. To produce the desired old-growth characteristics and maintain it, you will need to do active vegetation management treatments. The Northwest Forest Plan, in east-side Late-Successional Reserve areas, does not state the use of diameter limits. We need to focus on what do we want left and not what we are removing. (111-7)

Comment: Among the issues considered in some detail in the Draft EIS are the diameter limits for tree harvest for the various alternatives. Although this is a sensitive issue for certain segments of the interested public, I urge you to favor management prescriptions that are based on your substantial silvicultural and ecological knowledge and experience rather than rigid limits that have no real scientific or empirical basis. (85-3)

Comment: It is very important not to place an artificial barrier on the size of a tree that can be removed. The science of forest health should prevail over the "social" decision to limit the diameter of a tree subject to management. (15-1)

Comment: We feel that the preferred alternative #4 does the best job of implementing the objectives of the Project. The basis for our selection of this alternative is that the upper limit of 21" dbh for trees that can be cut gives a sufficient amount of flexibility in optimizing stand treatments to meet the stated objectives. The field demonstration by USFS staff member Brian Tandy last January 18th, showing the comparative results between a 16" and a 21" diameter limit clearly made this point. Implementing Alternative #4 diminishes the likelihood of the need to return to the Project area for another major thinning and instead provides for follow-up under burning techniques to maintain the forest health conditions. (134-1)

Comment: The timber thinning treatments of Alternative 4 seem to approach the upper limit of what the general public would consider as desirable. Specifically, the maximum diameter of trees to be removed should be reduced toward the lower end of the range proposed. However, latitude on a site-specific basis, should be allowed for increased diameters where required to meet stand density, forest health and diversity objectives. (8-5)

Comment: Alternative 4 seems to be the best compromise of the various options, but I would like to see the marking crew have more flexibility that would allow them to cut larger diameter trees on a stand-by-stand basis as proposed in alternative 5. I believe this

would improve the quality of stands left, rather than just always preserving the larger diameter trees as a matter of policy. (142-2)

Comment: Setting the diameter limits at 16" diameter is a critical decision – maximizes the retention of the big trees that we have left while allowing necessary reduction in the # of trees and the density of the vegetative cover. However, o.k. to remove a few bigger trees in certain cases, particularly relating to removal of larger white fir in the ponderosa stands. (30-2)

Comment: Choose Alternative 3 plus. This would mean you would limit the removal of trees to a maximum of 16" dbh. Criteria for removing trees 16"-21" – hazard trees (retain as down wood); white fir; other species which display marked symptoms of ill health of decline; thinning for larch regeneration; favored species of Ponderosa, larch, and Douglas-fir only when all other options had been exhausted. Allow flexibility. (72-3)

Comment: Of the five alternative plans, I support alternative 3, albeit with some suggested modifications. Specifically, I believe that there is a need in several parts of the basin to remove trees larger than 16 inches DBH. There are areas that are so overgrown that removal of fairly large trees will be required. I don't necessarily object to this. But the difficulty lies in determining where larger trees should be removed, with a close watch on preserving old growth communities. With fairly well prescribed rules for tree removal, I'm sure that the Forest Service could figure out where there is a need to remove some larger trees. (81-2)

Comment: In general, the diameter limits proposed in Alternative three would seem to be very adequate to handle fire risk over most of the project area with the least impact on wildlife. This would also allow for further development of old growth forest in most of the area. In some specific areas, however this limit may well be too stringent, and removal of larger trees up to the Alt. 4 limit of 21" might be required. In these areas the criteria allowing removal should be narrowly defined as is done in the Friends on the Metolius response. (96-2)

Comment: Additionally, the Service recognizes the need to promote early seral species (e.g. ponderosa pine and western larch) by occasionally removing larger white fir greater than 21 inches in diameter where stands exhibit high mortality or high levels of insect and disease. (122-2)

Comment: The ORCFFF believes that balancing overall forest characteristics (e.g. size, basal area, stems per acres, tree and plant mix) is important than zeroing in on any one characteristic, like size. It was clear from the prototype stands that the upper limit on cut size (12, 16, 21, or 25 inches) was just that, an upper limit, and not an indication that all trees up to the limit would be cut. The ORCFFF supports the removal of larger trees where biologically justified. The ORCFFF does not support the harvest of larger trees for commercial gains. (148-3)

Comment: In mixed stands where there is white fir (a very tolerant and invasive short term species) there also should not be an upper limit for cutting in order to control spread of the species. Advocates who would thwart forest Service efforts to control risk and improve forest health in designated cancerous areas (as described above) by thinning with no specified DBH limit - should take this opportunity to join forces in this effort of true forest management. (52-5)

***Comment:** I feel that the 21" diameter limit is a taking of what I might refer to as old growth trees and wonder how necessary it is to remove trees of that size. (2-3)*

***Comment:** Alternative #3 places the proper preference of handling the Big Tree component of the Metolius Forest. It should be amended though to provide for some Larch restoration and only very limited removal of trees in the 16"to 21" diameter range. Aspen and meadow restoration should be a priority as well. It is clear that removal of big trees beyond the scope of Alternative #3 is completely unjustified to achieve the goal of Forest Health Management and Fire prevention. (29-2)*

***Comment:** I am concerned about the decision for logging in the Metolius River Basin. While I respect and thank you for the attempt to restore old-growth forests and wildlife habitat, I am concerned that cutting larger trees (up to 16-21+ inches) would be counterproductive and even damage the integrity of this area. (32-1)*

***Comment:** All medium, large and old-growth trees and especially the ponderosa pine need to be left standing. Thinning should occur on only small diameter and clustered trees. Restoration and enhancement of the target area should be the priority and not commercially driven logging.*
We must wake up to the fact that old growth forests are extremely rare, and a method used to reduce fuels which also reduces medium, large and old growth trees is unacceptable. These forests must be protected, not used fuel commercial interests. (33-2)

***Comment:** If the Forest Service is serious about old growth Ponderosa pine restoration and catastrophic fire risk reduction, then under no conditions should it implement an alternative that allows for the cutting of trees as large as 21"dbh. This is ludicrous. Trees of 21"dbh are arguably the most important constituents of the Old Growth Forest; they are old growth, with all of the desire attributes of late-successional elders. (113-2)*

***Comment:** Under all Alternatives, 4600+ acres would be thinned to a 12" dbh limit, which should help reduce fuels and help restore the forest ecosystem. We support this thinning and slash treatment with prescribed fire. Additional thinning from Alternative 3 would be supported by ONRC if a 12-14" diameter limit were used for pp, D-fir, and wl. (155-8)*

***Comment:** It is my belief that Alternative #2 is the best option to reduce fire risk and increase habitat for old-growth dependent species. Old growth timber is currently below historic levels and all medium, large, and old-growth trees (esp. ponderosa pine) must be protected for wildlife and future generations. (31-1)*

***Comment:** The "Preferred Alternative" seems to counteract two of the goals of the project to protect old growth and grow more scenic trees. To achieve these two aims one must not harvest the larger trees in the first place. Sixteen and twenty-one inch trees are most probably old growth already. There is not and overabundance of old growth in the basin as it is, so existing trees should be protected at the onset of the project. (98-2)*

***Comment:** The Forest Service must respect the fact that, given the scarcity of large, old-growth dominated stands across the region, trees approaching the 21' mark must be given time to develop and mature into trees that will compliment and replace the existing older tree structure in the area. By setting these 16" and 21" standards, the Forest Service's Alternative 3 proposes to log the future of old-growth habitat in the area.(161-3)*

Comment: The Forest Service should not be addressing the issue of "the socially acceptable diameter limit of trees that can be cut and removed…"The reliance on diameter limits is an expedient means to avoid conflict but creates more problems than it resolves. Furthermore, the Forest Service is not taking a professional approach and looking at all characteristics and stating up front what the desired future conditions are in scientific, measurable terms. The Forest Service must, at the project level, address the ecological objectives and not try to resolve long-standing policy issues. (114-1 and 2)

Response: Tree size was identified as a key issue during the public scoping process based on the intensity of public interest. An issue can be a point of discussion, debate, or dispute about the environmental effects associated with a proposed action. From the initial scoping to present there has been much discussion on this point. The range of alternatives that is presented in the EIS is designed with various tree sizes prescribed for removal. The environmental effects (FEIS, Chapter 4) are described for the resources that are affected by the size of tree removed and residual stand densities. The Selected Alternative includes a 16" diameter limit, with some level of flexibility for the removal of larger trees (as many comments suggested). These exceptions are described in the ROD.

Comment: Clarify the diameter limits that are actually being proposed under the action Alternatives. (Confusion between when the limit is 8 or 12" diameter). (122-6)

Response: Appendix A of the FEIS has a unit by unit listing that identifies stands that will be thinned up to 8" dbh. These include stands that are in the defensible space. The defensible space strategy is planned to reduce fuels along a contiguous corridor (with a variety of tree size and spacing) of 600 feet on either side of the main routes out of the basin, and along a 1200 foot area along either side of residential areas and other areas of high use. Additionally, treatments of this size class will be used in stands of high densities of small trees and in existing plantations. Stands identified for treatments that will remove larger diameters are identified and in Appendix A as well. These treatment areas have been identified based on forest health needs and have prescriptions that are designed to meet habitat conditions that are sustainable for a variety of wildlife species (FEIS, 39-45). Under all of the action alternatives, underburning treatments will allow for the thinning of up to 8" trees to allow flexibility for treatment prior to burning to help control fire behavior during prescribed burning.

Comment: The graph "which size of trees would be removed" is misleading. No data is cited as the basis of this graph. The project includes no mechanism to insure that is accurate. (138-3)

Response: The graph was presented to provide some general idea to interested publics of the relative percent of trees that would be removed under the alternatives (FEIS, page 43). It displays a general concept for the landscape. This information is based on the analysis of stand information for treatment areas and reflects the effect of thinning from below in selected stands. Silviculture treatments will focus on leaving the largest and healthiest trees as discussed on pages 40-44 of the FEIS. As the footnote to the graph states, "The actual percent of trees of different sizes removed from each stand would vary depending on stand conditions and the number of trees of different sizes within the stand."

Comment: The policy-level issue of management of LSRs and size of trees removed was addressed when the NFP was written. Any attempt to supersede or modify this existing

direction by the Forest Supervisor in the Record of Decision would be construed as an amendment to the NFP. (114-3)

Response: Tree size is a key issue developed from project scoping and alternatives were developed to help provide a range of alternatives that would address this key issue. Treatments are designed within LSRs based on wildlife habitat objectives and are consistent with the Northwest Forest Plan (Alternative 5 does contain some shelterwood treatments that were not evaluated under the LSR Assessment) (FEIS, page 217). Alternatives that have been developed and analyzed in the Metolius project are project specific and are not an attempt to supercede or modify existing direction (ROD).

Comment: Maximum trees to be cut are up to 12, 16 and 21 inches. I know that stands vary a lot because of many factors, but do you have information on the ages of typical trees that are 12, 16 and 21 inches for some of the dry ponderosa pine stands that I am most familiar with? Basically, if fires started being suppressed in 1920s or 1930s, 70-80 years ago, and historically burned typically every 8-12 years, how old are those trees that now are 12, 16, and 21 inches? (59-1)

Response: A summary of information derived from the growth sample trees from the Metolius Basin area stand exams is displayed below.

Species	Average Age 8-12" diameter	Average Age 13-16" diameter	Average Age 17-21" diameter
Ponderosa Pine	71	87	139
White Fir	66	72	74
Western Larch	81	91	94
Douglas-fir	53	50	72
Incense Cedar	61	66	72

Comment: What is the need for "flexibility" on tree size in Alt 5 or any alternative? (166-7)

Response: The need for "flexibility" on tree size is related to the desired future condition of an individual stand. Treatment objectives have been identified for each stand. The treatment descriptions identify the need to reduce the overall number of trees and to provide for healthy more sustainable conditions on the landscape. Although reaching target basal areas will help address the desired stand densities, the diameter limits remove the flexibility in terms of making the smart choices between which trees are most desirable to leave. For example, alternatives that have diameter limits will prevent the ability to remove large diameter trees that are heavily infested with dwarf mistletoe (which affects future stand development) and can lead to the leaving a larger diameter tree that is perhaps 17" while removing a smaller (e.g. 15"), healthier tree to achieve overall desired densities. Stands with clumps of larger diameter trees will remain susceptible to bark beetles and will remain at risk of losing the large trees within the stand when diameter limits prevent the thinning of these clumps.

Comment: There should be no cutting of any old-growth yellow bark pine no matter the size of the trees. In some cases, such old-growth with an age of over 200 years can be less than 16" in diameter. On the other hand, the SFPC can support the cutting of white fir greater then 16 inches in diameter up to 21 inches. The SFPC does not expect that all white fir up to 21 inches would be cut, but where such trees threaten surrounding

ponderosa pine old-growth they should be removed. Consideration of diameters of trees is very appropriate for the scenic and recreation management objectives of the Heritage Area. The SFPC does not believe it is necessary to cut old-growth ponderosa pine of any size because such trees have clearly survived competition dating back over 200 years. The only new threat now is all of the younger trees which have grown in because of the suppression of fire. There is plenty of opportunity to reduce competition and reduce basal area by thinning the younger trees around the old-growth clumps. (159-2)

Response: The ROD identifies Alternative 3, which has a diameter limit of 16 inches, as the Selected Alternative. It incorporates some minor exceptions where larger diameter trees would be removed (e.g. larch restoration and white fir). A review of stand exam data shows that of the growth sample tree data collected, ponderosa pines 16" and under average less than 100 years. It is recognized that some smaller trees may be older. During thinning operations consideration will be given to leaving some smaller diameter but older (yellow-bark) ponderosa pine as a way to retain some of the genetic, visual and structural diversity these types of trees represent in the old growth ponderosa pine community (ROD, page 16). The ROD discusses allowing flexibility to implement this direction on the ground so the intent can be met while not overly compromising the purpose and need for the project or complicating the implementation of the project.

Comment: What size trees were taken in Unit 2 (Demo)? (166-9)

Response: Silviculture prescriptions called for thinning up to 21", as necessary to achieve management objectives. Unit 2 of the Metolius demonstration plots consisted of thinning the area to two different residual basal areas (90 square feet and 110 square feet). Inserts 3 and 4 of the FEIS show the before and after photographs of this demonstration plot.

Comment: Large trees are generally the most fire resilient and should remain on the ground (dead or alive). Alternative 4 and 5 would require an amendment of the applicable Forest Plan and a decision by the Regional Forester as these 2 Alternatives contravene the Eastside Screens (Regional Forester Amendment #2). (161-1)

Response: The Metolius Basin project area is covered by the Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan, as amended by the Northwest Forest Plan (NFP) in 1994 (FEIS, page 19). Consistent with the NFP, Watershed and Late Successional Reserve assessments were completed (FEIS, pages 19-22). Consistency with the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment is discussed for the alternatives on pages 208 (No Action Alternative) and pages 220-215 for the action alternatives. The Regional Forester's Forest Plans Amendment #2 (Eastside Screens) do not apply to this planning area as it is west of the owl line.

Comment: My major concern is the size of trees removed, specifically those in alternatives 3 and 4. I have concerns about the upper limit size of trees that could be removed. Who makes the decision which trees to remove in a given area and how is that decision made? (2-1)

Response: The Forest Supervisor is the deciding official for the Metolius Basin Vegetation Management Project. The ROD identifies the Selected Alternative and specifies a diameter limit of 16" with some specified exceptions. Each stand selected for treatment has an objective for treatment. Site specific treatments identify the objectives for which and how many trees to leave in an individual units. The project silviculturist and implementation team provide the site specific details associated with implementing the Forest Supervisor's decision. Treatments would thin from below and site-specific marking guides provide the guidance to the district marking crew for implementation. The ground decisions on which trees will be removed or retained is made by the marking crew under the direction of a certified Silviculturist.

> ***Comment: How does this plan look forward to the Metolius forest in 2025, 2075, and 2100? Beyond? We don't find guarantees in the Plan for retaining the specimens of the old growth of the future. What are your intentions about leaving some trees of various sizes on every site to serve as the replacements for the trees that will eventually succumb to old age, disease, or insects? How do you instruct marking crews to achieve such a goal when you are thinning from below? (72-15)***

Response: Most of the stands in the Metolius Basin are multi-aged/multi-storied, and would remain in this condition post-treatment. There would just be fewer trees in the smaller size classes. It is our intention to leave trees for replacement of the old-growth trees across the landscape. These trees are generally 30-100 years old and would be able to respond to increased growing space and eventually replace the older trees in the event of their death. Crews follow written marking and spacing guides, which call for the leaving of replacement trees around old-growth trees. The number being left depends on the current condition of the old-growth.

Most stands in the basin are non-uniform, with even-aged patches that in combination represent many age classes. So, thinning from below within these patches would leave a wide spectrum of age classes across the landscape.

Fire and Fuels

Nearly 100 individual comments were received that provided an opinion or question in relation to fuel reduction. Comments centered around reducing the risk of catastrophic wildland fire within the basin, the size of material that is necessary to remove to reduce fire risk, the defensible space strategy, the timing and priority of implementation, prescribed burning, and air quality.

The following samples demonstrate the variety of comments received about the reduction of wildland fire risk.

> ***Comment: The Eyerly and Cache Mountain fires provide a sobering reminder of the urgent need to promptly reduce wildfire hazards in the Basin, as well as how these dynamic, fire-adapted ecosystems will require ongoing active management. My 20+ years of experience as a forest watershed specialist and working knowledge of relevant research and other information lead me to believe that the watershed impacts of severe wildfire far outweigh those of management activities like those considered in the Draft EIS. (85-1 and 85-5)***

> ***Comment: In the Conservancy's view, the proposed alternative (Alternative 4) provides the most progress toward restoration of late successional reserves and reduction of crown fire risk and the subsequent risk to life and property in Camp Sherman, The Conservancy recognizes that, in the frequent fire interval, ponderosa pine forest at issue here, the use of prescribed fire alone cannot safely of effectively meet fire reduction and restoration goals. Rather, pre-burn mechanical treatment is necessary in stands that are too thick to rely solely on prescribed fire. The ecological and safety benefits of reduced fire hazard and increased site productivity far out weigh any impacts of mechanical treatments. (88-1)***

Comment: In the midst of all the beauty comes the annual fear of the return of "Fire Season". Although there have been several fires in our region recently, no one will soon forget the summer of '02. We, as well as a lot of the United States saw what a century of fire suppression has done to the health of the forests in this Country, as well as our immediate area. In addition, we have the added negative aspect of the snowstorm that caused so much damage to our area. (105-1)

Comment: I agree with the Draft that Alternative 4 would probably be the best alternative to implement. I have lived in Camp Sherman for 10 years and observed first-hand how unhealthy our forests are. I have seen photos of what this area was like 60 years ago. There is no comparison to the forests of those days. While we cannot bring back those forests in quick order, we can begin the foundation for restoring our forests' health for future generations. It would be a terrible shame and tremendous waste of resources to see it all burned to the ground in a wildland fire. But that is exactly what will happen if we do not begin actions for thinning and forest restoration as quickly as possible. (108-1)

Comment: During the last 15 years or so I have seen the forest in the basin get more and more dense. Numerous areas of the basin have many thickets of ponderosa, white fir, and lodgepole. Additionally, there are many blow-downs and snow-damaged trees. I am concerned that these very dense areas will harbor plant disease, promote unhealthy insect growth, and would be extremely difficult to fight in case of fire. Therefore I support aggressive thinning of the forests of the Metolius Basin. … I therefore support "Alternative 4" in the Draft EIS. (140-1)

Comment: Clearly there is a need to thin some trees. It is enough to make a fire fighter's kid cringe. While I am not against thinning as needed, I feel we must also protect healthy older trees in the process. (22-1)

Comment: Alternative 2 is the best choice for reducing fire risk and increasing habitat for old-growth dependent species. (32-3, 39-1, 45-1, 53-1, 61-1, 65-1, 66-1, 68-1, 71-4, 74-1, 76-1)

Comment: Several comments were received that favored Alternative 2 "because of its focus on clearing brush, thinning small diameter trees, and using prescribed fire". They did not favor removal of larger diameter trees as proposed in the other action alternatives. Many expressed the belief that "Restoration should come first, not commercially driven logging." (33-4, 34-3, 35-3, 37-1, 39-5, 40-4, 42-1, 46-1, 48-2, 66-4, 71-1, 74-1, 84-1, 87-1, 94-5, 103-2, 120-1, 135-1, 158-2)

Response: Pages 226-230 of the FEIS contains discussion on wildfire susceptibility as related to risk and hazard. Reducing the amount, arrangement, and continuity of the fuels within the planning area is discussed in terms of reducing the overall hazard. The alternatives include a variety of treatments that are expected to reduce fire severity or the effects associated with wildland fire within the Metolius Basin. These include the reduction of the continuity of fuels between canopy layers, an increase in the average tree diameter of residual stands, an increase in the relative amount of fire resistant species, and a reduction in surface fuels. Table 4-6 (FEIS, page 240) provides a summary of how the alternatives will affect the amount of acres predicted to burn at mixed (30-80% mortality) and high (stand replacement) severity. The No Action Alternative is expected to leave approximately 97% of the area in these categories, while Alternatives 2, 3, 4, and 5 will result in a reduction to 94%, 67%, 53%, and 47% respectively.

The effects of the alternatives on stand density, large trees, and late successional and old growth structure are discussed on Pages 205-217 of the FEIS. The FEIS contains extensive discussion on the effects of the alternatives on wildlife species. The potential for effects are variable for each species, therefore, please reference pages 243-300 of the FEIS. Additional discussion can be found under the Vegetation Management in Late-Successional Reserves and Wildlife sections of this comment appendix.

It is also important to note, that although the thinning of brush, small trees, and burning will help reduce the risk of fires in some areas, it would still leave some areas with interlocking canopies or higher canopy closures at a high risk of crown fire.

> ***Comment: Numerous individuals and organizations wrote in support of the defensible space strategy and emphasized that they felt that it should be the highest priority in terms of the timing of implementation. (8-1, 8-3, 24-1, 30-6, 70-1, 72-1, 72-6, 75-2, 81-4, 86-2, 93-5, 96-1, 115-1, 115-2, 130-2, 146-2, 153-1)***

Response: The Sisters Ranger District has been aggressively treating hazardous fuels throughout what is now referred to as the Wildland Urban Interface. Past projects such as the Canal (1995), Underline (1996), Black Butte Ranch (1996), and Highway 20 (1997) were all designed to reduce fuels. The Hwy 20 project incorporated tractor mowing to help reduce the potential effect on air quality and expand the acres that have been treated. As of 2002, approximately 5,000 acres are treated annually. Recent wildland fires started to the west of populated areas and spread to the east. By treating the Metolius Basin, the district is expanding the crescent of treated fuels between the risk and the high value areas.

The FEIS (page 17) identifies that implementation of this project would commence as quickly as possible (depending on funding). Current year funds are available to commence implementation in the defensible space area during the summer of 2003 though any appeals or litigation would delay implementation.

> ***Comment: The 600 foot corridor of reduced fuels should be created on both sides of all evacuation routes, including road 1217 west from the Metolius River. Road 1217 is not mentioned on page 11 of the Summary, but appears to be included in Figure 3. (146-4)***

> ***Comment: Lake Creek to west of MM development should be high priority of fuel reduction, but also south & north, Due to major residential investment. (91-1)***

Response: Road 1217 is included in the defensible space strategy. Figure 3-5 on page 124 of the FEIS provides a map of the areas included in the defensible space corridors. The Lake Creek area mentioned is also in the defensible space corridors depicted in Figure 3-5. Please reference the response to the above question regarding where the defensible space treatments fit into the priorities. Wildland/Urban Interface areas remain a priority for the district's fuels program.

> ***Comment: Given that much of this project, with an anticipated financial loss, is being proposed for "public safety", it is striking that fireproofing of the leased cabins is absent from this plan. To create such an extensive project, at taxpayer cost, while not requiring the USFS property lessees to take basic steps such as installing metal roofs raises the question how much this project is truly for "public safety" versus commercial logging. (126-10)***

Comment: My point is to very clearly separate the "safety" of people and property from ecosystem changes thought needed. People have to do their own fuels reduction work within 30-60 feet of their own homes and this project should not imply it will realistically reduce safety or fire risk. (149-9)

Comment: The ORCFFF believes actions in the Metolius basin should be motivated by the needs of wildlife, and does not believe that the basin should be overly manipulated for the benefit of homes and other activities that are choosing to move into the area. Certainly no attempt should be made to "fire proof the forest", especially considering the number of summer homes that still sport cedar shake roofs. (148-7)

Response: The FEIS points out that the reduction of risk of wildland fire consists of three levels (FEIS, page 39). The strategy of the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project was to help address risk associated with two of these levels. First, the risk of high severity wildland fire would be reduced across the project area through broad-scale thinning, burning and mowing. Secondly, focused fuel treatments have been incorporated to reduce the risk adjacent to residential and high use areas in the Wildland/Urban Interface. The third level of this risk reduction is the responsibility of the homeowners to manage fuel on their own property. Websites that can provide homeowners information on creating safety zones around their homes are found in the FEIS (page 39) and the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project website (www.fs.fed.us/r6/centraloregon/index-metolius).

Comment: Down wood is already deficient of the project area (EIS – 147/148). The less acres necessary to underburn (EIS – 234) the easier it will be to retain existing down wood. (129-4)

Response: No down woody material is prescribed for removal under the Selected Alternative. Existing down wood levels reflect the current stand conditions. As stands continue to grow, more wood will continue to be recruited. Efforts to protect existing material will be put in place. Prescribed burning is designed to consume the fine fuels such as needles, grass, and shrubs and to leave the larger material in place. Most burning will also occur in the spring when moisture levels of the duff and down wood are higher. This will help retain existing large material. Maintaining coarse woody debris at the rates described in the next response will help maintain long-term site productivity.

Comment: How is appropriate tonnage of coarse woody debris ensured to remain after logging for long-term nutrient cycling and to maintain soil productivity? (104-13)

Response: Mitigation measures are identified for coarse woody debris/down wood on page 69 of the FEIS. Measures call for leaving a minimum of 3-5 tons per acre within activity areas on Ponderosa Pine sites and 5-10 tons per acre on Mixed Conifer sites in accordance with the Forest Plan (LRMP SL-1).

Comment: We accept Prescribed Fire must be a part of the program here, even though individuals within the area suffer from the smoke. (30-8)

Comment: We disagree with the simplistic treatment of prescribed burning smoke as 'a viability issue lasting 1-3 days'. It is a life threatening impact for some people [the young and those over age 50; both age groups are an increasing part of our population]. (157-5)

Response: The Sisters Ranger District is equally concerned about the health of people. The district maintains an extensive contact list of residents that have medical problems and notify them prior to any proposed burns.

The Forest Service is also regulated by the Oregon State Department on Environmental Quality with whom every proposed prescribed burn is registered prior to ignition (FEIS, page 125, 242). The State then evaluates the cumulative impacts of smoke dispersal into Downwind Areas (DA's). Even though the Metolius basin is not a designated area we strive to minimize impacts to populated areas within our control. Site specific burn plans are planned and implemented under certain weather and atmospheric conditions that will facilitate smoke dispersal.

> ***Comment: This Basin is no more of a fire hazard now than it was 50-60 years ago. It has always been a high fire potential – nothing has changed. (128-1)***

Response: Past aerial photos, photographs, historical information, and personal conversations with some other residents of the Metolius Basin were used to provide perspective on the vegetative conditions during the time period mentioned. Other long time residents (50 years) describe the project area as once being significantly more open and were able to see a great distance through the trees when riding horseback from the northern portion of the project area to the head of the Metolius or to Bear Valley.

Fires have always had a role in shaping the landscape in the Metolius Basin. Historically the primary potential for fire was from lightning, and was often associated with rain. A review of our fire records indicates that humans are a primary cause of recent fires in the area. Escape is often associated with windy conditions. Luckily, roads provided ready access for firefighters, enabling them to catch many fires when they are small. The establishment of bitterbrush along with dense stands of ponderosa pine seedlings has significantly increased fuel continuity (both horizontally and vertically). As a result of this change, the likelihood of a severe fire has increased. The fires of the 2002 demonstrate how difficult fires are to stop in areas that are outside their historic fire regime and have missed several fire return intervals such as the Metolius Basin (FEIS, page 115-123).

> ***Comment: I assume most of the historic, natural fires burned in summer. I am assuming most of this proposed burning would occur in fall and spring when the chance of escape is less. How does this proposed burning in seasons not normally burned affect wildlife, plants, etc.? Will it kill off the young in spring? Will it allow for exotic species that survive well for longer periods (e.g. knapweed) a better foot in the door? (149-19)***

Response: Historically, low intensity fires occurred primarily in summer and fall seasons. However, due to the prolonged exclusion of fire from the system (most forests in the area have missed approximately 7-10 fire cycles, FEIS, page 16), the process of reintroducing fire into forests must be staged carefully to avoid igniting years of accumulated fuel and creating a hot, damaging fire. Initial ignitions in the spring, following mechanical removal of some fuels if needed, provide for a cooler burn. This often causes less consumption of duff layers, coarse woody debris, and snags. These cool spring burns have been performed as the initial entries for the reintroduction of fire on the Sisters Ranger District for years and most plants survive and quickly re-sprout because their roots are not damaged. Many fire dependent species, which need light disturbance and bare mineral soil to germinate, benefit from these burns as well. Often following a spring burn to reduce fuels, a fall burn can be accomplished as a second entry.

Burns performed at anytime of the year are vulnerable to weed invasion. Hot burns consume duff and affect the survival of native plants and would be more vulnerable to weed invasion. Spring burns consume less soil duff and seeds and leave most roots intact. This results in less bare soil being exposed and areas that are less vulnerable to weed invasion than a hot summer or fall burn.

> ***Comment: I have worked for the USFS in fire for 25 years and grow increasingly alarmed about promises to the public for fire protection through logging. Stand replacement fires are weather driven and I think implying that the agency can control them is very misleading. (23-1)***

Response: Weather does play an important role in stand replacement fires. Insect mortality, diseases, ladder fuels, brush, wind, and drought are a few of the factors that facilitate fire spread in ponderosa. Today, many more acres are burning at higher intensities (FEIS, page 117). Weather conditions, combined with changed vegetative conditions, have led to more extreme and unexpected fire behavior both locally and regionally (FEIS, page 118). In addition, it is recognized that there is evidence from recent fires in Central Oregon (Spring Butte Fire, Cache Mountain and Hash Rock) where prior thinning has modified the continuity of vertical and horizontal fuels and helped to bring a crown fire to a less intensive ground fire which has helped firefighters control the fire (FEIS, page 118 and 227). The information was provided, not to imply that the control of stand replacement fires are guaranteed, but to demonstrate how discontinuous fuel loading can and does help modify fire behavior.

> ***Comment: Ladder fuels should be eliminated in thinned areas by pruning-up all limbs to 6 feet above the ground. (126-1)***

> ***Comment: I recommend mowing before underburning along the defensible space corridors. The unsightliness may be temporary, but too often the treatment gets hotter than expected and burns out some smaller trees in view areas. (1-4)***

> ***Comment: You might consider doing a little less work as far as removing ground cover. Once the trees are thinned, mowing and underburning might be expensive and produce little result in terms of fire risk reduction. Also I find that leaving some of the smaller slash provides good seed bed, raises soil moisture and lowers soil temps. I'm talking about tops and some limbs. (137-2)***

> ***Comment: I approve of prescribed burning as a treatment procedure. However, prescribed fires have burned out of control in recent instances. Additional precautions should be utilized particularly where the burns are in close proximity to people and structures. (146-3)***

Response: Pages 39-46 described the various treatments that are prescribed for the stands in the Metolius Basin. Appendix A describes the type of fuel treatment that is planned for each unit within the alternatives. Depending on stand conditions, a variety of treatments are proposed. Pruning, mowing, and underburning would be combined with thinning as necessary within the defensible space corridor as stated on Page 40 of the FEIS. The Selected Alternative also includes provisions to retain bitterbrush by prescribing treatments that will help leave a mosaic of treated and untreated patches.

A comprehensive burn plan will be prepared for any prescribed burning proposal in accordance with Forest Service Manual 5140. Burn plans incorporate elements sufficient to prepare a prescription that meets resource objectives. These elements help identify the appropriate range of atmospheric, weather, and fuel moisture conditions that will meet plan objectives, including smoke management objectives. Small test fires will be ignited to evaluate that conditions are conducive to ensuring a successful burn.

Comment: Advocate the return of the natural process of fire in the forests (113-6)

Comment: The ORCFFF prefers that controlled burns be the principle means to reduce over-stocked stand densities, but also supports moderate use of thinning and mowing techniques as necessary. In the future however, after over-stocked stand densities have been brought down to near or at historic stand densities, the ORCFFF expects natural functions and limited use of controlled burns to be the means by which stand densities (and fuel buildup) are maintained. (148-4)

Response: Page 119 of the FEIS points out that the forests in the project area are in Condition Class 3, which indicates a potential extreme accumulation of fuels, leading to an increased risk that normal surface fires would become catastrophic stand-replacing wildland fires. Reduction of the fuel loading with the treatment areas will go a long way toward moving the stands toward a condition that is consistent with natural fire regimes. The action alternatives, including the Selected Alternative help move these forests to a more fire-resilient condition (FEIS, page 235). It will be important to use the re-introduction of fire as a means to regulate fuel buildup through time. As the landscape area moves toward the historic low severity fire regimes, it may be possible for natural fire to assume more of its traditional role, however, under the Selected Alternative 67% of the area will remain in moderate to high severity fire hazard (FEIS, page 240). Notably, all of the action alternatives leave only 6-11% of the project area at risk of high intensity fires as compared to the current situation (No Action- Alternative 1) of 52% (FEIS, PAGE 40). Suppression efforts will continue to focus on firefighter safety and the protection of life and property, however, with 67% of the landbase still subject to moderate to high severity fire there would be a risk of allowing fire to resume its natural role.

Comment: Opening up forest stands too much (by removing larger trees and more canopy cover) may actually dry out micro-climate conditions, increasing the severity of fire and speed the passage of fire through the trees with greater wind speeds facilitated by openings, also increasing fire severity, potentially to stand replacement levels. Fire behavior in more open, dry stands may be more dependent on variables like wind direction/speed and time of burn. (104-2)

Response: Since a primary goal of the project is the protection of large, old trees, thinning of smaller trees is proposed. The FEIS (page 228) recognizes that forest stands with the greatest resistance to impacts from wildfire are those where canopy closure is less than 40%. Alternatives 4 and 5 do a better job at improving the landscape's resistance to wildfire. A low fire susceptibility stand would have a canopy closure of 20-39%, thus reducing the risk of crown fire, while still providing shade on the ground, cooler temperatures, higher relative humidity, higher fuel moisture, and screening to reduce wind (Beighley and Bishop, 1990). Although opening stands up can alter microclimates, the reduction of surface fuels can help limit the fireline intensity and lower the potential fire severity.

Comment: Your discussion of Class I airsheds leaves out the fact that Mt Washington Wilderness is also a Class I area and lies within a few miles of the Project area. (157-1)

Response: The FEIS discusses Class I wilderness areas in Chapter 3. Not all the Class I airsheds were identified by name in the DEIS. The DEIS focused on Mt. Jefferson Wilderness because it was the one in closest proximity to the proposed burning activities. The FEIS has incorporated a more complete discussion on the potential to affect air quality in all the Class I Wilderness Areas in Central and Northern Oregon (Mt. Jefferson, Mt. Washington, Three Sisters, and Mt. Hood Wilderness Areas).

Comment: On human health effects there is no discussion of PM2.5, a NAAQS element since the late 1990s. Furthermore PM is not 'thought to effect human health'! It is a well researched and documented hazardous air pollutant and that is the reason it was a portion of the original Clean Air Act. (157-2)

Response: The national ambient air quality standards (NAAQS) are defined in the Clean Air Act as amounts of pollutant above which detrimental effects to public health or welfare may result. Particulate Matter less than 2.5 (PM2.5) is a newly regulated pollutant which makes up 90% of the Particulate Matter less than 10 microns in size (PM10) and is a part of those estimates. The FEIS (Page 125) discusses the PM10 as a critical pollutant thought to affect human health. The FEIS and the ROD discusses the coordination of burning with the State of Oregon that is responsible for the enforcement of NAAQS within their boundaries. By providing the State with site-specific burning proposals (see next comment and response), they are able to regulate prescribed fires within the State to minimize smoke effects (USDA, 2002) and meet requirements under the Clean Air Act..

Comment: There is no discussion of Oregon Smoke Management Plan nor the regional Haze Rule. (157-4)

Response: Fire managers on the Sisters Ranger District have been using a smoke modeling program as required by the Oregon Department of Forestry's Smoke Management Plan. Prior to every prescribed fire, planners provide site specific data to the state. Key elements of the data include: location, acres to be burned, type of burn, estimated fuel depth, number of piles, size of piles, fuel moisture, time of ignition, and duration of burn. The data is compiled and compared with other projects in the state based on the potential for cumulative effects. After review by the Oregon Department of Smoke Management, burning approvals and/or restrictions to burning are issued on a daily basis.

The Regional Haze Rule requires most states to develop long-term regional haze strategies. Regional haze is air pollution in the form of haze that travels long distances and can affect the visibility in national parks and wilderness areas across the country. The state of Oregon is currently in the process of discussing an approach to develop a regional haze state implementation plan. Since this plan is in the development phase, it was not discussed in this FEIS.

Wildlife

Comment: The FS is directed to manage habitats for all existing native and desired non-native plants, fish, and wildlife species in order to maintain at least viable populations of such species. Habitat must be provided for the number and distribution reproductive individuals to ensure the continued existence of a species generally through its geographic range. The FS must refrain from destroying habitat until they have completed population monitoring and documented viable populations of native species. (155-18)

Comment: The DEIS focuses on individual tree growth with a clear logging industry bias towards timber production now and in the future, at the fairly consistent expense/sacrifice to TES listed and rare wildlife species and interior and old-growth multi-layered canopy-dependent wildlife forest habitat.(104-4)

Response: This project is not expected to destroy habitat for native plants, fish, or wildlife species.

Plants which have viability concerns because of limited habitat or population size are identified by the Regional Forester and Oregon Heritage Data base as "Sensitive species". Surveys were completed for sensitive species and a biological evaluation of expected effects did not identify impacts that would likely contribute to a trend towards federal listing or a loss of viability for any species (Botany Report/Biological Evaluation, 1/10/03, page(s) 22-23 and Appendix A).
No desirable non-native plant species were identified. Non-desirable, non-native plant species are called noxious weeds and are addressed in the FEIS on pages168-171 and 307-316.

The Metolius Basin project does not propose to destroy habitat for native redband trout, bull trout, chinook salmon or any other native fish species. Extensive treatment design and mitigations have been employed to avoid such effects (FEIS, pages 68-73). Population numbers have been monitored for redband trout and bull trout in the Metolius Basin in the past decade (FEIS, page 158-159). Populations have been increasing within the basin in recent years and good population numbers have been developed. Protection of these habitats was one of the focuses during project design.

The Metolius Basin project used an indicator species approach in developing prescriptions for wildlife habitat enhancement. Indicator species are indicators of a larger guild of species with similar habitat requirements. The project is not destroying habitat but enhancing habitat conditions for a specific guild of species represented by the project focal species. These species, along with other species mentioned in the Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan, were evaluated in a Biological Evaluation and further in a Biological Assessment and it was found that none of the actions were considered to lead to a trend toward Federal listing. The Forest Service is not required to conduct population monitoring for all species. However, surveys were conducted for those species with established protocols such as the northern spotted owl, great gray owl, and mollusk species.

Comment: Please drop the small remaining amount of thinning in spotted owl and goshawk habitat and connectivity for the reasons of existing life in the neighborhood. It is counter to the NFP to log these areas. (64-3)

Response: Much of the project area is comprised of ponderosa pine. This forest type does not provide suitable habitat for spotted owls because of lower stand densities (lower canopy covers) and it is not sustainable. Dispersal habitat existing in ponderosa pine can not be maintained as there is an increased risk of loss from a stand replacement fire, insects, and/or disease which may impact existing habitat and would prolong the establishment of future habitat (FEIS, pages 131-132).

The NFP (1994) states that late-successional reserves were designed to maintain late-successional forest ecosystems and protect them from loss due to large-scale fire, insect and disease epidemics, and major human impacts. Two main purposes of these reserves are as follows: a) to provide habitat for populations of species that are associated with late-successional forests, and b) to help ensure that late-successional species diversity will be conserved. Therefore, other late-successional species were considered during the planning process for this Late-Successional Reserve other than the spotted owl due to habitat conditions present (FEIS, page 112). The Selected Alternative (ROD) does incorporate a decision to treat within the connectivity corridor but to maintain existing dispersal habitat. Therefore, primary treatments will be thinning from below (small tree thinning <12" dbh) and fuel treatments. Effects on the spotted owls are described on pages 244-251 of the FEIS.

Management actions were designed to promote future nesting and foraging habitat for goshawks. Nesting and foraging habitat are not static and in the short term may be reduced in quality or lost due to environmental factors. The effects of the alternatives on goshawks is discussed on pages 276-280 of the FEIS.

> ***Comment: Protecting spotted owls from disturbance during nesting season is not enough to adequately protect their viability. We recommend thinning up to 8" diameter where fire hazard is most severe, preferably in buffer areas around core nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat and dispersal habitat or connectivity corridors rather than with them, as cover and density are desirable for the species. Thinning in Riparian Reserves (core habitat for spotted owl, lynx and fisher) should be restricted to only 8" diameter and less and only where fire hazard is most severe. (104-16)***

Response: Reference pages 14-16, 128-132, and 244-245 of the FEIS. In addition to seasonal restrictions, the project incorporates a connectivity corridor designed to provide dispersal habitat in and out of the project area. Outside of the defensible space, no harvest will occur in suitable owl habitat. Higher stand densities will be maintained in the spotted owl focal area. These treatments will help promote and accelerate suitable habitat conditions. Implementing landscape-level treatments will help reduce the risk to existing suitable habitat.

The project was designed to meet several objectives including risk reduction and to also restore late-successional (old-growth) forests. In designing treatments for the project area (FEIS, pages 41-43), canopy cover was taken into consideration and stands occurring within the spotted owl focal area were designed to retain a more canopy cover based on the plant association group (i.e. mixed conifer wet or dry being able to sustain higher stand densities). Suitable habitat (nesting, roosting, and foraging) is not being treated except within the defensible space where the dominant treatment is removal of material 8" diameter or less. Dispersal habitat is being maintained within the connectivity corridor (ROD). Treatments will predominantly consist of small tree thinning (<12" diameter) and will retain a higher level of canopy closure.

The existing fire risk analysis shows that Lake, Davis, and First Creeks all exhibit high (stand replacement) fire risk as well as most of the Metolius River corridor. Jack Creek and a small part of the Metolius River corridor exhibit moderate fire risk. Most of the riparian thinning is limited to 12" diameter or less. In addition, most of the riparian reserves are located within the ponderosa pine plant association group (PAG) which is not providing suitable habitat conditions for dense canopied species like the spotted owl and fisher. No suitable habitat exists for the lynx due to the PAG and elevation of the project area.

> ***Comment: The BE makes it clear that action Alternatives would result in significant degradation of spotted owl habitat (p 44). The BE also clarifies (p.47) that the action Alternatives are not consistent with the Deschutes Joint Programmatic Biological Assessment Design Criteria 1. There's insufficient range of Alternatives offered with regard to impacts to spotted owl dispersal habitat (BE p47 – between alt 2 and 5, only 513 acres difference in westside dispersal habitat impacts on and only ….) (104-20)***

Response: Reference the Affected Environment (FEIS, pages 128-132) and the Environmental Consequences (FEIS, pages 244-251) for a more complete summary on spotted owls and the affect of the alternatives on its habitat.

Suitable spotted owl habitat consists of nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat. Approximately 179 acres out of 1059 acres of nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat will be downgraded within the project area.

Most of the dispersal habitat proposed for treatment occurs within the ponderosa pine PAG (45% of Westside dispersal habitat and 81% of eastside dispersal habitat). Dispersal habitat within ponderosa pine is not sustainable and does not provide desirable dispersal habitat. It consists basically of two layers of a very tall overstory with a small clumpy understory. Clumps tend to be very dense pole-size trees that are not conducive for owls to fly through. This plant association is dominated by ponderosa pine with little Douglas-fir or white fir available. Douglas-fir and white fir tend to possess a crown that is fuller and may provide better hiding cover for dispersing owls which may lessen the predation risk.

The planning area was divided into 4 habitat areas where specific focal species would be managed for consistent with long term sustainability of habitat. Guidelines were developed for the spotted owl focal area to maintain dispersal habitat or move toward suitable habitat conditions. A higher density will be maintained in stands within the mixed conifer wet and dry PAGs in the spotted owl focal area to achieve this. The Selected Alternative includes a slight modification to canopy closure within dispersal habitat in the designated connectivity corridor. Where 30-40% currently exists, we will maintain it at those levels as opposed to allowing it to be thinned down to 30% as called for in Alternatives 3 and 4.

The Biological Evaluation (p. 49) explains that we are not meeting Project Design Criteria in the Programmatic Biological Assessment due to the removal of constituent elements of habitat, the downgrading of 179 acres of nesting, roosting, and foraging habitat to dispersal habitat, and the removal of dispersal habitat in plant associations (mixed conifer wet and dry) where it is more sustainable. The required Section 7 consultation was initiated on April 6, 2003. The U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service Biological Opinion concluded that the effects of the proposed action and the cumulative effects are not likely to jeopardize the continued existence of the spotted owl and that this action does not affect critical habitat and therefore no destruction or adverse modification of critical habitat is anticipated.

> ***Comment: Although it is typical for the northern spotted owl to occupy habitats within eastside forests uncharacteristic of the classic definition of their habitat, it is the responsibility of the Forest to manage for the structural characteristics of stands necessary for all habitat requirements, including dispersal. The Service recognizes that not all identified northern spotted owl habitat is sustainable over the long-term. The DEIS does not differentiate between suitable habitat that is sustainable and suitable habitat that is not likely to be sustainable for northern spotted owl when determining acres of suitable habitat loss as a result of implementing the various project Alternatives. The development of suitable habitat for northern spotted owls should be emphasized in the proposed action and should be clearly articulated. (122-4)***

Response: Suitable nesting, roosting and foraging (NRF) habitat is limited within the project area. Suitable habitat is not being treated except where it overlaps defensible space zones. Within defensible space, treatment will occur in approximately 179 acres of NRF to minimize risk and only trees 8" diameter and less will be removed. Currently, these stands are providing marginal NRF habitat due to the openness of the stands and large gaps between the overstory and understory. Removal of less than 8" trees will essentially remove the majority of the understory and treatment will convert the habitat to dispersal. These areas will be managed as defensible space for the long-term so managing for suitable habitat in these locations will not be achievable. No suitable habitat will be treated within any home range occurring within the project boundary.

The spotted owl focal area delineation was based on managing habitat where the majority of sustainable habitat occurs within the project area. Sustainable habitat is described in the Deschutes NF Programmatic Biological Assessment. In short, sustainable habitat is defined as stands occurring in the Mixed Conifer Wet (MCW) PAG and stands on northerly aspects with greater than 20% slope in the Mixed Conifer Dry (MCD) PAG. Approximately 2251 acres of sustainable habitat occur in the project area. The northern spotted owl focal area comprises approximately 17% of the project area occurring primarily on the western edge. All potential sustainable habitat was delineated for the spotted owl focal area. However, there is one exception to this. One area within the MCW PAG is dominated by western larch which does not provide suitable habitat conditions. These stands are very heavily infected by mistletoe and we are losing this component on the landscape. Therefore, the larch dominated area was not included in the spotted owl focal area due to the lack of western larch providing suitable habitat conditions and the need for treatment to maintain this component on the landscape for diversity. An estimated 46 acres of NRF proposed for treatment is considered sustainable.

Comment: The BE makes a case for not removing large live trees or large "hazard" snags as would happen under Alternatives 3, 4 and 5. There should be no logging of larger trees (above 8" diameter non-commercial thinning) in larger creek Riparian Reserves with fish-bearing streams, by the Metolius River and in its corridor and through larch restoration created by openings in bald eagle habitat. Large snags especially shouldn't be removed near the Metolius River due to depletion from recreational hazard tree removal. (104-19)

Response: Removal of large snags is not recommended under any alternative however there is the potential of incidental loss from project activities under all action alternatives. Thinning of trees >8" dbh and larch restoration treatments are designed to reduce the risk of loss of large trees and to facilitate the development of future habitat (replacement trees). The Biological Evaluation (pages 13-19) further explains that limiting treatment to <8" dbh material puts existing large structure at risk of loss from wildfire, insects and disease. Over 90% of the project area would be at risk of a mixed severity or stand replacement fire event with limiting treatment to <8" dbh (FEIS, pages 133, 255-256).

Comment: Bald Eagle will be negatively affected by removing current and future snag habitat in the area that is already snag deficient. (141-6)

Response: Removal of large snags is not recommended under any alternative however there is the potential of incidental loss from project activities under all action alternatives (FEIS, pages 133, 255-256).

Comment: Lynx are listed as threatened, so this project area habitat must be managed for lynx. There is insufficient cumulative effects analysis re: lynx re: combined effects with impacts from this project. (104-22)

Comment: The EIS does not fully disclose the effects of the project on lynx. The proposed actions are in an area that is possible habitat for lynx foraging and dispersal. It may

adversely affect the quality the habitat and will probably adversely affect the lynx's prey base. (155-23)

The EIS relies on Regional Policy for lynx that have not been subject to NEPA review and comment. The FS can not rely on these PDC until they have subjected the PDC and the Lynx Conservation Assessment and Strategy to NEPA and considered all environmental impacts and alternatives. (155-24)

Response: The Environmental Consequences for Canada lynx described in the FEIS and associated Biological Evaluation are based on the most current science. The determination for Canada lynx was developed using references such as Ruggerio et al. (1999) and McKelvey et al. (2000 and 2001). These publications include habitat descriptions, lynx biology information, and conservation measures. Based on this research, the lack of habitat within the project area, and the effects of the treatments within the Metolius Basin, the determination was made that there is No Effect on Canada lynx. Since no suitable habitat exists in the Metolius Basin, a project design criteria (PDC) review was not needed, nor were they relied upon.

Comment: Define "activity area" vs. "activity center" (122-7)

Response: These two terms are used interchangeably. A definition is provided on page 129 of the FEIS in which the activity center refers to "the core area in which the owls reside and is usually centered around a nest tree if known".

Comment: To avoid or eliminate potentially significant impacts to the northern spotted owl, the connectivity corridor should be designated and maintained over the long-term. (122-8)

Response: There are no reasonably foreseeable plans to re-enter the Metolius Basin within the next 10-20 years. The location of the connectivity corridor has been documented into our geographical information system and will be managed as a dispersal route for spotted owls over the long-term.

The connectivity corridor was established to provide dispersal habitat within the project area to areas outside the project area. The corridor connects to the adjacent LSR to the west and can be expanded north along Green Ridge. Treatments are limited within the corridor to retain dispersal habitat where it currently exists (either 30% or 40% canopy closure). Treatments will primarily be focused on removing small diameter material (<8" dbh). Post-thinning stand conditions will result in a higher average basal area. This will aid in reducing wildfire risk while still providing an avenue for dispersal through the project area.

The corridor was placed in plant associations that may be able to maintain slightly higher stand densities. Maintaining long-term dispersal habitat in drier ponderosa pine sites was not proposed as it is not compatible with reducing fire risk and it would overlap with areas that will be managed for defensible space (around main roads, high use areas like campgrounds, communities, etc.). The corridor placement was based on known activity centers, preliminary information on telemetry data from the 1990's, and recent survey information. Use has not been documented in the majority of the project area. Known spotted owl use tends to be concentrated around the fringes of the project area in areas with higher stand densities.

Dispersal habitat within ponderosa pine is not sustainable and does not provide desirable dispersal habitat. It consists basically of two layers of a very tall overstory with a small clumpy understory. Clumps tend to be very dense pole-size trees not very conducive to owl use (little room to fly). This area tends to be dominated by ponderosa pine with very little Douglas-fir or white fir available. Douglas-fir and white fir tend to possess a crown that is fuller and may provide better hiding cover for dispersing owls which may lessen the predation risk. Management for spotted owls in the ponderosa pine PAG would not allow for the management of other late-successional species (i.e. white-headed woodpecker) if dispersal is retained at present levels.

Comment: The FEIS should disclose if the proposed actions to establish wildlife corridors to assist in the dispersal of ESA listed species (i.e. spotted owl) is consistent with the Northwest Forest Plan to support viable populations. (160-9)

Response: The project was developed using the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment and Metolius Watershed Analysis (FEIS, pages 19-22). Both documents are required assessments by the Northwest Forest Plan and recommend actions that implement the direct from the plan. Therefore, the project and proposed actions are consistent with the Northwest Forest Plan. The FEIS incorporated a discussion on consistency with the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment on pages 220-225.

Comment: Does the best available science conclude that owls will successfully disperse along straight linear corridors? (160-10)

Response: The FEIS addresses this question on pages 131-132. It is understood that species like the spotted owl disperse randomly. However, literature also suggests that a species will disperse and move through areas that have components of suitable habitat. Therefore, a corridor was developed for this project to maintain certain components of suitable habitat for the spotted owl, primarily canopy cover, in areas that are more likely to sustain higher stand densities for a longer period of time.

Comment: The snag management recommendations (Environmental Impact Statement-61) are inadequate for conservation of the white-headed woodpecker. The literature recommends higher levels of snags both in the smaller classes (10" diameter) and the larger size classes (20"> diameter) than the Environmental Impact Statement calls for. We recommend creating suggested levels and distribution of snags out of the trees scheduled to be thinned. (129-1)

Comment: The NEPA document does not adequately address the need to protect and provide snag habitat. Current direction for protecting and providing snags should fully meet the needs of the many species associated with this unique and valuable habitat component. Current science needs to be incorporated. (155-6)

Response: No snags would be removed except for hazard trees that create a safety problem under any of the action alternatives. In addition, efforts will be made to protect snags by burning mostly during the spring when moisture levels are higher and pre-treating stands to lessen burn intensity.

The FEIS has been updated to incorporate some discussion of the recently released DecAID tool (FEIS, page 152). This tool provides observational data on snag levels in stands in which wildlife species have been observed. Two habitats are present within the Metolius Basin planning area. Both habitat types (ponderosa pine/Douglas-fir and mixed conifer) exhibit high frequency fire regimes and are found in relatively flat to moderate slopes. Based on fire frequency, the ability to retain snags on the landscape through an event, plant series, and topography, DecAID provides management recommendations for these habitats.

White-headed woodpeckers have been identified as a focal species for the Metolius project. The tool recommends a total of 4.0 snags per acre for pine types and 0.8 snags per acre for mixed conifer types for this species. Comparison of snag levels recommended by DecAID and levels identified in the Watershed Assessment with the existing conditions (FEIS, Table 3-14) shows that overall the planning area generally meets the recommended levels for total snags for white-headed woodpeckers. Frenzel (2002) points out that factors other than snag densities may be more important to white-headed woodpeckers. He also mentions that the quality of habitat has been degraded by years of fire suppression which has led to increased shrub levels and understories. This may account for the higher snag densities observed in the smaller size classes and may not be indicative of quality white-headed woodpecker habitat. The FEIS discusses the effects of the alternatives on white-headed woodpeckers on pages 280-283. Additional discussion on snags is presented on Pages 150-155 and 266-270 of the FEIS. Prescribed snag levels were developed during the Metolius Watershed Analysis process.

> ***Comment: Deer winter range – The ODFW is concerned that more mowing and Prescribed Fire will occur in mule deer winter range then is necessary to protect the area from stand replacing wildfires (EIS – 234). We recommend limiting the proposed surface fuel treatments to the defensible space corridors, non-bitterbrush producing areas, bitterbrush producing areas with low forest crowns (i.e. pole and smaller), bitterbrush producing areas that have low bitterbrush shrub cover (10%<) due to high forest canopy cover and deep duff layer, and white-headed woodpecker snag clumps managed for nesting. (129-3)***

Response: A modification to the Selected Alternative was made regarding the retention of bitterbrush within the Metolius Basin project area (ROD). Most stands within winter range will be treated however; a mosaic of treated (mowing/burning) and untreated patches will remain. Fuels and mowing treatments were designed to leave shrub cover and forage. Attention will be given to treat along roads outside of defensible space to break up the fuel continuity and to leave bitterbrush patches within the interior of the stand to provide winter forage opportunities. The FEIS (page 271 and Appendix D) analyzes and discusses the areas that can best support bitterbrush.

> ***Comment: The current lack of snags and old growth trees warrant the raking around of these trees to protect them during prescribed burning. Down logs should be protect by fire lines. Snags that pose a safety hazard should be buffered to protect this ecologically important resource. (155-5)***

Response: Efforts will be made to protect large snags and down woody material from being consumed during burning activities. Most prescribed burning will occur during the spring when moisture levels are higher and burning will result in a low intensity mosaic pattern. Prescribed burning is designed to consume fine fuels and large down woody material should be retained. Some material may be lost but this should mimic natural processes where the more decayed wood is consumed while new material is created. Most prescribed burning is also scheduled in the ponderosa pine PAG where lower densities occur naturally.

> ***Comment: Since snags have a patchy spatial distribution, surveys to determine snag abundance require very large sample sizes relative to other general vegetation surveys. This was not recognized until recently, so most past surveys conducted have grossly***

underestimated the true abundance of snags. This has led the agency to underestimate the number of snags necessary to protect species. This new information must be disclosed and documented in the EIS and requires a forest plan amendment. (155-7)

Response: The Metolius project area encompasses approximately 14,600 acres of National Forest lands and snag information has been gathered on nearly 2/3 of that area. Fixed radius plots were completed for both snags and down wood and averaged 1 plot per 5 acres over nearly 10,000 acres. This large sample size provided enough information to ascertain the distribution of snags on the landscape and the relative abundance by size class.

Comment: The FEIS should include relevant cartographic information showing where these corridors are connected to outside of the project area. (160-11)

Response: Corridor connections outside the planning area were approximated based on plant associations that typically support suitable habitat, but will not be finalized until a full analysis of the broader landscape can be completed. Corridor design and locations within the planning area provide connections both north/south and east/west to maximize dispersal opportunities to other landscapes.

Comment: I find myself more than mildly concerned about the mistletoe control/ eradication. I am more interested in broad forest ecosystem functioning and view parasites as very important to this end. I strongly suspect that several frugivores including Western Tanagers and Townsend's solitaire are highly dependant on "infected trees" for a significant portion of their diet. (58-1)

Response: Dwarf mistletoe is naturally occurring within the project area and the proposed treatments will reduce the effect of the disease, but will not eradicate it within the planning area as discussed in Chapter 2 pages 39-44. These treatments are designed to help successfully regenerate larch and promote stand development of younger trees. Table 4-3, page 216 of the FEIS shows the amount of acres proposed for treatment in stands infected with dwarf mistletoe.

Comment: It is not clear how the Project activities would impact wintering elk. That herd is a highly-valued species here, and we'd want to be sure they would be able to persist after we're done. (72-12)

Response: Page 276 of the FEIS discusses the effects to winter range. Hiding cover will be maintained on 30% of the National Forest lands throughout the project area. However, there will be an overall reduction in hiding cover due to thinning which may decrease thermal cover resulting in increased snow depths. However, opening stands up may also stimulate herbaceous growth allowing more foraging opportunities in low snow areas. Road closures will reduce both fragmentation and disturbance to the herd (FEIS, pages 65, 141-144, and 271-276).

Comment: "May impact" determinations for Bufflehead and harlequin ducks and Pacific fisher are not qualified as to degree or severity of impacts. (104-17)

Response: Marginal habitat exists for these species in the project area, however impacts may occur due to the potential loss of structural diversity. The FEIS addresses the findings and rationale for these species on pages 257-264. The Biological Evaluation further explains the rationale for these findings on pages 52-59 and 68-72

Comment: Without field surveys, it can't be known that there are no Bufflehead nests in the project area. (104-17)

Response: Habitat within the planning area was reviewed. Only minor amounts of potential habitat are present. Analyzing impacts to the potential habitat that is present would lead to the same overall conclusion whether nests exist or not. The Biological Evaluation determined that the project "May Impact individuals, but will not lead to a trend toward listing". Impacts are expected to be minor due to the types of treatments (small tree thinning and underburning) proposed within potential habitat (FEIS, pages 257-261).

Comment: Has consultation with USFWS taken place for bald eagles and spotted owl? What were the results and why weren't they disclosed? (104-18)

Response: Consultation was completed on the project prior to the signing of the ROD and the results have been disclosed in the FEIS. Formal consultation for the spotted owl and informal consultation for the bald eagle was initiated with the U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service on April 6, 2003. Since, consultation needs to include all aspects of the final decision to accurately assess potential effects to listed species, it was not initiated until after the public comment period ended and comments were assessed. Therefore, it did not appear in the DEIS. Consultation was completed on the project prior to the signing of the ROD.

Comment: The Service believes that [project] objectives are best achieved by Alternative 3 with modifications to address additional protections for the northern spotted owl. The active management of the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve provided by Alternative 3 reduces the risk of wildfire while promoting to the maximum extent possible the character and sustainability of old-growth habitat. (122-1)

Response: Alternative 3 is the Selected Alternative. Modifications were made to the Selected Alternative to include more protective measures for the spotted owl as suggested (ROD). The connectivity corridor was developed to provide a dispersal avenue in and out of the project area, which will be maintained for the long-term. Dispersal habitat will be maintained throughout the corridor where it currently exists. Therefore, where 30-40% currently exists, we will maintain it at those levels as opposed to allowing it to be thinned down to 30% as previously described.

Plants

Comment: All sensitive and rare plant populations should be fully protected, not subject to logging impacts as proposed. (20-2, 21-5,104-25, 167-3)

Response: The project as designed, including mitigation measures, is expected to have long-term beneficial effects to rare plants such as Peck's penstemon and Tall Agoseris, although impacts to individual plans may occur during implementation. These rare plants have evolved with more open forest conditions and frequent low intensity fire (FEIS, pages 165-168, 301-307.) Mitigation measures are designed to reduce negative effects to plants (FEIS pages 66 – 67). No impacts are expected that would likely contribute to a trend towards federal listing or a loss of viability for any sensitive species (Botany Report/Biological Evaluation, pages 22-23 and Appendix A).

Comment: Another needed amendment to Alternative 2 is to fully protect all sensitive and rare plant populations (such as Peck's penstemon Tall Agoseris, and Elaphomyces

anthracinus). Protecting all populations of such plants in the project area would better ensure species survival and prevent uplisting. (141-3)

Response: Avoiding or "fully protecting" rare plants such as Peck's penstemon and Tall Agoseris may have both beneficial and negative effects (FEIS, page 301-307). Because these rare plants are adapted to light disturbance and more open canopied forests, maintaining existing conditions is not necessarily beneficial. Both plants need open sunny habitats to flower and produce seed. However, the risk of noxious weed invasion which degrades native plant habitats is a threat that accompanies management activities because more open sunny conditions which benefit rare plants are also vulnerable and attractive to noxious weeds (FEIS page 309). Mitigation measures will reduce this risk (FEIS, page 67). No impacts are expected that would likely contribute to a trend towards federal listing or a loss of viability for any sensitive species (Botany Report/Biological Evaluation, 1/10/03, pages 22-23 and Appendix A).

Known sites of the rare truffle, *Elaphomyces anthracinus*, would not be affected by any action alternative because they would be avoided and buffered, in consultation with the Research Mycologist who identified the sites.

Comment: Are all 14,000 acres going to pretreated and surveyed[for weeds] since all 14,000 acres will have activity? If not say so. If you propose to just survey open roads say so. If it depends on how much of a weed budget the District gets in any given year say so. If you will do the best you can with the resources that you have say so. I suspect that the merchantable trees will be removed, but burning, mowing, complete weed survey of all disturbed acres would be the first things to be dropped if limited resources to perform that type of activity. If so, say so. It seems like weeds is the least that can be done with the proposed intensive activity on 14,000 acres. Since many seeds can remain viable for 15-20 years, it is still likely that many infestations will occur even with lots of weed attention. (149-10)

Response: The analysis discusses that there is high probability habitat for undiscovered weed sites associated with old harvest units, on private land, and along major road corridors. It discloses that 36% of the area and major roads have been surveyed (FEIS, page 168). All action alternatives would create habitat which is inherently more vulnerable to noxious weed invasion and this is disclosed under "Unavoidable adverse effects" in the FEIS on page 402.

Weed Program budgets vary, however required mitigation is a priority for prevention and control funds. Weed budgets for the District have been holding steady and increasing in the past decade. Opportunities for assistance from community partners has also grown, because citizen groups such as the Metolius Watershed Council Working Group and Friends of the Metolius have an interest in prevention and control of noxious weeds in the Metolius Basin.

Comment: The least that can be done to prevent the spread of exotic species and encourage native species to thrive is to insist that native seeds be used on ALL disturbed areas. (149-11)

Response: Seeding with native plants is prescribed as a mitigation measure to prevent noxious weed infestation of bare ground (FEIS, page 67). If appropriate natives are not available, ephemeral non-natives may be used to temporarily occupy the site. These plants would fade over time and be replaced with natives. Minimal amounts of seeding are planned for the project because natural recovery of native plants is expected to occur in most areas. There is an inherent risk with any seed introduction, even native plant seed. Trace amounts of noxious weeds can be present in even certified weed free seed and genetically appropriate local native seed is difficult and expensive to produce.

Comment: P. 74 Noxious weeds - is monitoring and pretreatment of noxious weeds before, during and after this project part of this project's proposal, or will just be done as District weed funds allow as they can get to it? What guarantee is there that the pre, during, and post weed work will be done? (149-14)

Response: The planned mitigation and its predicted effectiveness is discussed in the table on page 67 of the FEIS. As discussed, known existing weed populations covered under the 1998 Deschutes Weed Control Environmental Assessment would be prioritized and treated before ground disturbance. Landings and other highly disturbed areas would be surveyed after vegetation treatment as time and funding allows as discussed in the above responses. The emphasis of the project would be prevention of new weed infestations by requiring clean equipment, avoiding staging equipment in weedy areas, revegetating bare ground if necessary (i.e. landings), and minimizing ground disturbance.

Comment: P. 301 This project has a high probability of introducing or spreading noxious weeds. It is essential that more than just adequate attention is spent before, during and after the project to minimize the spread of weeds. If this is not guaranteed, the project should not move forward. (149-17)

Response: The mitigation measures listed on page 67 of the FEIS are required and will reduce the risk of weed invasion and help prevent new weeds from being introduced.

Comment: Opening up the canopy and disturbing the soil through road building and logging as proposed could spread non-native weeds far and wide. Existing sites need to be fully inventoried and documented as part of this project. We find it highly unlikely that conducting ground disturbing activities over so many acres will not make the weed problems worse instead of better. (155-22)

Response: The analysis discloses that all action alternatives of this project will have the unavoidable adverse effect of creating conditions, which are inherently more vulnerable to noxious weed invasion (FEIS, page 402). There are also associated risks of noxious weed introduction with the no action alternative, especially as related to a catastrophic wildfire and related wildfire suppression efforts (FEIS page 309.). Each action alternative includes required mitigation measures which will reduce these risks by pretreatment, survey, and prevention (FEIS, page 67).

Watershed/Riparian/Fish and Habitat/Wild and Scenic River

Comment: What can I expect you will do in the riparian reserves on all tributaries and the Metolius… how close, how big, and with what? (10-1)

Comment: Do not support mechanical tree removal w/in 160 feet of stream banks. A 30-ft buffer (discussed in mitigation, page(s). 327) is entirely inadequate. (72-11)

Comment: Protection of riparian areas is also important and overall I support the USFS approach to forest treatments in riparian areas. Mitigation of forest treatments in riparian areas should be a high priority. (24-2)

Comment: After a careful read of the Impact Statement and a review of the FS proposed action, support the FS intent to handle riparian areas with care while reducing fuel loads in the Basin. (29-1)

Comment: We are pleased with the special provision you have made for the riparian areas along the river and its tributaries. (30-7)

Comment: Protection of the riparian areas is of primary importance and thinning in the vicinity of flowing streams will be kept to a minimum with low impact methods. The Metolius River in particular would seem to require little thinning. (96-4)

Response: There are mitigations to reduce the effects for mechanical treatments in riparian reserves (FEIS, page 72-73, 337). On intermittent streams, a 30 foot strip will be maintained where no thinning will occur to protect root structure and small wood recruitment to the channel. Low impact machinery will be used to remove larger trees up to 16" in diameter. These techniques would include a variety of methods, including pulling line, using ATV or All Surface Vehicle type of small machines over frozen snow or frozen ground. Hand thinning and hand piling slash would be used when thinning trees less than 8 inches in diameter. Similar techniques were used in the Heritage Demonstration Project with good protection for intermittent streams.

For fish bearing streams, the only mechanical thinning of trees <16 inches in the Selected Alternative are along the outer edges of three (<10 acre) units. These units are along the First Creek riparian reserve near Road 1420. Pulling line from existing skid trails would apply to the two western units. The third unit would have special restrictions on equipment and access. Other small thinning units have been dropped from the Selected Alternative. A 60 foot strip from the stream banks on Lake Creek, First Creek, Jack Creek and the Metolius River will be part of the Selected Alternative (ROD) and no thinning will occur within this zone. The Fishery Biologist has discussed this concern with the Friends of the Metolius and they have since written a letter in support of the proposals to reduce wildfire risk in riparian reserves.

Comment: Concerned about the silvicultural prescription "where healthy stand conditions or sensitive resources would not need or benefit from thinning, then 8" diameter trees or less would be removed within the Defensible Space corridors… (Environmental Impact Statement Summary, page 11). This silvicultural prescription does not appear to adequately address potential negative impacts to sensitive aquatic resources, like 303(d) listed water bodies, where proposed thinning within riparian areas could negatively affect beneficial shading and potentially could exacerbate restoration activities. Please clarify. (160-13)

Response: The Aquatic Species Biological Assessment (Page 51) includes the following discussion on shade: Thinning small trees in the understory should not impact shade. The proposed project would not impact existing temperature regimes because shade trees will be protected by not thinning within 60 feet on perennial streams. Shade was modeled using the program SSSHADE (version 1.4) for summer months for Lake Creek, Jack Creek and the Metolius River. For east-west oriented streams (Lake and Jack Creek), a 60 foot setback for trees 8 inch in diameter would offer 98% of the July shade protection (100% in September). All of these stands have an overstory of larger trees that would be retained and would ensure the remaining 2% shade.

The Metolius River was modeled separately because of its north-south orientation and greater stream width (69 feet). Trees of 8 inch diameter, within 60 feet of the channel only account for a maximum of 8% shade if there were no overstory trees. The Metolius River has larger trees along its banks and a set back of at least 60 feet from the river will maintain shade. Limitations include that no thinning of <8 inch trees will occur between recreation residences and the river, between Road 700 and the river, between the rimrock and the river in the Gorge area, within campgrounds and between Road 900 and the river (excluding Tract I). With these limitations to thinning, shade will be maintained. The FEIS has been updated to include this discussion (page 72 and 324) to clarify this point.

> ***Comment: It is not clear to ODFW how proposed vegetation actions in the Riparian Reserve, except for meadow and aspen restoration, will be beneficial to the Riparian Reserve and protect water quality in both the short and long term. We recommend implementing road closures, reducing stream crossings, restoring the meadow and aspen areas, and treating areas identified as wildfire defensible space. We also recommend dropping the other proposed vegetation treatments in the Riparian Reserve unless benefits to Riparian Reserve values can be clearly shown in the short and long term. Consideration should be given to treating them 2-3 years after the uplands have been treated to act as sediment traps for any overland flow from upland thinning or potential nutrient inputs from prescribed fire. It is not clear what the wildfire risk would be once the uplands were treated. Other actions in the Riparian Reserve to treat stand density in the 12" to 21" size category are proposed with what appears to be of little benefit towards the creation of large tree structure quicker than through no action. (129-2)***

Response: The objectives of thinning riparian reserves is to reduce the concentration of fuels along streams that would lead to intense wildfire effects to the streams in addition to improving conditions in the defensible space corridor. Thinning smaller trees will reduce the ladder fuels and reduce the risk of crown fires in riparian areas. Coupled with upland treatments, these treatments greatly reduce the effects of large wildfire over a landscape.

In the Selected Alternative, only three areas along fish bearing streams have been identified for thinning greater than 16 inch diameter trees. Thinning of trees less than 16 inches would occur along intermittent streams (non-fish bearing), with special restrictions to protect soils. These treatments would protect soils, retain the riparian reserve as filters for upland treatments and improve tree growth and reduce crown fire risk. Because these areas are generally upland vegetation, they will have a higher risk of intense wildfire.

A delay in the mechanical riparian treatments may be a sound method of protecting streams where the upland pose a risk of increased sediment or nutrient runoff toward the stream. The ROD discusses where the delay of ground disturbing vegetation management activities would be used.

The benefit from thinning trees in riparian reserves would be similar to that of the uplands (FEIS, pages 200 – 217). Although the majority of treatments in riparian reserves are focused on fuels reduction, some increase in growth would be gained through thinning smaller trees, especially in units which will receive thinning of trees between 12 and 16 inches (FEIS, page 330). This will also reduce the risk of stand replacement fire in riparian reserves (FEIS, page 323).

> ***Comment: The FEIS should describe how DSC strategies of thinning trees of diameter of 8" of less would be effective in areas that already are experiencing lowered basal area, especially if any exist along riparian areas. (160-4)***

Response: Areas along fish bearing streams that are prescribed for defensible space treatments will be focused on thinning to reduce ladder fuels and ground fuels (FEIS, page 49-58). Areas that already have low tree density will not be thinned below a fully occupied site.

> ***Comment: The agency seems to claim that the direct sediment input from timber harvest in addition to any other sources of sediment will be sufficiently mitigated by the use of Best Management Practices (BMP's). We note that the use of these measures is not themselves sufficient to ensure compliance with the Clean Water Act. (155-9)***

Response: The use of BMP's will reduce the possibility for direct and indirect sediment input from timber harvest and roads in the project area. The project does not solely rely on BMP's to meet Clean Water Act standards (FEIS, pages 324, 327, 329). The project is designed to avoid the risk of sediment inputs to streams by selecting which treatments to allow within riparian reserves with respect to the site landform, soil type and fluvial dynamics.

> ***Comment: Further logging in this watershed threatens further violations of state water quality standards. This triggers an EIS and also requires that a TMDL/water quality management plan precede further actions that could increase stream temperature, nutrients, or sediment. (155-10)***

Response: A Water Quality Management Plan is the responsibility of the Oregon Department of Environmental Quality. The USFS is responsible for and currently working on a Water Quality Restoration plan for listed streams in the Upper Deschutes subbasin. Lake Creek is the only 303(d) listed stream within the Metolius project area and the project has been designed to have no effect on shade and stream temperature for which it is listed. The Water Quality Restoration Plan will provide ODEQ with information to help in the development of TMDLs. This project will comply with that plan. Per our conversation with Tom Connor, EPA, the cooperative effort to develop a Water Quality Management Plan will assure that there is compliance with the Clean Water Act in this project.

> ***Comment: The Final Environmental Impact Statement should discuss how implementation of proposed Defensible Space corridors around private lands and access roads, wherein existing fuel loads would be reduced, could cause further impacts to Clean Water Act 303(d) listed waters in the project area. (160-2)***

> ***Comment: The 2 303(d) listed waterbodies in the project area are the North and South Forks of Lake Creek. The listed water quality impaired parameter is high in-stream water temperatures. The braided channel network and low relief can negatively affect stream temperatures unless the riparian corridor is well vegetated and well stocked with shade casting trees. (160-3)***

Response: The removal of small trees within the defensible space is not expected to have a measurable effect to stream shade along the 303(d) listed Lake Creek (Biological Assessment, page 51). The FEIS explains that shade will be protected in any treatment along the creek, therefore protecting the stream from further degradation (FEIS, pages 72-73, 186, 324, and 337). In addition, no thinning will occur within 60 feet along Lake Creek to help ensure that shade will be maintained.

An analysis was performed to assess how the implementation of proposed Defensible Space corridors around private lands would affect the 303(d) listed stream. Shade modeling revealed that there would be no measurable decreases to stream shade. Modeling predicts that trees less than 8” diameter with an average height of 45 feet provide 98% of the shade with a 60 foot setback on Lake Creek. This value is expected to be higher because bigger trees overshadow most of the smaller trees (FEIS, page 324).

Comment: Discuss 303(d) listed streams more fully in the FEIS. The 303(d) protocol directs the USFS to validate that listed streams are impaired, demonstrated that sufficiently stringent management measures are in place to prevent additional degradation, and to proactively develop Water Quality Restoration Plans (WQRPs) and not wait for the development of a TMDL. (160-7)

Response: The USFS is not waiting for the development of TMDLs. We are currently working on a Water Quality Restoration plan for the entire Upper and Little Deschutes 4th-Field Sub-basins. This plan will help ODEQ in the development of the Total Maximum Daily Loads (TMDLs). Please reference the responses to the previous and following comments for additional information on the 303(d) listed streams.

Comment: Adequately disclose indirect and cumulative impacts to the Project’s impaired waterbodies from both inside and outside sources. For example, while Suttle Lake is outside of the project area, temperature elevated surface waters from this resource are being discharged into the Lake Creek system which does contain 303(d) listed impaired tributaries. The FEIS should discuss strategies to restore listed waterbodies from further impairment. (160-17)

Response: The FEIS discusses the role of Suttle Lake discharging warm surface waters into Lake Creek (FEIS, pages 160-161, 181,186). Shade surveys have been completed on Lake Creek, and it seems the majority of the solar input is derived from Suttle Lake (Houslet 1999). Under the Selected Alternative, shade will be protected along Lake Creek, therefore protecting the stream from further degradation (FEIS, pages 72-73, 186, 324, 337). It would be outside the scope of this project to propose a change in the solar heating of the surface waters of Suttle Lake (Houslet 1999) or to ‘restore’ the thermal regime to that of an earlier, glacial age.

Comment: The EIS must address the cumulative effects of logging and roads on water quality. (155-11)

Response: The cumulative effects of logging and roads on water quality are discussed in the FEIS as they apply to the Aquatic Conservation Strategy Objectives (FEIS, pages 324-331). The Equivalent Clearcut Area (ECA) Model was used to assess the effects to flows and stream channel stability (FEIS, pages 331-333). Water quality was assessed in relation to fine sediment and nutrients (FEIS, pages 317-331). The effect of logging would be mitigated due to the high infiltration rates of the soils, road decommissioning, incorporating Best Management Practices for Water Quality, the use of low impact machinery, hand thinning (FEIS, pages 317-323) and delay in some treatments in riparian reserves outside of defensible space to maintain a vegetative filter (ROD).

Comment: Discuss how existing and future recreational goals will be met, and their impacts to riparian integrity, soil health, or disruption or sensitive or ESA wildlife populations. Without adequate waterfowl loafing areas in the upper Metolius riparian corridor, heavy recreational usage of the riparian areas may deter and/or impede usage by harlequin ducks, a listed USFS designated species. (160-14)

Response: The EIS recognized that there are several resource issues regarding long-term recreation management in the Metolius Basin, but that they were outside the scope of this analysis. This project is focusing on forest health and fire risk as related to the condition of vegetation. The Sisters Ranger District is proposing to conduct a separate environmental analysis to evaluate recreation use in the entire basin, so that proposed solutions to resource impacts are comprehensive, and do not simply move these impacts from one sensitive area to another. In the meantime, the Sisters Ranger District has been working on immediate administrative solutions to current site-specific resource impacts related to recreation use.

The Biological Evaluation clarifies on pages 56-59 that only marginal habitat occurs for harlequin ducks due to low caddisfly levels within the Metolius River. This may limit use by harlequins more so than increased recreation pressure. Tree removal, prescribed burning, and mowing treatments were designed to aid in enhancing habitat conditions by reducing risk to existing suitable habitat and promoting the acceleration of growth of future habitat. The Sisters Ranger District has also been placing large woody debris into the Metolius River which should enhance habitat and increase the number of potential loafing sites. The FEIS includes discussion on harlequin ducks on pages 135 and 257-260.

> ***Comment: Jack Creek is probably the premier Bull Trout spawning stream on the forest and in Oregon. Protection of Jack Creek is accordingly a high priority of the SFPC. In its discussion of the concept of "Defensible Space," the Forest Service applies this concept primarily to protection of human communities. We believe that the concept should also be applied to natural resources such as Jack Creek and the Headwaters of Jack Creek. While we are supportive of no or very light treatment in the riparian area of Jack Creek, we believe that the Forest Service should adopt a more aggressive thinning plan outside of the riparian area in order to create a defensible fire buffer around the Creek. (159-5)***

Response: Jack Creek is a primary spawning stream for bull trout in the Metolius Basin (FEIS, page 159). Protection for Jack Creek from wildfire effects have been taken into consideration with the design of the overall project. The concept of treating the uplands more intensively surrounding the creek is one method of protection. With the Metolius Basin project, the uplands were to be treated in an approach that restored the forest to conditions that would have existed under a natural, frequent fire disturbance regime. By thinning the uplands, the severity of wildfires over the entire landscape would be lowered, the risk of crown fires would be reduced, and the overall fire size is expected to be reduced. The increased humidity and green vegetation in riparian areas would lower the intensity of wildfires along this important bull trout stream.

> ***Comment: The FEIS should discuss how it will meet the objectives of the Aquatic Conservation Strategy of the Northwest Forest Plan, especially Objective #4, within the Defensible Space Corridors areas that cross streams and rivers. (160-5)***

Response: The Aquatic Conservation Strategy (ACS) objectives will be met in defensible space strategies (FEIS, pages 324-331). Objective 4 of the ACS objectives (FEIS, page 327) will be met as all possible changes to water quality are expected to be within the historic range of the basin based on what could be expected under natural fire regimes. All activities have been designed to minimize the adverse effects to water quality. Best Management Practices for water quality (FEIS, Appendix C) and mitigation measures will also mitigate adverse effects to water quality.

Comment: The upper Metolius is designated essential fish habitat (EFH) for Chinook. References to this mitigation were not adequately presented in the DEIS and should be included in the FEIS. (160-6)

Response: The Essential Fish Habitat (EFH) designation for chinook salmon habitat is addressed in the FEIS (page 159) and in the Aquatic Species Biological Evaluation. Mitigation measures to protect EFH habitat and their effects are identified on pages 72-73 and 318-320 of the FEIS.

Comment: Suggest the FEIS discuss the current level of knowledge and location of critical habitat designations for Bull Trout. Recommend that the FEIS include a Table, like Table 3-5 (page 126), that would cite all ESA or sensitive species that live within the project area (current table does not include fish spp). (160-8)

Response: Critical habitat designation for bull trout was identified on pages 152 of the DEIS and more discussion has been added in the FEIS in both the Affected Environment and Environmental Consequences chapters. The few listed and sensitive fish species are discussed in paragraph form on pages 158-160 and the effects to those species are discussed on pages 317-319 in the FEIS.

Comment: Amphibians, Frogs, Toads they need ground protection. These creatures will survive providing riparian areas are not disturbed. Ditches, for "water right" residents also provide habitat for many species. (167-2)

Response: Riparian vegetation is the prime habitat for these species and this generally extends an average of 20' from the stream's edge. The ditches do provide some habitat for creatures. However, this is only during the time when water is flowing. Many of the ditches are dry in the fall/winter, so the habitat is only temporary. Due to this temporary nature and the potential for sporadic use that is outside of our control, these areas are not considered as providing long term natural habitat.

Comment: The statement of purpose and need for this action is confusing. The Camp Sherman community's stated concerns for "the clean, clear water of the Metolius Wild and Scenic River the beautiful old-growth ponderosa pine forests" are not referenced again in the draft Environmental Impact Statement, and there is not evaluation of the effects of the proposed Alternatives on river quality. Specifically, the large amount of project activity within Riparian Reserves is not evaluated. (138-1)

Response: The FEIS addresses the effects that thinning trees, reducing fuels, and wildfires would have in relation to both fine sediment runoff into streams and nutrient changes (FEIS, pages 321-323, 327-329). Large scale thinning and prescribed fire may expose soil in the short-term which could erode into the stream network. Large areas of prescribed fire may change the nutrient content of runoff from roads due to the availability of ash. Thinning and prescribed fire may also increase the potential for overland flow which could result in sedimentation and/or in-channel scour.

Comment: The Metolius River has a wild and scenic status – doesn't that mean leave the area and river alone. (128-7)

Response: The Metolius Wild and Scenic River Management Plan provides direction for protecting and enhancing resource conditions in the corridor to meet plan objectives, including protection of the outstandingly remarkable values of the river corridor. Actions proposed within the corridor under the Metolius Forest Management project help meet those objectives (FEIS, pages 335-340), including protecting the upland habitat from severe impacts from wildfire, insects or disease.

Soils

Comment: The DEIS indicates (p. 343), quite a few of the activity areas would still have in excess of the 20% threshold of detrimental conditions, even after restoration. That is troubling and unexplained – and is really not acceptable. (72-10)

Comment: The recognition of soil compaction is an important aspect, but a generalized 20% regardless of prior compaction or the type of soil allows for too much latitude. Compaction guidelines should be site specific with special attention paid to riparian areas (no mechanized vehicle compaction). (26-2)

Comment: It seems like over half of the 400 stands currently have exceeded soil standards or will exceed soil standards because of this proposed activity. It seems like this proposed project on top of past poor actions should still not leave an area with exceeded standards. There must be ways to do harvest action and also do rehab work so ALL areas will be within soil standards when complete? Such as harvest with 12 inches of snow, frozen ground, horse log, etc. If previously impacted soil conditions can't be rehabbed, what makes you think more of these kinds of impacts won't occur with this action? (149-13)

Response: As disclosed in the FEIS (pages 174-175), it is estimated that the majority of proposed activity areas currently have detrimental soil conditions that exceed Regional and Forest Plan limits for maintaining soil productivity. Almost all of these soil impacts occurred from harvest activities prior to the establishment of the Forest Plan (1990) and regionally approved soil quality standards and guidelines. The Regional supplement to the Forest Service Manual (FSM 2520, R-6 Supplement No. 2500-98-1) clarifies direction for planning and implementing new activities in areas where the extent of detrimental soil conditions currently exceed standards from prior management activities. FSM 2520.3 specifically states: "In areas where more than 20 percent detrimental soil conditions exist from prior activities, the cumulative detrimental effects from project implementation and restoration must, at a minimum, not exceed the conditions prior to the planned activity and should move toward a net improvement in soil quality."

As disclosed in the FEIS (page 72), this Regional policy is incorporated into the restoration objectives to reduce cumulative levels of detrimental soil conditions anticipated from this project proposal. Surface area calculations of main skid trails and landings determine how much area needs to be reclaimed within individual activity areas of known size. The restoration acreage, displayed in Table 4-30 (FEIS, pages 352-364), is that necessary to comply with the Regional policy for previously managed areas. As disclosed in the FEIS (page 349), most activity areas would result in a net improvement in soil quality following implementation of project and restoration activities.

Project design criteria and operational guidelines for equipment use (FEIS, pages 68-72) will limit the amount of surface area covered by logging facilities. The successful application of these management practices would lower the percentages of detrimental soil conditions estimated in Table 4-30 and result in fewer acres of soil restoration treatments that would be necessary to achieve desired objectives.

Comment: The Soil Resource Specialist Report and DEIS fail to quantify or qualify the extent of damage or mitigation to soils – e.g. "minimize" or "reduce". To what extent are impacts minimized or reduced? What is the threshold for irreversible damage for each site-specific soil? (104-8)

Response: As disclosed in the FEIS on page 62, "Mitigation measures are specific actions that could be taken to minimize, avoid or eliminate potentially significant impacts on the resources that would be affected by the alternatives, or rectifying the impact by restoring the affected environment (40 CFR 1508.02).

The management requirements, mitigation measures, and Best Management Practices (BMP's) listed for soil and water resources (FEIS, pages 68 to 72) are all designed to minimize, avoid, or reduce potentially adverse impacts from the ground-disturbing management activities associated with this project. These requirements are to be implemented during or after the project in order to meet the stated objectives. Table 4-30 (FEIS, pages 352-364) displays the extent of impacts as percentages of detrimental soil conditions before and after implementation of project and restoration activities for each of the planned activity areas and action alternatives.

All action alternatives comply with Regional policy (FSM 2520, R-6 Supplement No. 2500-98-1) as stated in the response above. Project design criteria and equipment operational guidelines (FEIS, pages 68-72) provide options for minimizing the area of soil disturbance and reducing the potential for soil impacts in random locations of activity areas.

The action alternatives are not expected to create any impacts that would cause irreversible losses of the soil resource, such as soil mass failures (landslides). Soils dedicated to roads and logging facilities are considered an irretrievable loss until after their function has been served and the disturbed sites are restored back to a productive capacity (FEIS, page 402).

Comment: According to the regional guidelines soils in 80% of an activity area must be maintained in a non-compacted, non-displaced, and non-puddled condition. Soils must be "maintained", not mitigated or restored to attain that objective. Mitigation should not be used an excuse for exceeding the regional soil guidelines. (155-12)

Comment: NEPA requires that a project not rely on post-activity mitigation to meet environmental protection standard, yet all action alternatives apparently rely on post-activity mitigation(primarily subsoiling) to meet Forest Plan standards for soils. (104-9)

Response: The extent of detrimental soil conditions in most activity areas would be reduced below existing amounts, resulting in a net improvement in soil quality following implementation of project and restoration activities (FEIS, page 349). The proposed actions comply with Regional policy (FSM 2520, R-6 Supplement No. 2500-98-1) for planning and implementing new activities in previously managed areas. The previous response and the one that follows contain additional information.

Comment: While soil mitigation standards allow up to 20% disturbance in a given treatment area, we encourage every implementation be structured as much as possible to better this requirement to a lesser number. This can be done by: specifying the contractor equipment to be used, the time of year, appropriate ground conditions, the intelligent layout of skid roads and landings, and on-site monitoring. Closure of skid roads followed by sub-soiling should be employed as a means of mitigating soil compaction and not be left out of the implementation due to lack of funds or a change in future priorities. (134-9)

Comment: Not all post-activity mitigation is effective or successful in reducing or elimination impacts and there is no guarantee that promised mitigation will be funded or accomplished. The soil report does not specify particular case studies where proposed mitigation was effective or compare them to site-specific situations where the same mitigation measures are proposed. Sub-soiling as mitigation is problematic in that sub-soiling can mix and disrupt soil horizons, impair soil micro-organism fertility, bring sub-surface rocks to the top organic layer of soils and destroy cultural artifacts (e.g. native pottery) and sensitive plants. None of these other potential impacts of subsoiling were analyzed. (104-10)

Response: The FEIS does not solely rely on subsoiling to meet soil standards. In addition to subsoiling, it incorporates numerous design elements into each of the action alternatives to help prevent or reduce the potential for impacts to soils (FEIS, pages 62, 68-72). During contract implementation, the Forest Service has control over ground conditions under which operations can commence and approves skid trail and landing locations prior to use. Low impact ground based equipment (ATV's or ASV's) is prescribed for treatments within the riparian reserves. Regardless of the funding source, the required subsoiling restoration treatments (Chapter 2, pages 70-72) would be accomplished to comply with Regional policy (FSM 2520.3), which is described in the FEIS on page 72.

On the Deschutes National Forest, subsoiling treatments have become a valuable tool for improving the hydrologic function and productivity on detrimentally compacted soils for the past decade (FEIS, page 347). Extensive areas of the forest are covered by ash deposits and other volcanic soil materials which are relatively easy to treat due to the absence of rock fragments. The "winged" subsoilers used locally have been shown to lift and shatter compacted soil layers in greater than 90 percent of the compacted zone with one equipment pass (Craigg, 2000). Although rock fragments can limit subsoiling opportunities, hydraulic tripping mechanisms on this specialized equipment help reduce the amount of subsurface rock that could potentially be brought to the surface by other tillage implements. The mixing of soil and organic matter does not constitute further soil displacement because these materials are not removed off-site. The natural structure of soil horizons has already been altered by the effects of compaction. Subsoiling compacted soil layers likely improves subsurface habitat by restoring the soils ability to supply nutrients, moisture, and air that support soil microorganisms. Locations for primary logging facilities are designed to avoid known sites for cultural artifacts and sensitive plant communities.

Comment: Between the Environmental Impact Statement and discussions with staff, it seems that techniques are being utilized to minimize soil impacts, and to avoid impacts to water quality. (148-5)

Response: Management requirements, mitigation measures, and operational guidelines for equipment use are designed to limit the area of soil disturbance, reduce the potential for soil productivity losses, and protect water quality in the project area.

Comment: Why aren't regional soil guidelines not disclosed and the project analyzed for consistency with them? With so much underburning planned and "random locations" of detrimental soil impacts off existing skid trails expected to occur, there is no way to guarantee the end result would be 20% or less detrimental soil condition even if all mitigation measures were 100% successful. Most of the units planned for further mechanical soil impacts already exceed Forest Plan standards for soils. (104-12)

Response: Regional guidance is more clearly referenced in the FEIS and is described above in the response to comment 72-10. The Regional criteria for identifying the various categories of detrimental soil impacts is described on page 173 of the FEIS. Regional guidance for extent of detrimental soil conditions is consistent with Forest Plan standard and guideline SL-3 (FEIS, page 172).

As stated above, project design criteria and operational guidelines for equipment use (FEIS, pages 68-72) limit the amount of surface area covered by logging facilities and reduce the potential for detrimental soil disturbances in random locations of activity areas. The successful application of these management practices would lower the percentages of detrimental soil conditions estimated in Table 4-30 and help move conditions toward a net improvement in soil quality.

A burn plan addressing compliance with all applicable Forest Plan standards and guidelines will be completed before initiation of prescribed fire treatments in planned activity areas (FEIS, page 68). Prescribed underburns would be accomplished under controlled conditions that minimize the potential for detrimental changes in soil properties (FEIS, page 346). All action alternatives would comply with Regional policy for previously managed areas. As disclosed in the FEIS (page 349), most activity areas would result in a net improvement in soil quality following implementation of project and restoration activities.

> ***Comment: Why wouldn't shallow compaction qualify as a detrimental condition? Severe burning of soils from slash pile burning impacts is not quantified and may not have been included in estimates of soil impacts. Cumulative Effects Analysis for soils fails to combine past effects with projected potential effects from this project (including worst cast scenario) as required by NEPA. What do these cumulative levels of detrimental soil impacts mean qualitatively for forest and plant growth, nutrient recycling, hydrology, soil fertility and soil productivity? "Existing conditions" that would be maintained with detrimental soil conditions for each action Alternative are not specified – would it involve maintaining exceedance of Forest Plan standards? (104-15)***

Response: The comment regarding the effects of shallow compaction is addressed in the FEIS (page 343). The persistence of soil compaction is determined by climate, the shrink-swell potential of the soil along with the overall depth to the massive condition. Research has shown that the first few equipment passes over an area compacts the upper few inches of the soil. Additional passes cause greater increases in bulk density and compact the soil to greater depths. Where equipment makes only 1 or 2 passes over an area, the compaction is shallow and the bulk density increase is small (FEIS, page 343). Frost heaving and freeze-thaw cycles can offset soil compaction near the ground surface. Other natural processes that help restore soil porosity in soil surface layers include root penetration, gopher/rodent activity, wetting and drying cycles, and the accumulation of organic matter. As such, there would be no cumulative impacts on these minimally impacted areas.

Burning slash piles on skid trails and landings would not add cumulatively to other soil disturbances because soils on primary logging facilities would have already been impacted prior to burning (FEIS, page 346). Post activity review would determine the need for machine piling operations in various locations of activity areas (FEIS, page 346). Fuel management specialists project that the surface area in slash piles off designated facilities would comprise about 1.5 percent of an activity area (estimate of 3 piles, 15 feet by 15 feet per acre of harvest). It is expected that the area under these piles would have already been impacted by the machine piling operations. A conservative estimate, 15 percent increase in detrimental soil conditions, was used to account for the combination of mechanical harvest and machine piling operations (FEIS, page

347). If the machine pile/burn method is implemented off designated logging facilities, the 15 percent increase would include the disturbed area under these piles.

The detrimental soil conditions (before and after implementation) are displayed on Table 4-30 (FEIS, pages 352-364). It also shows the restoration activities for each of the planned activity areas and action alternatives. The cumulative detrimental effects for existing conditions and the predicted effects from project implementation are included in this table. Some activity areas would maintain existing soil conditions that exceed more than 20 percent of the unit area following this entry. However, all action alternatives comply with Regional policy (FSM 2520, R-6 Supplement No. 2500-98-1) for previously managed areas. The soil productivity issue and measures are described in the FEIS (pages 35-36). The scope of the analysis to evaluate the issue measures is disclosed in the FEIS (pages 173-174). Qualitative discussions regarding the effects of management activities on soil productivity are found in the soil sections of the Affected Environment and Environmental Consequences chapters of this FEIS.

> ***Comment: P. 332 Soil - It is the cumulative effect of repeated entries over a long period of time that has the greatest potential of lowering soil productivity on forest sites. It doesn't display mitigation of proposed or past actions very well to bring soil back into reasonable condition or prevent problems in the future. (149-18)***

Response: The last six columns in Table 4-30 (FEIS, pages 352-364) display estimated percentages of detrimental soil conditions and the restoration acreage that would be required following implementation of project activities. Project design criteria and operational guidelines for equipment use (FEIS, pages 68-72) provide options for minimizing soil impacts within proposed activity areas.

> ***Comment: Spring burning can be harmful to soil and the thousands of creatures that live all or part of their lives in the soil profile. These impacts need to be considered and alternative ways to avoid these impacts need to be considered. (155-15)***

Response: Prescribed burn treatments are conducted at times and under conditions that maximize benefits while reducing the risk of resource damage. The effects of fire on forest soils are extremely variable, and generalizations are difficult to make. Most effects to the inherent capabilities of soils are directly related to the intensity and duration of soil heating. The moisture content of the soil surface is the most important soil property that affects the rate of heat transfer into soils at the time of ignition. Spring burns are favored over summer or fall burns because higher moisture levels at this time of year generally result in cooler burns with low potential for causing severely burned soils. Burning over moist soils with cooler soil temperatures protects plant roots better and more organic matter is retained to supply nutrients for microorganism populations. The time the soil is exposed is short because spring green-up soon follows. Therefore, it is concluded that a cool-temperature spring burn, done on an infrequent basis, is less likely to cause long-term negative changes in soil chemical, physical, and biological properties.

> ***Comment: Soil disturbance caused by logging also causes erosion that adversely impacts both soil and water resources. Existing soil impacts must be measured and future impacts estimated so that an adequate cumulative effects analysis can be prepared and included in the EIS. (155-16)***

Response: The FEIS states on page 172, “Surface erosion is not a primary concern within the project area due to the extent of gently sloping to moderately steep landforms and the inherent porosity of representative soils”. It also points out on pages 350-351 that, “All reasonable BMP's for Timber Management, Fuels Management, and Road Systems would be applied to limit the extent of soil disturbance and control erosion on roads and logging facilities. These BMP's are tiered to the Soil and Water Conservation Practices Handbook (FSH 2509.22), which contains conservation practices that have proven effective in protecting and maintaining soil and water resource values. The Oregon Department of Forestry evaluated more than 3,000 individual practices and determined a 98 percent compliance rate for BMP implementation, with 5 percent of these practices exceeding forest practice rules (National Council for Air and Stream Improvement, 1999)".

The FEIS contains information on the existing condition of soils by unit, incorporates project design elements, and restoration activities. Table 4-30 includes estimates of the end results of implementation activities, including restoration treatments. No additional future actions have been scheduled for this landscape at this point in time.

Comment: A primary concern whenever prescribed fire is used is the loss of nutrients and impaired site productivity. (155-20)

Response: The anticipated effects of prescribed fire on soils are addressed in the FEIS on pages 346-347. Severely burned soil is a detrimental soil condition that usually results from high-intensity surface fires of long duration such as wildland fires that may occur under the No Action alternative.

Field observations of prescribed burns indicate that this condition is generally limited to areas where logging slash is concentrated into piles on log landings and main skid trails, and these sites already have detrimental soil conditions prior to burning. Although some nutrients would be volatilized during combustion, broadcast underburns of low-to-moderate intensity would increase nutrient availability and provide short-term benefits to site productivity over larger areas of ground.

Although prescribed fire can affect soil properties and nutrient cycling, its effects can be mitigated by developing specific burn prescriptions (Debano, 1991). Burn plans are prepared and approved prior to every ignition. Prescribed fire activities are designed to comply with all applicable Forest Plan standards and guidelines for meeting fuels, silvicultural, and other resource objectives (FEIS, page 68). Under all action alternatives, the extent of severely burned soil would be negligible because burning would occur in the spring over moist soil.

Comment: Were recreational impacts to soils factored into estimates of existing soil damage? (104-14)

Response: As disclosed in the FEIS (pages 177-178), the overall extent of soil disturbances from recreation use is relatively minor in comparison to disturbed areas associated with the transportation system and timber management activities. Most developed recreation sites are excluded from planned activity areas (FEIS, page 196). Short segments of developed system trail (average 0.2 miles) cross through portions of about 80 proposed activity areas. Due to the size of these activity areas, the amount of disturbed soil in these recreation trails constitutes less than 0.5 percent of the unit area. The percentages displayed for existing detrimental soil conditions are displayed by unit in Table 4-30 of the FEIS.

Comment: P. 68 Mitigation for Soils and Water - Figure 4-9 on page 336 shows that 2,000 to 3,000 acres of the center of the project area is a wet area with a high water table. It is

not clear how designated skid trails and log landings can be located on well-drained sites, upslope from potentially wet areas. (149-12)

Comment: The 87 logging units containing sensitive soils with seasonally high water tables (listed on page. 7 of the soil report) should be dropped from consideration for logging with ground-based equipment, yarding, mechanical piling or other foreseeable causes of detrimental soil conditions, as well as the portions of 35 sale units listed on p7 of the soil report that contain slopes of greater than 30%. (104-8a)

Response: As disclosed in the FEIS (page 344), "All action alternatives propose various silvicultural and fuel reduction treatments on landtypes that contain sensitive soil areas (Figure 4-9)". The mitigation measure (FEIS, page 70) identifies the fact that portions of proposed harvest units contain sensitive soils with high water tables. The large area shown in the center of the project area (Figure 4-9) actually represents the overlap portion of proposed activity areas with the three larger landtypes (29A, 143B, and 164A) identified in Table 3-22 (FEIS, page 172). The landtype delineations contain localized areas with seasonally high water tables in drainage bottoms, swales, and depressions during certain months of the year. The sensitive portions of these landtypes are confined to specific segments of the dominant landform and they are generally too small to delineate on maps. Appropriate buffers would be applied to restrict mechanical disturbance in potentially wet areas and ensure protection of sensitive soils in such areas. The descriptions for Table 3-22, Table 4-29, and Figure 4-9 have been updated in the FEIS.

Activity areas proposed for mechanical treatments on sensitive soil areas are identified by unit number in site-specific mitigation measures (FEIS, pages 70-72). These mitigation measures are designed to limit equipment operations to locations and ground conditions that are less susceptible to detrimental soil impacts. Also see FEIS, pages 344 and 351.

Comment: Scarification, ripping, and subsoiling does not alleviate the following negative impacts, therefore not completely mitigating: Compaction of soil and alteration of the soil ecosystem; alteration of hydrology, water storage, flow, and timing from soils compaction; alteration or loss of native plant communities, and tendency to create conditions which favor noxious weeds or other non-native plants; and disruption of soil food web and biotic communities that serve important soil functions and processes such as aeration and nutrient cycling. (155-13)

Response: The effects of soil compaction have been extensively studied and research has shown that reductions in soil porosity directly affect the soils ability to supply nutrients, moisture, and air that support soil microorganisms and the growth of vegetation for long periods of time (Froehlich et al. 1983, Craigg, 2000). When pore spaces are reduced in size and the soil becomes denser, infiltration rates and water storage are reduced and this increases the potential for surface runoff and erosion.

As disclosed in the FEIS (page 347), subsoiling treatments reduce these adverse impacts by improving the hydrologic function and productivity on detrimentally compacted soil. Effectiveness monitoring on the Sisters Ranger District has shown that the winged-type subsoiling equipment used on this forest lifts and shatters compacted soil layers in greater than 90 percent of the compacted zone with one equipment pass (Craigg, 2000). Subsoiling loosens compacted soil and improves water infiltration to promote the recovery of native plant communities on disturbed sites that typically have less vegetative ground cover than undisturbed areas. Subsoiling also improves aeration in the soil, and the mixing of soil and organic matter likely provides more moisture and available nutrients for microorganism populations. The FEIS (pages 307-316) provides detailed discussion about management strategies for treating and preventing competing and unwanted vegetation, including noxious weeds.

Road Access

Many people commented on road management and the number of road miles within the project area. Most comments generally supported a reduction in overall road miles. However, a handful of comments expressed concerns about possible road closures reducing access to recreation opportunities, including backcountry driving. Others expressed concerns about road closures affecting the ability for wildfire suppression. There were also comments about the management of off-road vehicle use, including prohibiting or limiting use in the project area. The variety of comments received is reflected in the examples below.

> ***Comment: We all have an overflow problem in the area which we must do our best to manage. I don't believe that more road closures will solve any problems. (19-1)***
>
> ***Comment: I wholeheartedly endorse and support your plan for thinning and restoring the health to the Forest. It was said in the meeting that you and your staff support "Plan 4" the most. I would agree. The only topic I would have any reservations about is the road closures. I would support the closure of old logging roads, and roads that are, in essence, abandoned. (106-1)***
>
> ***Comment: I would suggest: A. That road closures be phased in by stages with time to evaluate each phase before proceeding with new closures. B. Keep safety and access by fire and emergency personnel as high priorities for road decisions. C. Closing 50+ miles of roads out of 151 total road miles may create too much density on remaining roads and camping areas. Many people consider quiet and relative isolation important factors in their forest land experience. (142-1)***
>
> ***Comment: Maintain accessibility for people with disabilities. (166-2)***
>
> ***Comment: I think "Option 4" is very well thought out and would be the best treatment for this area. The only point I have concerns about are the road closures. I wouldn't want to see roads that people use often being closed. However, roads that are no longer used or are by default, abandoned could or should be closed. Of course, any roads that cause damage to streams or the riparian area near streams should be closed. (107-1)***

Response: Road access is a key issue addresses in the FEIS (page 37), and it is recognized that reducing miles of roads can reduce public access to certain sites in the project area. The FEIS addresses the question of what is the best network of roads to maintain for public use, while protecting forest resources. The potential effects of reducing the number of road miles in the project area are discussed in the FEIS. These include the effects to access for motorized recreation, effects on forest users with impaired mobility (FEIS, pages 388-391) and the effects on access for wildfire suppression (FEIS, page 231). Each of the road segments proposed for closure (either inactivation or decommissioning) were analyzed in a road analysis to determine both the public use values and impacts of the road. Roads determined to have moderate to high resource impacts, low public use value, and which could help mitigate potential watershed impacts from proposed tree removal, were the roads considered for closure.

Comment: Close one and another will pop up next to it. I am fairly sure that only a few riders [of off highway vehicles] are doing most of the damage. (19-1a)

Comment: The ORCFFF is very supportive of actions to prevent individuals from creating new roads, including adoption of forest-wide policies which prohibit motorized vehicles from straying off formally maintained roads. (148-9)

Comment: ORV damage in riparian areas continues to be a problem. Implementation of this project should manage the ORV/ secondary road issue to meet the standards of the Forest Plan. This is also an opportunity to implement new strategies to manage the problem (maps, signs, brochures, etc). (24-3)

Comment: I am also in favor of immediate cessation of ORV use within the Metolius Heritage Forest Allocation {Deschutes LRMP}. (156-5)

Response: OHV use within the Metolius Heritage area is restricted to established Forest System roads, and is enforced through a Deschutes National Forest closure order (2002). This restricted use is posted on signs on the main routes into the Basin and a pamphlet describing the closure, including the benefits to the Metolius Basin resources, is distributed to visitors. The Sisters Ranger District is working with volunteers from the community to improve the dissemination of information about OHV use restriction and to re-direct users to areas suitable for OHV use. The FEIS (page 390) addresses resource impacts resulting from OHV use in the project area, and how a reduction in road miles may indirectly reduce the amount of OHV use.

Comment: Amend alternative 2 - to also include road inactivation & decommissioning, like in alternative 5 - but increase the miles of roads vastly to stop the disturbance to wildlife & streams (many roads are unnecessary). (21-3)

Comment: We favor closing as many roads as possible to motorized vehicles an encourage you to adopt the road plan outlined in alternative 5. Closure prevents disturbance of wildlife and helps prevent the spread of noxious weeds. (60-3)

Comment: We are also strongly supportive of closing as many miles of roads as possible. We have personally witnessed the severe abuse and degradation of the forest floor by motorized vehicles and by dispersed camping along creeks. (69-2)

Response: Road Access is a Key Issue in the Metolius Basin Forest Management project (FEIS, pages 36-37). The FEIS recognizes that reducing miles of roads can help reduce resource impacts and mitigate effects from vegetation management, particularly sedimentation in the river system.

The FEIS analyzes the potential effects of reducing road miles on project area resources, including watershed, soil health, fish and wildlife habitat, rare plant habitat, wildfire suppression. The Selected Alternative proposes to close (either inactivate or decommission) approximately 60 miles of road.

Comment: For road density, open roads for the Metolius Heritage Area is to have at most 1.5 miles per square mile. The alternatives got down to 2.9, 2.5 and 2.4. It seems that since this project is such an overwhelming impact on this area, at least one alternative should display what it would look like to get down to 1.5 miles. If we can't get down to this level

with this broad scale project, we likely never will. If not, maybe the standard should be raised from 1.5 miles per acre. (149-20)

Comment: The significant decrease in roads as projected in the 1990 Forest Plan has not been met. (26-4)

Comment: We recommend reducing road densities to Forest Plan guidelines in all treatment units where fire risk reduction and stand density level objectives are met. It is important to provide justification for areas that exceed Forest Plan road density guidelines when forest and fuel objectives are met. (129-5)

Comment: I am in favor of road density reductions to meet forest Plan S & G. This may mean exceeding ANY proposal contained in the DEIS. So be it! (156-5a)

Response: Project objectives include reducing miles of open roads to mitigate potential watershed and habitat effects from vegetation and fuel treatments, and to move closer to recommended Land and Resource Management Plan guidelines (FEIS pages 16 and 73). The road density guidelines in the Land and Resource Management Plan are 1.5 miles per square mile in the Metolius Heritage area and 2.5 miles per square mile elsewhere on the Deschutes National Forest. This guideline is not an absolute standard, but rather a goal to work toward. All of the action Alternatives reduce road miles and help move toward the Land and Resource Management Plan guidelines. The Selected Alternative would reduce the maximum road miles analyzed; 60 miles.

The FEIS (page 187-188) recognizes that the Metolius Heritage area current baseline road density, at 2.1 miles per square mile, is greater than the guideline density and that it would require a close look with the local community to determine which of the baseline roads, if any, the public is willing to close to move closer to Land and Resource Management Plan road density guidelines.

Comment: I largely support alternative three. But I don't agree with more road closures as more large fire resistant trees are allowed to be cut. Road closures should not depend on the size of trees allowed to be cut. I should be a matter of limiting roads and ORV used…Not on size of trees removed. I'd appreciate an explanation. (95-1)

Comment: While I do not dispute that reducing the number of roads is a valid and good goal, I do not see how it is relevant to any of the stated proposes of the project. Consequently, roads should not be closed at the expense of not properly and completely reducing the risks of catastrophic fire to the Basin. (146-6)

Response: The FEIS (page 36 and 73) recognizes that vehicle use can result in soil compaction and displacement. Vehicles on roads not regularly maintained can result in surface erosion, sedimentation, and cumulative watershed effects. To mitigate potential cumulative watershed effects from actions proposed under Alternatives 2-5, reductions in road miles were proposed. Alternative 2 proposes reducing about 20 miles of roads in First and Suttle subwatershed. This meets the objectives of this Alternative to minimize watershed effects in these 2 watersheds that have been showing signs of cumulative impacts. Alternatives 3 and 4 propose reducing an additional 30 miles (for a total of about 50 miles of roads) in First and Suttle subwatershed, and in deer winter range. Alternative 5 proposes to reduce about 60 miles of roads in First and Suttle subwatershed, deer winter range, and other sensitive resource sites in the project area. The increase in the road miles proposed for closure under Alternatives 3, 4 and 5 were intended to mitigate the increase in potential cumulative watershed effects due to additional acres and more intensive tree removal.

> ***Comment: Finally, for a project of this scope, occurring in such a special area as the Metolius Basin, there is a notable lack of recreational enhancements. To alleviate usage in the immediate river riparian corridor, I suggest that road closures be combined with trail construction to create a pedestrian/bike trail paralleling the west side of the river. (Totally separate and apart from the Windigo Trail, leaving that to equestrian traffic) Starting in the vicinity of Lake Creek or First Creek and heading north terminating at Canyon Creek or Abbott Creek or even further. This "4-Creek Trail" would be a tremendous and interesting recreational enhancement while serving to disperse visitors outside of the verging-on-overused riverside trails. Trail construction should be a component of any goods-for-services stewardship contract. (126-11)***

Response: The FEIS recognizes that recreation is a major activity in the project area (page 79). There are several issues regarding long-term recreation management that the Sisters Ranger District and local community would like to address. Including recreation management within this analysis was considered so that a holistic analysis to managing resources and uses in the project area could be addressed at one time. However, CEQ regulations require that projects remain fairly narrow and focused. Since the recreation management issues were not directly related to forest health and wildfire risk reduction, the Forest Service decided not to include these issues with this analysis.

> ***Comment: Well traveled, marked roads, identified as inactivated but breached, should have their status changed to Open. Consider a more popular status for breached roads. (127-1)***

Response: We appreciate the thorough review of road status in the project area. The Sisters Ranger District will review the inconsistencies mentioned in the comment letter and update the database.

> ***Comment: ONRC has an inventory of roadless areas that are 1000 acres and a larger mapped roadless area (3000+ acres) on the west slope of Green Ridge. The NEPA document should recognize and describe the areas, roadless values represented, and the need for and the impact of treatments with in these areas. (155-26)***

Response: During analysis of the Metolius Basin Forest Management project, a determination was made that there were no Inventoried Roadless Areas, as identified in the Roadless Area Conservation EIS (2001), or contiguous unroaded areas (FEIS, page 404).

> ***Comment: We recommend no new temporary roads be built in the Metolius Basin. There is nothing temporary about a road. Even though ripped roads increase water infiltration over un-ripped roads, it does not restore the forest to a pre-roaded condition. (155-21)***

Response: An estimated 0.25 to 1.8 miles of temporary roads may be developed under the Alternatives. The amount of soil disturbed by temporary roads would be limited to the minimum necessary to achieve management objectives. Since temporary roads are only used to facilitate the proposed activities associated with this project, these relatively short segments of road are not designed and constructed to the same standards as classified forest roads because they will be decommissioned (removed) following project implementation. Design standards for temporary roads are essentially the same as primary designated skid trails used to access activity areas. The installation of temporary roads on gently sloping terrain generally does not require intensive soil displacement and excavation of cut-and-fill slopes. All reasonable Best Management Practices (BMP's) would be applied to limit the extent of soil disturbance and control erosion on roads and logging facilities (FEIS, page 351). Decommissioning treatments would be applied to restore and stabilize detrimentally disturbed soils committed to temporary roads and logging facilities (FEIS, page 366).

Comment: What is the difference between "decommission" and "close" roads? (166-1)

Response: Page 46 of the FEIS includes definitions of inactivation (i.e. road closures) and decommissioning. Road closures entail blocking vehicle access temporarily, while retaining the ability to use the road in the future. Therefore, it is not removed from the overall road system. Road decommissioning is intended to rehabilitate road segments that are not currently needed or necessary for use in the foreseeable future. It entails a variety of actions that include allowing the road to re-vegetate naturally, seeding or planting vegetation, removing culverts, stabilizing the road to prevent erosion, and/or subsoiling to obliterate the road bed.

Economics

Comment: All action alternatives would result in deficit timber sales anyway and there should be National Fire Plan money available to fund this project that doesn't hinge on commercial timber receipts. So what is the motivation to aim for larger tree commercial volume? The fire risk arguments for cutting larger trees (separating crowns, reducing basal density) have little scientific credibility and seem to be the public relations "positive spin" to justify logging of large trees in an area where the majority of local public (as well as the majority of the national public) clearly don't want larger trees logged. (104-7)

Comment: Thinning tools – be light on the land. "Along with efficiency and effectiveness, we would urge that impact upon the forest be given a high priority in your decision for the contracts of work. "When faced with a choice between efficiency and cost effectiveness on one hand and the accomplishment of environmental goals on the other, we would hope that the health of the forest would come first." (72-7, 72-8)

Comment: If there are opportunities for some smaller diameter (less than 12" diameter) thinning to benefit small contractors I am all for it. But I think it is a mistake to tie commercial incentives into management of healthy forests. (113-5)

Comment: I am not in favor of disconnecting the cutting of the merchantable trees from the sales of products e.g. commercial timber sales. This adds an unnecessary step to accomplishing critical work {and long overdue e.g. Deschutes LRMP of 1990}. A huge barrier to accomplishing the Project's work us money. Product value and commercial success allows for several goals to be achieved. (156-6)

Comment: Trees of 21 inches Ponderosa and 25 inches in the fir should have some monetary value that could help fund this large venture. (9-2)

Comment: Restoration efforts should come first, not commercially-driven logging. (32-2, 46-5, 61-3, 64-5, 65-4, 68-4, 71-2, 126-8, 152-3)

Comment: Alternative 3, and especially Alternative 4 are unnecessary unless the underlying goal is timber extraction to "sweeten the deal" to logging firms that might bid on this. My understanding is that this isn't the reason this project is being undertaken - it was proposed specifically to reduce the increasing fuel load and subsequent fire danger created by decades of fire suppression. (49-2)

Response: The purpose and need of the Metolius Project includes reducing the risk of wildland fire and to improve forest health. The economic discussion on page 371 of the FEIS points out the fact that economics are not a driver in the development of alternatives. The objectives are forest health restoration or "forest stewardship". Where ecological objectives result in the removal of products that do have a commercial value they can help offset the cost of overall implementation of the project (FEIS, Appendix B, page 53).

Comment: After you have signed decision what sort of guarantee do you have that you'll have enough appropriated money to get projects done? (166-5)

Response: Although annual funding does vary, the average program of work on the Sisters Ranger District has provided sufficient funding to implement a mix of harvest, small tree thinning, ladder fuel reduction, activity fuel treatments, prescribed burning, and mowing on approximately of 5,000 acres per year. The FEIS (page 17) identifies that implementation of this project would commence as quickly as possible. Current year funds are available to commence implementation in the defensible space area this field season (any appeals to the signed decision would delay implementation).

Comment: Include the analysis of the Forest Products Harvest Tax into the economic summary. This tax is imposed on harvested forest products on private and public lands in Oregon. (15-5)

Response: The Forest Products Harvest Tax is a privilege tax of a specified rate per thousand board feet that is assessed on timber owners when timber is harvested from private and public lands. The tax revenue is used primarily to support forestry research, to support the Oregon Department of Forestry in its efforts to fight forest fires and administer Oregon's Forest Practices Act, and to support forest-related education through the Oregon Forest Resource Institute. The first 25,000 board feet of forest products harvested annually by any taxpayer during each calendar year are excluded from taxation. For calendar years 2002 and 2003, the tax rate was set at $3.07 per thousand board feet of timber harvested. Receipts from the forest products harvest tax summed to $21.6 million for the 1999–01 biennium.

The economic analysis incorporated a set of assumptions based on average values of material and costs associated with similar sales. It leads to a relative comparison of the costs and revenues associated with the alternatives (FEIS, page 372). Including the relatively minor cost of the Forest Products Harvest Tax ($3.07/ mbf) is not predicted to affect the overall comparison of the alternatives.

Comment: A comment was received from an individual that reviewed and is familiar with the variety of contract authorities available to the Forest Service and recommended using the conventional timber sale contract as well as an imbedded service contract in order to maintain the ability to collect sale area improvement and brush disposal funds to help offset implementation costs. (52-8)

Response: In addition to conventional contracts that the Forest Service has at its disposal, the Sisters Ranger District has applied and was granted Stewardship Pilot Authority for the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project. Stewardship contracts are fully described in Appendix B of the FEIS. The District will develop an implementation plan for the project area that will use the variety of contracting methods in order to efficiently implement the project activities.

Comment: The social and economic impacts of all of the Alternatives should have been covered in greater detail. The economic analysis is a little misleading. Your total cost of removing larger trees is only correct because of volume removed not on actual amount/unit of removal. More emphasis should have been put on unit costs and not total dollars. Furthermore, a lot of the cleaning up of fuels can be done in the logging operations making it cheaper and not more expensive. (111-12)

Response: The economic analysis was completed using average market values and costs associated with the removal of timber as a means to provide a relative comparison of the overall costs associated with the implementation of the alternatives. During the development of an implementation strategy, individual treatment units can be "packaged" in a fashion that will help maximize the economic efficiency during implementation. For instance, proposed treatment areas that do have a marketable product with values that exceeds the estimated costs of removal could be grouped and offered under a contract where there would be a positive return. These types of contracts can help generate revenue to help defray the cost associated with the treatments of activity fuels. Stewardship contracts could be used where groups of units are not individually "economical", but do have some marketable products that would help offset the agency costs to treat the land (FEIS, Appendix B)

Comment: All of the economic discussion and analysis in the DEIS (p 182 & 362) refer to timber product values when the impact on recreational values should dominate this discussion. We conclude that to protect local economies in the long-term, we must first protect the recreational values of our National Forests. (93-2)

Response: The economic discussion in the FEIS (pages 371-379) does focus in on costs and revenues associated with implementation of the alternatives. It does, however, recognize that there are non-market values that are difficult to quantify. Recreational use in the area is highly variable in terms of the types of activities that individuals or group pursue. The effects on scenic resources, wildlife, road access, and recreation are discussed in Chapter 4 of the FEIS.

Comment: Depending upon the Alternative, the cost [of closing roads] ranges from $49,710 to $132,030. This amount would cover quite a bit of gravel for roads. As for those to be decommissioned, just let them remain in their current conditions and let nature do the work. I would much rather see this money to create small, inexpensive, informative, educational signs throughout the forest. (127-4)

Response: Appendix E of the FEIS presents some of the background associated with the roads analysis. Each road was looked at in terms of overall benefits, problems, and risks to assist in the decision process of the need for a given road. Roads that have been identified as creating resource problems and are surplus to long term needs were proposed for road closure or decommissioning. This will provide an opportunity to address watershed and wildlife concerns while helping move the overall road densities closer to Forest Land and Resource Management Plan standards. Page 46 of the FEIS describes the variety of methods that could be used to decommission a road. Where vegetation is already growing into the road bed from the surrounding forest, then very little action (and subsequent expense) may be needed to decommission the road. There are some instances where soil rehabilitation and re-vegetation would be incorporated to successfully decommission a road.

Scenic Resources

Several people provided comments in support of proposed actions on scenic quality, including the following:

> ***Comment: I also attach value to the enhanced beauty of the landscape: the deeper views into the forest, free of much of the clutter of excess fuels and unhealthy trees, are the stuff that gives one great pride and awe in nature. (1-2)***

> ***Comment: My interest lies primarily in ensuring that the ecological beauty of the basin is maintained, while at the same time restoring a healthy environment. Like most Camp Sherman residents, our family treasures the entire area and recognizes its unique character. (81-1)***

> ***Comment: By completing this project, I think a lot will be done to keep this area beautiful and here for the many generations of Oregonians who will visit in the future. (105-2)***

> ***Comment: Support visual quality amendment. Wildfire is not the most selective way to treat stand density problems. (111-5)***

> ***Comment: The Larch is a wonderful sight in early spring and after the frost has nipped them. One of my favorite trees could benefit from thinning and removal of sick trees. Being able to see through the forest in many places will be a benefit for years to come. (9-3)***

There were also several people who expressed concerns about the potential negative effects proposed actions may have on scenic quality in the Metolius Basin.

> ***Comment: As prior USFS surveys have shown, people come to the Metolius Basin primarily for its scenic beauty. This project should not diminish the area by creating hundreds of acres of stumps. (126-5)***

> ***Comment: The Metolius has been recognized as the Metolius Heritage Area and has not had any schedule logging for over a decade. The Heritage Area is designated to protect and restore the old growth and maintain the beauty and recreation of the area with no planned logging. I object to the proposed DEIS Alternative 4, which could log old growth ponderosa pine in direct contradiction to the goals of the Metolius Heritage Area. I object to and do not understand why you have even proposed to possibly log any old growth trees. (158-1)***

Response: The FEIS (pages 11 and 192) recognizes that high scenic quality is one of the outstanding natural qualities that attract people to the Metolius Basin, and that this beautiful scenery contributes significantly to the quality of life for the local Camp Sherman residents. The Land and Resource Management Plan provides management direction for maintaining scenic quality in the Metolius Conservation, and is addressed in the FEIS on page 195.

Though there may be short-term scenic impacts from tree harvest and prescribed burning (down limbs, scorched tree trunks), the long-term effects are predicted to be beneficial (FEIS page 388). Each of the action Alternatives would move the current scenic resource more toward that desired under the Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan direction (Management Area-9, Chapter 4, pages 121-131), the least under Alternative 2 and the most under Alternative 5.

> ***Comment: Landscape architectural methods should be employed to improve the Cascade Mountain views at the proposed overlook turnout along Road 14 and at the Headwaters of the Metolius viewing area. Many small trees less than 8"dbh lie within the fenced viewing area of Headwaters and need to be removed to retain the view from the upper walkway and sitting bench. (134-8)***

Response: The proposed action does include thinning trees below the turnout along Forest Road 14, and this thinning will be coordinated with a Landscape Architect.

Small trees blocking the view around the Headwaters viewpoint are on private lands, not National Forest lands. There are opportunities for the Forest Service to coordinate with the landowner to enhance the view.

> ***Comment: All medium and large trees should be retained. (Various)***

Response: Late-Successional Reserves were established under the Northwest Forest Plan to protect and enhance conditions of old-growth forest ecosystems. The current condition of much of the old-growth habitat in the Metolius Basin project area is not stable, due in part to a long absence of low intensity fires. Overcrowded conditions, recent droughts, and subsequent epidemics of insect and disease have put tremendous stress on these forest stands, and some are now rapidly declining (FEIS 118-119).

In certain stands the density of medium/large trees is higher than can be sustained, and are outside the natural range of variability for these plant associations. In other words, the trees within the stand are at a high risk of being negatively affected by insects, disease. Actions which reduce forest densities, and modify forest structure and fuels are predicted to move conditions closer toward sustainable conditions, and are expected to reduce the risk of severe stand-replacing wildfires and widespread insect and disease outbreaks, and intensity of effects when disturbances occur (Brookes et al., 1987). These actions are also predicted to help maintain old-growth ponderosa pine longer (FEIS page 116).

Heritage Resources

> ***Comment: Chapter 2, pg. 72, under Heritage Resources—there should be clarification on whether Heritage Resource sites/areas are being considered as only inclusive of the site/area proper or whether an established buffer zone is also included. (168-1)***

Response: Protection of heritage sites will be coordinated with the District Archaeologist and the type of protection is dependent on the nature of the site and the type of action that is being implemented. Where activities have the potential to disturb the ground associated with a site, a buffer is included.

Comment: An environmental consequence may be the picking up of artifacts by those working on projects; however, there is no approach noted on how to deter project workers from doing this. We suggest providing workers education on the legal parameters and importance of cultural resources. (168-2)

Response: Both the timber sale and service contracts contain provisions for the protection of existing sites and for any new sites found during their operation. Contracts include requirements that the contractor halt work and notify the Forest Service if a previously unidentified site is found during their operation. In pre-work conferences, the contract is reviewed with the operator and they are informed of the legal requirements and the importance of protecting the cultural resources.

Forest Plan Amendments

Comment: Support the amendments. The fuelwood amendment might clarify that it would be inappropriate to permit larch fuel wood collection in the Heritage Area or to promote ORV use for firewood collection. Cutting living trees should not be permitted. The amendments for the short term seem reasonable. Would these be terminated, reverting after that time lapse, to the original standard? (72-5)

Comment: Write the amendment so that standards revert to their original language after those interim conditions expire. We urge that the firewood amendment to be carefully crafted so we don't encounter unexpected results. Given the folk preference for larch firewood, we need to be very careful about how wide that door is opened. Actually we'd prefer not to see that one opened at all. (30-9)

Comment: Also some of the smallest trees could be designated for home firewood use. So that this material could be removed in the most expeditious manner, there needs to be some flexibility in the dates for firewood cutting and gathering. (73-3)

Comment: Open up the entire basin to free wood cutting and down and dead timber. Even some dead standing snags could be marked for wood cutting. (128-12)

Response: The site specific forest plan amendment for firewood collection is predicted to occur over a short period of time during the implementation of the project (approximately 5 years). After implementation, the original standard and guideline for the Metolius Heritage Area would be in effect. The intention of this amendment is to provide some flexibility for the district to determine where firewood gatherers could help accomplish the project objectives of forest health and fuel reduction, while providing the public with the opportunity to utilize some of the material that would be a by-product of implementation. It is not intended to open the entire area to firewood cutting. Permit conditions would be developed. Commercial and personal use permits would be issued only in designated areas where the effects of the firewood gathering would be commensurate with the effects analysis presented in the FEIS. Site specific prescriptions would be developed that define the area, season of use, species, and size of material that could be removed.

Other Effects

> ***Comment: Past plans have not put enough emphasis on the need for prior and post treatment monitoring to make certain that the goals as put forth under the plan is meeting its objectives. (26-5)***

> ***Comment: First, upon selection of an alternative, when will the project begin? How will contract compliance be ensured? Past projects on the Sisters District have had significant compliance issues, up to and including timber theft. (126-9)***

Response: An integral part of the Metolius Basin Forest Management project is monitoring the implementation of the project with a multiparty team of community members representing a range of interests (FEIS Appendix B, page 55). This team is currently establishing proposals for pre and post treatment monitoring. Project implementation is scheduled to commence this summer barring any delays from appeals or legal challenges. Throughout the life of any contract, Forest Service representatives that are trained in contract administration conduct contract inspections and administer the contract for the agency.

> ***Comment: Under the heading "How" on p.5 the statement is made that "the project would be implemented through a combination of traditional service contacts, timber sales contracts, stewardships contracts and partnerships." My questions are: How are these contracts awarded? Who applies for these contracts? How are they monitored? (2-2)***

Response: Contracts are awarded through a competitive bidding process. Generally speaking, individuals or contracting companies that have the resources and skills associated with the type of work required in the contract bid on these contracts. Timber sale and service contractors in Central Oregon include locally and regionally-based contractors. Contracts will be monitored by Forest Service representatives and by the community-based multi-party monitoring team to ensure contract provisions are being met.

Other Required Disclosures (NEPA)

> ***Comment: The DFC section should remove the subjective, value-laden material and put in some specifics regarding stand characteristics (stocking levels, canopy closure, wildlife habitat, etc.), roads, recreation, etc. The DFC needs to be measurable and stated in terms the agency has control over. (114-5)***

Response: The Desired Future Condition (DFC) described in the EIS was written to highlight that the Deschutes Forest Land and Resource Management Plan (Forest Plan) recognized the Metolius Basin as truly unique in the quality and diversity of its natural resource and spiritual values. Due to these qualities, the Metolius Conservation Area was established in the Forest Plan (1990). The Metolius Basin Vegetation Management Project includes portions of four of the 10 management areas that were established within the Basin (Forest Plan, 164-202). The FEIS describes the goals of these management areas on pages 17-19. Page 21 of the FEIS does identify and discuss the specific goals and objectives associated with the Late Successional Reserve Assessment. These include providing for sustainable vegetative conditions with the natural range of variability, maintaining habitat for spotted owls, where sustainable, and restoring and maintaining riparian ecosystems while protecting them from fire, insects, and disease.

Page 16 of the FEIS points out the fact that 82% of the forested stands are at higher stand densities than can be sustained over the long-term and over 97% of the project area is at risk of moderate to high severity wildfire. Given the goals associated with the LSRA, the project was designed to reduce these risks while meeting wildlife habitat objectives through specific silvicultural and fuel treatments (FEIS, pages 40-44). A range of alternatives were designed to address and evaluate different options to address these risks and disclose the resource trade offs associate with different levels of treatment. Quantifiable measures are included to evaluate the effectiveness of the alternatives at meeting the project goals and objectives (FEIS, pages 32-37). The environmental effects are disclosed in both quantitative and qualitative terms in Chapter 4.

> ***Comment: It is inappropriate for the Forest Service to address the "Oregon 11 Point Action Plan." AFRC would like to see all references to the "Oregon 11 Point Action Plan" removed from the DEIS to avoid any confusion. (114-8)***

> ***Comment: Purpose and Need - The Healthy Forest Initiative is cited within the purpose and need section. As the Healthy Forest Initiative is not yet law, it is inappropriate for proposed legislation to guide district planning. (138-2)***

Response: Discussion of the Healthy Forest Initiative and Oregon 11 Point Action Plan was included in the DEIS (pages 22-23) to provide some additional information to the public about some of the more recent forest management discussions that have been occurring at the state and national level. This has been clarified in the FEIS. They were not included to imply that they were used to guide the project planning. The Deschutes Forest Plan, as amended by the Northwest Forest Plan provides the management direction under which the Metolius Vegetation Management Project was developed. Alternatives were developed and discussion is included in the FEIS regarding consistency with the Forest Plan direction. No further mention is made of these two documents.

> ***Comment: The wide-ranging impacts of activity on this project area and its proximity to the Eyerly project area requires that the impacts of both proposed activities be considered cumulatively. While the projects are separated by a considerable distance via road, the impacts on wildlife species within the 5 or 6 miles between the 2 projects could be considerable. (138-4)***

Response: At this point in time, the Eyerly Fire Salvage EIS interdisciplinary team is in the process of developing alternatives and analyzing the effects of the alternatives in the preparation of a draft environmental impact statement. To date, this has not been completed. Pertinent cumulative effects associated with the two projects will be discussed in the Eyerly EIS. This will allow the Eyerly project team and the decision maker to consider the cumulative effects of its fully developed alternatives with the Selected Alternative from the Metolius project. The Eyerly project is still in its development phase and it is uncertain as to the final alternative designs and which alternative (including No Action) might be the preferred or selected alternative. The record of decision is expected to be issued in the Fall of 2003. The Metolius Basin Vegetation Management FEIS, however, has been updated to address the cumulative effects on wildlife species and other resources (where the potential is expected to exist) to better address the cumulative effects of the Eyerly Fire and the Eyerly Fire Salvage Project.

> ***Comment: NEPA requires disclosure of information necessary to determine compliance with legal requirements such as the ESA, CWA, NFMA, and LRMP S&Gs (40 CFR 15087.27(b) (10). The EIS must document compliance with these laws. (155-7)***

Response: Chapter 4 of the FEIS includes discussion on compliance with the above laws (pages 13, 16-17, 19-22, 62-74, 127-137, 165, 186, 243-265, 317-320, and 404). In relation to ESA, the EIS discloses information on the effects to listed fish and wildlife species which incorporates the rationale for the determination of effects. A biological assessment has been prepared and consultation has been completed for the northern spotted owls, northern bald eagle, bull trout and Essential Fish Habitat for Chinook salmon. The project record has a concurrence letter on file from the regulatory agencies.

Chapter 2 and Chapter 4 of the FEIS both contain extensive information in regards to the environmental effects of the alternatives and documentation of consistency with standards and guidelines for the FLRMP. Two non-significant, site specific Forest Plan amendments have been identified where existing standards will not be met. These short term revisions of the standards and guidelines are discussed in detail on pages 398-400.

> ***Comment: References to the Late-Successional Reserve Assessment and Metolius Basin Watershed Analysis should be made with caution. There is ample case law that clearly shows the Forest Service cannot rely on such documents for direction since they have not undergone NEPA analysis. On page 217, the DEIS states, "The Sisters Ranger District proposes to update the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment to include provisions for when trees larger than 21" diameter could be removed…" AFRC strongly objects to this proposal to codify the arbitrary 21" diameter limit. The NFP does not include diameter limits (nor age restrictions in LSRs on the eastside) and for the Sisters RD to do this constitutes amending the NFP. Such action must be done publicly using the NEPA process. (114-9)***

Response: The Forest Plan, as amended by the Northwest Forest Plan, provides the overall direction under which this project was developed and analyzed. The Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment (MLSRA) sets the framework for projects, but does not make any decisions to undertake a project. The assessment itself is not a NEPA or decision document and it does not make any site-specific decisions. It was not intended to imply that the underlying direction comes from these documents. What they do is identify management recommendations or activities needed to 1) reduce the risk of habitat loss from catastrophic disturbances such as fire, insects, and disease and 2) sustain late-successional habitats whether the goal is to provide fire or climatic late-successional conditions. The MLSRA provides some specific goals (FEIS, page 21) that were used in developing the purpose and need of this project.

The management assessment was developed for the MLSRA in accordance with the Record of Decision for Management of Late-Successional and Old-Growth Related Species Within the Range of the Northern Spotted Owl (April 1994). Attachment A, Standard and Guideline C-11 identifies that this assessment should be prepared before habitat manipulation activities are designed and implemented (MLSRA, page 4).

In relation to the update of the MLSRA, your point is well taken and it is not necessary to update the document to address when 21" diameter trees can be removed. This discussion has been removed from the FEIS. Site-specific decisions associated with NEPA analyses, such as the Metolius Basin Vegetation Management Record of Decision, is where specific decisions are made about management actions.

Comment: AFRC would like to see the Purpose and Need clearly articulated. Granted the DEIS discusses local concerns and existing direction under this section but it's not entirely clear just what the Purpose and Need is. (114-6)

Response: Pages 14-16 of the FEIS point out the primary needs for vegetation treatments within the Metolius Basin: Fuel reduction to reduce wildland fire risk and stand density control to reduce the risk to habitats from elevated susceptibility to fire, insect or disease. The need to reduce fuels is not only at the wildland urban interface, but also over the larger Metolius landscape. Fuel reduction treatments at this scale are intended to reduce the risk of high intensity crown or spotting fire that can affect other resources and to homes within the wildland urban interface. The purpose and need also cites the fact that due to the exclusion of fire, stands are currently overstocked and carrying densities of trees that lead to an elevated risk to late-successional habitat to not only wildfire, but to insects and disease as well.

Comment: Disclose how the Deschutes National Forest has consulted and coordinated with Tribes in development of the Environmental Impact Statement as required by the Executive Order 13175. (160-16)

Response: Numerous Tribal Members, including the Chairman of the Tribal Counsel, from the Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs of Oregon (CTWS) have been contacted during the life of the project (FEIS, pages 408). The project area does lie within ceded lands of the CTWS and members of the Sisters Ranger District met with their Cultural and Heritage Committee to discuss this project (FEIS, pages 29 and 198) and a follow-up meeting was held in January 2003 to discuss the FEIS. The CTWS provided comments to the FEIS in a letter dated January 28, 2003. Specific comments received are addressed in this appendix. In addition, representatives from the Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs have served on both the PAC Metolius Working Group and the Stewardship Contracting Multi-Party Monitoring Team. Finally, there have been a variety of field trips to the project area which representatives of the tribes have participated on. The decision has been guided by the federal government's treaty and trust responsibilities to the Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs (ROD).

C. Agency Letters

United States Department of the Interior

FISH AND WILDLIFE SERVICE
Bend Field Office
20310 Empire Avenue, Suite A100
Bend, Oregon 97701
(541) 383-7146 FAX: (541) 383-7638

Reply To: 8330.02102(03)
File Name: MetoliusDEISComments.wpd
Tracking Number: 03-1999

February 14, 2003

Kris Martinson, Project Leader
Sisters Ranger District
Deschutes National Forest
U.S. Forest Service
P.O. Box 249
Sisters, Oregon 97759

Subject: Comments on the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project Draft Environmental Impact Statement [log#: 1-7-03-TA-210]

Dear Ms. Martinson:

The U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service (Service) received the Sisters Ranger District, Deschutes National Forest (Forest) Draft Environmental Impact Statement (DEIS) for the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project on December 17, 2002. This DEIS analyzes the effects of proposed fuel reduction and forest health management activities within the Metolius Basin on the Sisters Ranger District in Central Oregon. We are providing the following comments and recommendations to assist the Forest in completing this analysis.

The Service recognizes and appreciates the efforts made by the Forest in providing a collaborative approach to develop and analyze the proposed actions of the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project. Service staff have had early involvement on this project through the Deschutes Provincial Advisory Committee. Some of these comments will reiterate issues expressed at earlier meetings.

The proposed project consists of fuel reduction and forest health management activities in order to meet the goals of reducing the risk of catastrophic wildfire, and insect or disease events in the project area. Proposed actions include thinning dense forest stands, burning surface fuels, mowing dense shrubs, and closing roads, on approximately 12,600 acres on National Forest lands. The DEIS describes and analyzes five alternatives including the No Action Alternative. The four action alternatives, as described in the DEIS consist of different types of vegetation and fuel treatments on many of the same forested stands, proposed acreage to be treated ranges from 7,563 to 8,256 acres between the alternatives. Alternative 2 would partially reduce risk of catastrophic wildfire and insect and disease events while minimizing short-term watershed and

printed on unbleached recycled paper

resource effects by thinning trees less than 12 inches in diameter. Alternatives 3 and 4 are very similar, with the only difference being the upper size limit of trees to be removed. Alternative 3 effectively reduces risk of catastrophic wildfire and insect and disease events, and limits the thinning to trees less than 16 inches in diameter to minimize modification of late-successional habitat. Alternative 4 proposes to thin trees less than 21 inches in diameter while managing for late-successional habitat that is represented more by fire-climax ponderosa pine. Alternative 5 maximizes risk reduction across the landscape with an emphasis on restoring health in stands with higher mortality or higher levels of insects and disease.

The DEIS analyzes impacts to listed threatened and candidate species, including bull trout (*Salvelinus confluentus*), bald eagle (*Haliaeetus leucocephalus*), northern spotted owl (*Strix occidentalis caurina*), and spotted frog (*Rana pretiosa*). The entire project area is within a Late-Successional Reserve and encompasses a portion of the Metolius Basin Wild and Scenic River. Late-Successional Reserves were established under the Northwest Forest Plan to protect and enhance conditions of old-growth forest ecosystems, which serve as habitat for old-growth related species, including the northern spotted owl. According to the DEIS, the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve boundaries were designated primarily based on the presence of nesting spotted owl pairs during analysis for the Northwest Forest Plan. Based on impacts resulting from the proposed action we anticipate that consultation under Section 7 of the Endangered Species Act of 1973 (16 U.S.C. 1536 *et seq.*), as amended (Act) will be necessary. The Service is providing input and recommendations for the proposed project to facilitate an effective consultation on listed-species.

General Comments

The Service recognizes the need to reduce risk of catastrophic wildfire, establish and maintain defensible space corridors, promote the development of future large trees, and manage for old-growth ponderosa pine dependent species within the Metolius Basin. We support your stated goal to promote and accelerate the development of northern spotted owl habitat by reducing the risk of losing well-established old-growth mixed-conifer stands to insects, disease and wildfire. The Service believes that these objectives are best achieved by Alternative 3 with modifications to address additional protections for the northern spotted owl. The thinning proposed by Alternative 3 would reduce ladder fuels and crown density in 92 percent of the acres being treated, thereby changing the fire severity to low fire (non-lethal) or a mixed severity (30-80 percent mortality) ratings. Alternative 3 proposes thinning trees up to 16 inches in diameter on 4,936 acres. In stands exhibiting old-growth characteristics, this treatment will have a limited effect on crown density and can indirectly benefit the remaining large trees by reducing competition for nutrients and water. The active management of the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve provided by Alternative 3, reduces the risk of wildfire while promoting to the maximum extent possible the character and sustainability of old-growth habitat.

Additionally, the Service recognizes the need to promote early seral species (e.g., ponderosa pine and western larch) by occasionally removing larger white fir greater than 21 inches in diameter where stands exhibit high mortality or high levels of insect and disease. Despite the loss of some spotted owl dispersal habitat, the Service supports the larch restoration component of Alternative 5. However, the Service will need to evaluate these proposed activities on a case by case basis with respect to the habitat needs of the northern spotted owl. Of particular concern to the Service will be maintaining important dispersal areas between owl clusters east-west and north-south.

Although we are in favor of the larch restoration component of Alternative 5, the Service is concerned about project impacts to habitat of the northern spotted owl. According to the DEIS, the proposed project will result in the effective loss of 170 acres of suitable habitat for the northern spotted owls, and 4,937 acres of owl dispersal habitat. Our concern for the loss of northern spotted owl habitat is emphasized by the fact that the habitat currently occupied by northern spotted owls in the project area is considered poor and minimally suitable. Although it is typical for the northern spotted owl to occupy habitats within eastside forests uncharacteristic of the classic definition of their habitat, it is the responsibility of the Forest to manage for the structural characteristics of stands necessary for all habitat requirements, including dispersal.

The Service recognizes that not all identified northern spotted owl suitable habitat is sustainable over the long-term. The DEIS does not differentiate between suitable habitat that is sustainable and suitable habitat that is not likely to be sustainable for northern spotted owl when determining acres of suitable habitat loss as a result of implementing the various project alternatives. Where sustainable habitat (i.e., mixed conifer wet or mixed conifer dry on north aspects with ≥20% slope) exists within the proposed project area, we feel that these areas should be managed for the northern spotted owl, except where these areas occur within the proposed defensible space. The DEIS states that the 170 acres of suitable habitat to be treated is within the defensible space corridors and within aspen stands. However, Table 22 in the Biological Evaluation depicts other treatments.

The development of suitable habitat for northern spotted owls should be emphasized in the proposed action and should be clearly articulated. In reviewing the DEIS, we have summarized the goals of the proposed actions and provided recommended modifications to Alternative 3 to minimize, avoid or eliminate potentially significant impacts to the northern spotted owl. The goals provided by the DEIS and summarized by the Service are as follows:

- Promote and accelerate the development of northern spotted owl habitat by reducing the risk of losing well-established old-growth mix-conifer stands to insects, disease and wildfire.

- Protect and enhance over the short (i.e., less than 60 years) and long-term the character of old-growth forest ecosystems, which serve as habitat or potential habitat for old-growth related species, including the northern spotted owl.

- Within the Metolius Late-Successional Reserves reduce the risk of high severity (stand replacement) fires with treatments that limit the effect on crown density.

The Service proposes the following list of modifications to Alternative 3:

- In appropriate habitat types, designate and maintain, over the short and long-term, connectivity corridors suitable for northern spotted owl dispersal.

- Maintain all white fir and Douglas fir trees greater than 14 inches in diameter that provide a mid to upper canopy within all stands within the northern spotted owl connectivity corridors to allow for improved northern spotted owl dispersal conditions through moist and dry ponderosa pine stands designated within the corridors.

- Where the opportunity exists, accelerate recovery of late-successional old-growth characteristics in mixed conifer, ponderosa pine, and western larch stands exhibiting high mortality or high levels of insect and disease.

- Where moist mixed conifer or dry mixed conifer on north aspects have been identified as suitable habitat for northern spotted owl, manage these areas for northern spotted owl, unless fire hazard is imminent within the defensible space.

Specific Comments

Page 80 (Table 2-4): Alternative 2-5 proposes thinning trees 12 inches in diameter or less within northern spotted owl suitable habitat within the defensible space. Page 213, last paragraph, describes the thinning diameter limit to be 8 inches in diameter. The Biological Evaluation of Threatened, Endangered, and Sensitive Wildlife Report listed small tree thinning to be less than 8 inches in diameter, except in plantations and naturally regenerated stands where the limit was 12 inches in diameter. On page 228, third paragraph, thinning within the defensible space corridors would only include trees less than 8 inches in diameter. On page 245, Table 4-7, lists the thinning diameter as 12 inches in diameter. In summary, please clarify the diameter limits that are actually being proposed under the action alternatives.

Page 127: The definition of "activity center" is provided. However, on page 239, the words "activity area" are used. Please define "activity area" if appropriate.

Page 243: First paragraph under the category "Connectivity". Describing the effect of the alternatives to northern spotted owl connectivity and the connectivity corridor it states that: "...the majority of these stands are located in the ponderosa pine plant association which is not able to sustain dense canopy conditions over the long-term, and project goals do not intend maintaining these stands as spotted owl dispersal." To avoid or eliminate potentially significant impacts to the northern spotted owl, the connectivity corridor should be designated and maintained over the long-term. If this is not a mis-statement, further clarification will be necessary to evaluate the effects of the fore mentioned project goal.

Conclusion

The Service recognizes the importance and complexity of reducing the risk of catastrophic wildfires, while managing for Late Successional Reserve species. We believe that these objectives are best achieved by Alternative 3 with modifications as recommended in this letter to address additional protections for the northern spotted owl. We appreciate the opportunity to provide comment prior to the initiation of formal consultation. We look forward to working with you in finalizing the DEIS. If you would like to schedule a meeting, need any additional information, or have questions or comments, please contact me, Jerry Cordova, or Jennifer O'Reilly at (541) 383-7146.

Sincerely,

Nancy Gilbert

Nancy Gilbert
Field Supervisor

UNITED STATES ENVIRONMENTAL PROTECTION AGENCY
REGION 10
1200 Sixth Avenue
Seattle, Washington 98101

February 15, 2003

Reply To
Attn Of: ECO-088

Ref: 02-005-AFS

Kris Martinson, Project Leader
Sisters Ranger District
Deschutes National Forest
PO Box 249
Sisters, OR 97759

Dear Ms. Martinson:

The U. S. Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) has reviewed the Draft Environmental Impact Statement (DEIS) for the proposed **Metolius Basin Forest Management Project** (Project) pursuant to Section 309 of the Clean Air Act and section 102(2)(c) of the National Environmental Policy Act (NEPA) as amended. Section 309, independent of NEPA, directs EPA to review and comment in writing on the environmental impacts associated with all major federal actions as well as the adequacy of information in the NEPA document.

The DEIS proposes to implement fuel reduction and forest health management activities to reduce the potential risk of catastrophic wildfire or damaging impacts from insects or diseases. Project area covers approximately 12,600 acres of the Metolius River headwater region within the Deschutes National Forest. Proposed Project actions include thinning dense forest stands, burning surface fuels, and decommissioning miles of roads. There are five Alternatives for the proposed project and the No Action Alternative. Alternative 4 is the Proposed Alternative. Alternative 4 proposes silvicultural practices across 74% of the project area, a 21 inch diameter size limit on trees that can be removed, and the closure of 50 road miles.

EPA's main concerns with this DEIS are related to aquatic resources, endangered and threatened species, silvicultural practices, dispersed recreation, tribal consultation, and indirect and cumulative effects.

EPA, however, supports combining the objectives contained in 4 Alternative with Alternative 5's proposed actions related to larch restoration because it:

- will adequately address a balanced wildfire risk reduction across the landscape and
- promote habitat diversity through encouraging forest compositional diversity.

160

Based on our review, we have rated the DEIS, EC-2 (Environmental Concerns - Insufficient Information). This rating and a summary of our comments will be published in the *Federal Register*. A summary of the rating system we used in our evaluation of this DEIS is enclosed for your reference.

Enclosed please find our detailed comments, which elaborate further on these issues. I encourage you to contact Tom Connor of my staff at (206) 553-4423 to discuss our comments and how they might best be addressed. Thank you for the opportunity to review this Draft EIS.

Sincerely,

Judith Leckrone Lee

Judith Leckrone Lee, Manager
Geographic Unit

Enclosures

cc: Dan Opalski
Christine Kelly

EPA'S DETAILED COMMENTS ON THE
METOLIUS BASIN FOREST MANAGEMENT PROJECT
DESCHUTES NATIONAL FOREST (DNF)
DRAFT ENVIRONMENTAL IMPACT STATEMENT (DEIS)

Aquatic Issues -
1) The Final Environmental Impact Statement (FEIS) should discuss how implementation of proposed Defensible Space Corridors (DSC) around private lands and access roads, wherein existing fuel loads would be reduced, could cause further impacts to Clean Water Act 303(d) listed waters in the project area.

a) According to Figure 3 in the EIS Summary, DSC would criss-cross the Metolius River and associated tributaries. The DEIS proposes constructing DSC buffer zones along access roads where focused fuel reduction silvicultural practices would potentially reduce wildfire risk around private parcel lands and along evacuation routes. The DSC strategy for access roads would be a band on either side of approximately 600 feet wide for reduced fuel load concentrations. For private lands, the DSC strategy is to create a band 1200 feet wide along outside perimeters.

The two 303(d) listed waterbodies in the project area are the North and the South Forks of Lake Creek. The listed water quality impaired parameter is high in-stream water temperatures. Past monitoring has detected that warmed surface waters are being discharged from Suttle Lake into Lake Creek. Suttle Lake lies just to the west of the project area borders. As Lake Creek flows from Suttle Lake, it divides forming large braided channels due to the low topography relief of the Upper Metolius basin that exists between Suttle Lake and Metolius River. The braided channel network and low relief can negatively affect stream temperatures unless the riparian corridor is well vegetated and well stocked with shade casting trees.

b) In addition, the FEIS should describe how DSC strategies of thinning trees of diameter of 8" or less would be effective in areas that already are experiencing lowered basal area, especially if any exist along riparian areas.

2) FEIS should discuss how it will meet the objectives of the Aquatic Conservation Strategy of the Northwest Forest Plan, especially Objective #4, within DSC areas that cross streams and rivers.

a) Objective #4 states: "Maintain and restore water quality necessary to support healthy riparian, aquatic, and wetland ecosystems. Water quality must remain within the range that maintains the biological, physical, and chemical integrity of the system and benefits survival, growth, reproduction, and mitigation of individuals composing aquatic and riparian communities."

As mitigation for the Pelton Round Butte Dams on the lower Metolius, the upper Metolius is designated essential fish habitat (EFH) for chinook. References to this mitigation were not adequately presented in the DEIS and should be included the FEIS.

3) EPA would like to see *U.S. Forest Service (USFS) and Bureau of Land Management Protocol for Addressing Clean Water Act Section 303(d) Listed Waters* disclosed more fully within the FEIS.

a) The USFS has a role in developing and implementing Total Maximum Daily Loads (TMDL) for impaired waterbodies on their land. This *303(d) Protocol* provides interim direction to the USFS (and the BLM) on how to address waterbodies which have been listed pursuant to § 303(d) of the CWA that are on USFS (and BLM) lands while Oregon develops their TMDL allocation plans. The *303(d) Protocol* directs the USFS to.

(1.) validate that listed streams are impaired;

(2.) demonstrate that sufficiently stringent management measures are in place to prevent additional degradation; and

(3.) to proactively develop Water Quality Restoration Plans (WQRP) and not wait for the development of a TMDL.

Endangered Species

1) We suggest that the FEIS discuss the current level of knowledge and location of critical habitat designations for Bull trout, a listed threatened species under the Endangered Species Act (ESA).

a) Populations of bull trout are found within the project area. Unlike other regions where the threatened bull trout lives, the upper Metolius populations are increasing (DEIS, page 152). Both the upper Metolius River and an important headwaters tributary, Jack Creek, provide spawning and rearing habitat for this federally listed species. Since the DEIS states (page 152) that critical habitat will be designated by 2003, we suggest that information on designated critical habitat be included in the FEIS to support recovery efforts.

2) We recommend that the FEIS include a Table, like Table 3-5 (page 126), that would cite all ESA or sensitive species that live within the project area. Table 3-5 was created for ESA or sensitive species, yet there is not a similar concise table for project area fish.

Wildlife corridors -

1) The FEIS should disclose if the proposed actions to establish wildlife corridors to assist in the dispersal of ESA listed species (i.e., the spotted owl) is consistent with the Northwest Forest Plan to support viable populations.

a) The Figure 3-8 (page 130) illustrates a connectivity corridor for spotted owl dispersal. Corridors appear to be relatively straight for long distances. Does best available science conclude that owls will successfully disperse along straight linear corridors?

b) The FEIS should include relevant cartographic information showing where and these corridors are connected to outside of the project area.

<u>Silvicultural practices</u> -
1) The FEIS should discuss canopy closure percentages that exist now and are proposed for the future. The EIS should articulate if prescriptions include canopy reduction goals and a strategy to achieve these goals in compliance with the intent and direction of the Northwest Forest Plans, the Project's Desired Future Conditions, and habitat support for ESA listed species.

2) We are concerned over the proposed silvicultural prescription: "Where healthy stand conditions or sensitive resources would not need or benefit from thinning, then 8" diameter [trees] or less would be removed within the DSC..." (EIS Summary, page 11).

a) This silvicultural prescription does not appear to adequately address potential negative impacts to sensitive aquatic resources, like 303(d) listed waterbodies, where proposed thinning within riparian areas could negatively affect beneficial shading and potentially could exacerbate restoration activities.

b) The intent of this proposed practice, due to its wording, would lead a reviewer to consider that thinning would proceed even if thinning would not benefit the resource. Please clarify.

<u>Dispersed Recreation</u> -
1) The FEIS should discuss how existing and future recreational goals will be met, and their impacts to riparian integrity, soil health, or disruption of sensitive or ESA wildlife populations.

a) The Metolius basin is already heavily used by dispersed recreationalists. "Heavy recreation use has been impacting soils and vegetation" (DEIS page 176).

b) Without adequate waterfowl loafing areas in the upper Metolius riparian corridor, heavy recreational usage of the riparian areas may deter and/or impede usage by Harlequin ducks, a listed USFS designated sensitive species.

2) The FEIS should discuss USFS's strategy for properly enforcing road closures against unauthorized entry.

a) Action Alternatives will decommission miles of road. Yet the DEIS has stated that existing "inactivated (closed) roads ...have been breached or [forcibly been] re-opened by the public.." (page 180). While we strongly support decommissioning of roads to reduce overall road densities, as more road are proposed for decommissioning, how will the USFS exercise increase vigilance and enforcement of unauthorized entry.

Tribal consultation -
1) The FEIS should disclose how the Deschutes National Forest has consulted and coordinated with Tribe(s) in development of the EIS as required by the Executive Order 13175.

a) While the DEIS states that the Metolius Basin is highly valued by Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs and is protected by treaty rights (page 12), the DEIS has not directly presented adequate consultation and coordination planning efforts with effected Tribes(s).

Paraphrasing EPA Region 10's Tribal Consultation Process, "Consultation" means the process of seeking, discussing, and considering the views of federally recognized tribal governments at the earliest time in the decision-making process. Consultation generally means more than simply providing information about what the agency is planning to do and allowing comment. Rather, consultation means two-way communication that works toward a consensus reflecting the concerns of the affected federally recognized tribe(s).

Indirect and Cumulative effects -
1) The FEIS should adequately disclose indirect and cumulative impacts to the Project's impaired waterbodies from both inside and outside sources.

a) For example, while Suttle Lake is outside of the project area, temperature elevated surface waters from this resource are being discharged into the Lake Creek system which does contain 303(d) listed impaired tributaries. The FEIS should discuss strategies to restore listed waterbodies from further impairment.

Cartographic information -
1) The FEIS should include improved cartographic information of the lands surrounding the project area.

a) Currently most of the cartographic information on the proposed project is based on the base map used to identify project issues (i.e., Figures 2-4, 2-5, and 2-6). While this practice does provide focused attention to the project border and its internal elements, the reviewer lacks the information to understand areas even immediately outside of the project area that may impact conditions and processes within the project area. We strongly recommend that the FEIS adequately extend the viewable regions surrounding the project area to include such relevant geographic forms as Suttle Lake or referenced land management areas as Metolius Heritage Area or the Metolius Research Natural Area.

b) Also, the FEIS should include a base map, similar to Figure 3-10 (page 173), showing all streams and rivers in the project area, their names, and place the map in the fisheries section. As the document stands, it is not clear where "Upper Metolius," Heising Spring, or Black Butte is located. For the benefit of the reviewer, the FEIS should cartographically show where the Metolius Wild and Scenic River begins and ends and the location of the Pelton Round Butte Dams. Furthermore, Figure 3-11 (page 177) does not adequately show waterbody locations since not all project elements are identified, and this Figure is positioned too late in the document and it functions best to highlight riparian corridors in the project area.

Oregon

Theodore R. Kulongoski, Governor

Department of Fish and Wildlife
High Desert Region
61374 Parrell Road
Bend, OR 97702
(541) 388-6363
FAX (541) 388-6281

February 14, 2003

Kris Martinson, Project Leader
Sisters Ranger District
PO Box 249
Sisters, OR 97759

RE: Metolius Basin Draft EIS

The Oregon Department of Fish and Wildlife (ODFW) reviewed the Draft Environmental Impact Statement for the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project. The Sisters Ranger District (SRD) proposes to reduce wildfire risk; improve forest health; protect safety of people, property, and tribal and natural resources; restore late-successional forests, and protect and restore watershed conditions. Primary actions focus on reducing forest density, reducing fuel loads, and reducing sediment into streams. Proposed methods include thinning from below, underburning, mowing, and road closures.

The ODFW appreciates the amount of work the SRD staff invested to facilitate public discussion about management in the project area. From the numerous discussions conducted by the SRD with a diverse public, key issues were identified from which alternatives were developed. Following are our comments regarding proposed actions:

THINNING FROM BELOW

White-headed Woodpecker – Focal Species for the Ponderosa Pine Late Successional Habitat Type (EIS – 24, 26, 279).

A brief review of the current literature on habitat requirements for the white-headed woodpecker and other down and dead wood dependent wildlife[1] suggests that EIS snag management recommendations (EIS – 61) are inadequate for conservation of the white-headed woodpecker. The literature recommends higher levels of snags both in the smaller size classes (10" dbh) and the larger size classes (20"> dbh)[2]/[3]/[4] than the EIS calls for (EIS – 61). We recommend creating suggested levels and distribution of snags[2] out of the trees scheduled to be thinned. We base our recommendation on the following rationale:

1. Frenzel (2001)[5] found adult mortality to be higher than recruitment of young when studying nesting success and turnover-rates of white-headed woodpeckers, of which some of the data came from within the project area.
2. The EIS suggests there are inadequate snag sizes and numbers to meet white-headed woodpecker habitat requirements, let alone to meet cumulative cavity nester habitat requirements (EIS – 147, 262, 282, 283). Increased snag numbers could increase cavity dependent wildlife, which could provide more wildlife viewing opportunities.

---

[1] DecAID, the *Decayed Wood Advisor* for Managing Snags, Partially Dead Trees, and Down Wood for Biodiversity in Forests of Washington and Oregon (http://www.fs.fed.us/wildecology/decaid/decaid_background/decaid_home.htm)

[2] Summary Narrative: Advice on Decayed Wood in the Ponderosa Pine/Douglas-fir Forest, Larger Trees Vegetation Condition http://domino.thisinc.com/dev/usforest/shashi/decaidshashi.nsf/LevelOneDisplay/5C2E0EE7FFE639EE88256BAC006C309A?OpenDocument)

[3] Bull, Evelyn L., Catherine G. Parks, and Torolf R. Torgersen. 1997. Trees and logs important to wildlife in the interior Columbia River Basin. USDA Forest Service, PNW Research Station, Portland, OR. PNW-GTR-391. Pg 30
[4] USDA, USDI, 1997, Interior Columbia Basin Ecosystem Management Project, Eastside Draft Environmental Impact Statement, Volume 1, pp. 4-151/152

[5] Frenzel, Richard W. 2001. Nest-sites, nesting success, and turnover-rates of white-headed woodpeckers on the Deschutes and Winema National Forests, Oregon in 1999. Oreg. Nat. Heritage Prgm., Portland, OR. Unpubl. Rpt. 33 pp. plus tables and figures.

124

3. The ODFW listed the white-headed woodpecker as Sensitive Critical due to loss of late and old structure ponderosa pine tree structure and loss of large snags.[6] The EIS confirms loss of this habitat in the project area (EIS – 282).
4. The proposed acres of thinning (worker safety) and underburning (Alt. 3 & 4, 74% or 12,648 acres of the total project area would be treated – EIS – 52) will make it difficult to retain existing snags and maintain white-headed woodpecker foraging habitat associated with big game cover patches (EIS – 63).
5. Down wood is also deficient in the project area (EIS – 147/148) which can partially be offset through snag creation for whiter-headed woodpeckers and other snag dependent wildlife.

The ODFW does not want to imply that the SRD is _not_ doing anything to conserve the white-headed woodpecker. Instead we want to recognize the SRD for proposing treatments that open the forest canopy, reduce forest stand density, and reduce shrub cover within 300' of existing and proposed white-headed woodpecker nest sites. Further, reducing road densities (34%+ Alt. 3 & 4) will reduce loss of snags from woodcutting. Research suggests that these actions can reduce predation on young and adults; can reduce loss of habitat from stand replacement fires, insects and disease; and can sustain large tree structure and snag recruitment over the long-term.

Riparian Reserves

The action alternatives call for treating 2380 acres in designated riparian reserves (EIS – 83). It is not clear to the ODFW how proposed vegetation actions in the riparian reserves, except for meadow and aspen restoration, will be beneficial to the riparian reserve and protect water quality in both the short and long term. We recommend implementing road closures, reducing stream crossings, restoring the meadow and aspen areas, and treating areas identified as wildfire defensible space. We also recommend dropping the other proposed vegetation treatments in the riparian reserves unless benefits to riparian reserve values can be clearly shown in the short and long term. Further, in those areas the SRD can clearly show benefits through treatments, consideration should be given to treating them two to three years after the uplands have been treated to act as sediment traps for any overland flow from upland thinning or potential nutrient inputs from prescribed fire. We base our recommendations on the following rationale:

1. Detrimental Impacts from all proposed management actions "*may range from increased water temperatures and sedimentation, decreased dissolved oxygen levels, decreased riparian function and productivity, and changes to stream pattern, profile, dimension, and flow dynamics. Beneficial effects may include increased riparian function and productivity, increased shading vegetation over the long term, and less probability of water quality degradation due to loss of vegetation from catastrophic wildfire, insect, or disease.*" (EIS – 309). Reviewing the rationale for the action alternatives, it appears that much of the justification for treatments is to reduce wildfire fire risk in riparian reserves through fuel reduction (EIS – 316-322). However, by treating fuel loads in the uplands, the wildfire risk to the riparian reserves should be reduced significantly, thereby reducing the need to treat fuel loads in designated reserves.
2. One justification for thinning in the riparian reserves was to move slow-growing trees in the riparian reserve to larger sizes quicker (EIS – 321). However, the plan points out that "*the action alternatives would move some stands toward large tree character slightly faster than the no action alternative*" (EIS – 322). Justification for removing trees in the 12 to 21+ inch size classes in the riparian reserves appears to be weak, especially if the action would lead to increased sedimentation, loss of shade, or loss of potential instream woody material.
3. Deferring beneficial vegetation management actions in riparian reserves for one to three years after adjacent upland actions may reduce instream sedimentation from thinning and nutrient influx from prescribed fires. Retaining the vegetative integrity of the riparian reserve as a filter until treatments in adjacent upland units settle could be beneficial. The EIS states that "*Much of the sediment production from thinning occurs within the first year, and decreases sharply in the next 2 to 3 years*" (EIS – 320).

RX FIRE/MOWING

Biological Mule Deer Winter Range – Identified in the Integrated Natural Fuels Management Strategy (1998) and the Metolius Mule Deer Winter Range Plan (1994).

[6] Marshall, David B. et.al., 1992, Sensitive Vertebrates of Oregon, Oregon Department of Fish and Wildlife.

The ODFW is concern that more mowing and prescribed fire will occur in mule deer winter range than is necessary to protect the area from stand replacing wildfires (EIS – 234). We recommend limiting the proposed surface fuel treatments to the:

- Defensible space corridors,
- Non-bitterbrush producing areas,
- Bitterbrush producing areas with low forest crowns (i.e., pole and smaller),
- Bitterbrush producing areas that have low bitterbrush shrub cover (10%<) due to high forest canopy cover and a deep duff layer, and
- White-headed woodpecker snag clumps managed for nesting.

We base our recommendations on the following rationale:

1. Over 11,000 acres are proposed to be thinned to reduce crown densities and ladder fuels (EIS – 233). Through the process of thinning the forest, the understory shrubs will automatically get crushed, thereby reducing needle drape and bitterbrush height and vigor. Mowing or burning may not be necessary for 10-years which should also cut down on smoke concerns in the Metolius Basin if treatment can be deferred.
2. The EIS states (EIS – 265) that Omi and Martinson (2002) showed "*that in terms of reducing wildfire severity, increases in the shrub component of surface fuels have been more than compensated for by reductions in crown bulk density in heavier thinning treatments.*"
3. The project area already contains predominately early and mid seral bitterbrush (EIS – 265). According to Bend Fort Rock fire staff working on their own fuel reduction projects, early seral conditions constitute low surface fuel fire risk, while mid-seral bitterbrush is moderate unless there is high needle drape and high shrub canopy cover. Bitterbrush treatment protocol in mule deer winter range on the Bend Fort Rock is to create a mosaic of shrub seral conditions where 1/3 is in an early seral condition, 1/3 in mid, and 1/3 in late. Significant reductions in stand replacing wildfire risk can be achieved using this formula <u>while retaining maximum forage for wintering mule deer.</u>
4. The less acres that are necessary to underburn (EIS – 234), the easier it will be to retain identified big game cover clumps, which could also serve as foraging habitat by white-headed woodpeckers and flammulated owls, or as nesting sites by Goshawks, Coopers or Sharp-shinned hawks.

<u>White-headed woodpecker</u> (as noted above)

The proposed acres of thinning (worker safety) and underburning (Alt. 3 & 4, 74% or 12,648 acres of the total project area would be treated – EIS – 52) will make it difficult to retain existing snags and to maintain white-headed woodpeckers foraging habitat associated with big game cover patches (EIS – 63).

Wildlife Species Associated with Down Wood

Down wood is already deficient on the project area (EIS – 147/148). The less acres necessary to underburn (EIS – 234) the easier it will be to retain existing down wood.

ROADS

The ODFW is concerned that more miles of open roads are being retained than are necessary for forest management or recreational opportunity. We recommend reducing road densities to Forest Plan guidelines in all treatment units where fire risk reduction and stand density level objectives are met. It is important to provide justification for areas that exceed Forest Plan road density guidelines when forest and fuel objectives are met. We base our recommendations on the following rationale:

<u>White-Headed Woodpecker</u>

Retaining road densities higher (3.6 miles/ square mile) than recommended in the Forest Plan (1.5 m/sq m Metolius Heritage Area and 2.5 m/sq m elsewhere – EIS – 180) will increase the difficulty to retain desired snag levels due to woodcutting.

Big Game – Deer and Elk

Research shows that an open secondary road density of 3.6 miles per square mile reduces habitat effectiveness for summering elk by 60% and 42% for summering deer[7]. This impact can be expected to be even greater on winter range as in the Metolius Basin, especially since existing thermal and hiding cover will be significantly reduced through implementation of any of the action alternatives

Given the limitations on staff, time and funding, the ODFW wants to recognize the SRD for prioritizing road closures to be implemented first in riparian areas, in First and Suttle subwatersheds, and in deer winter range.

SUMMARY

Many actions are being proposed to protect existing wildlife habitat conditions from stand replacing wildfire, insects, and disease. Through these actions desired habitat conditions for one species are being converted into desired habitat conditions for another species such as existing hiding cover and forage for mule deer being converted into open stands of large trees with little understory brush for nesting white-headed woodpeckers. For the most part this is necessary to meet the full range of objectives identified in the Metolius Basin. However, we also believe there are additional actions the SRD can take to enhance white-headed woodpecker habitat, maintain forage for wintering mule deer, and reduce wildlife habitat fragmentation, which we have specified in our comments. There are also proposed actions in riparian reserves to protect them from wildfire. However, it is not clear what the wildfire risk would be once the uplands were treated. Other actions in the riparian reserves to treat stand density in the 12" to 21" size category are proposed with what appears to be of little benefit towards the creation of large tree structure quicker than through no action. The recommendations we offered were meant to provide a modification to proposed action for the benefit of fish and wildlife populations dependent on existing and potential habitats. Our intent was not to second guess SRD resource specialists, instead we provided our perspective based on our review of proposed actions in the draft plan.

Overall, we have appreciated the opportunity to participate in the planning process. Sitting at the table with resource specialists along with the public, represented by a wide array of interests, has helped us appreciate the amount of effort that is necessary to address the ecological, social, and economic variables during any planning process. I hope our comments are useful and we look forward to working with the SRD staff during the next phase of this plan.

Sincerely,

Glen Ardt
Wildlife Habitat Biologist

[7] Thomas, Jack W., et. al. 1979, Wildlife Habitats in Managed Forests the Blue Mountains of Oregon and Washington, USDA Agricultural Handbook No. 553 pp 512, reference pg. 122

THE CONFEDERATED TRIBES OF THE WARM SPRINGS RESERVATION OF OREGON

Warm Springs. Oregon 97761 / 541 553-1161

Leslie Weldon
Deschutes National Forest
1645 Highway 20 E
Bend, Oregon 97701

January 28, 2003

Dear Leslie:

The Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs Reservation of Oregon (CTWSRO) has received and reviewed a copy of the draft Environmental Impact Statement for the Metolius Basin Forest Management Plan. Members of our Natural Resource team as well as Warm Springs Forest Product Industries are also involved in the planning process for this project.

As you may know, the CTWSRO has a direct interest in the proposed management activities on the Deschutes National Forest as this is within the area of the CTWS ceded lands. The boundaries of ceded lands for the CTWSRO were defined in the treaty of 1855 and encompass approximately ten million acres from Cascade Locks on the Columbia River, south to Bend, east to the Blue Mountains including the John Day basin, and north to the Columbia River. The Tribes have co-management authority over the fish, wildlife, and water quality, along with the state of Oregon, within the area of these ceded lands. In addition, this project is important for CTWSRO because of the proximity of tribal and public land boundaries along the Metolius River and the subsequent shared resources within this basin.

CTWSRO, in general, commends the Deschutes National Forest for the innovation in design and resource management within this proposed forest demonstration project. It will potentially serve as a template for future forest resource extraction and management activities. The goals of this project are to reduce fuel loading and to encourage forest health, with related timber harvest and under burning as prescriptive treatments within this process.

The CTWSRO supports a combination of Alternatives 4 and 5 within the draft EIS. The following components of Alternative 4 should be included in the decision:

<u>Tree size:</u> removal of trees in the following categories: Up to 21" for ponderosa pine, Douglas-fir, and western larch. 25" for white fir

168

Riparian Reserve: thinning of trees up to 16" diameter, with thinning by hand for 8" or less

Roads: closure (inactivation and decommissioning) of 50 road miles

The following components of Alternative 5 should be included in the decision:

Defensible space: removal of trees up to 21" diameter

Larch restoration: small group openings and thinning in stands so that the existing larch component can be restored (795 acres)

Shelterwood: removing dead and declining trees in stands affected by root disease, dwarf mistletoe and spruce budworm (172 acres of shelterwood only)

The entire scope of this project on public lands occurs within a designated Late Successional Reserve under the Northwest Forest Plan. According to this plan, the east side of the Cascades may contain prescribed treatments as follows: "…management activities designed to reduce risk levels are encouraged in those Late-Successional Reserves even if a portion of the activities must take place in currently late-successional habitat. While risk-reduction efforts should generally be focused on young stands, activities in older stands may be appropriate if: (1) the proposed management activities will clearly result in greater assurance of long-term maintenance of habitat, (2) the activities are clearly needed to reduce risks, and (3) the activities will not prevent the Late-Successional Reserves from playing an effective role in the objectives for which they were established. (Standards and Guidelines for Management of Habitat for Late-Successional and Old-Growth Forest Related Species Within the Range of the Northern Spotted Owl, Attachment A).

We have supported the proposed diameter limits in this letter because of the habitat requirements of the Northern Spotted Owl. Larger diameter white fir (over 25"), although not historically present in high numbers within the ponderosa pine dominated old growth, currently provides structural and thermal benefits to this species, both in the nesting, roosting, and foraging areas and within connectivity corridors.

The CTWSRO also acknowledges that there are other species such as the White Headed Woodpecker and the Flammulated Owl that require old growth pine and fir habitat within this project area. Loss of this habitat due to fire suppression is changing typical conditions for these species, thus potentially affecting their feeding and foraging behaviors. This project will potentially help to recreate more historic conditions that are conducive to these species.

The CTWSRO also supports the riparian treatment within this project, as this will potentially have the benefit of improving riparian stands and avoiding a large stand replacement event within these vital corridors. The healthy population of bull trout within the Metolius system is one that should be maintained. A functional riparian corridor is vital to this process.

With respect to cultural resources, CTWSRO has the following concerns with the draft EIS:

Chapter 2, pg. 72, under Heritage Resources--there should be clarification on whether Heritage Resource sites/areas are being considered as only inclusive of the site/area proper or whether an established buffer zone is also included.

Chapter 4, pg. 383, under Heritage Resources--paragraph 5—an environmental consequence may be the picking up of artifacts by those working on projects; however, there is no approach noted on how to deter project workers from doing this. We suggest providing workers education on the legal parameters and importance of cultural resources.

Cultural resource issues and concerns may be directed to Sally Bird at (541) 553-2006 or by e-mail at sbird@wstribes.org

The CTWSRO looks forward to continuing to work with the Deschutes National Forest in protecting Treaty natural resources.

Sincerely,

Sally Bird

acting for

Robert A. Brunoe
General Manager, Natural Resources

Cc: Bill Anthony (USFS)
Kris Martinson (USFS)
Laurie Turner (USFS)
Terry Luther (CTWSRO)
Sally Bird (CTWSRO)

RECORD OF DECISION

Metolius Basin Forest Management Project
Environmental Impact Statement

USDA Forest Service
Sisters Ranger District
Deschutes National Forest
Jefferson County, Oregon

Introduction

Background

The Metolius Basin is a special place, and has been for a long time. Native American tribes roamed this area hundreds of years ago and today, the Metolius Basin remains an area of importance to the Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs. Early settlers in the Northwest recognized the scenic beauty and spectacular natural resources in the Metolius Basin decades ago.

The 1990 Land and Resource Management Plan (Forest Plan) for the Deschutes National Forest recognized the Metolius Basin as a special place that "is truly unique in the quality and diversity of its natural resources and spiritual values". Because of these values, a unique set of management standards and guidelines were established for this area in the Forest Plan under the designation of the *Metolius Conservation Area* (see insert).

The 1994 President's Northwest Forest Plan also provides direction for the management and protection of old growth habitat and riparian reserves in the Metolius Basin; habitat elements which are well represented in the project area.

The 1997 Metolius Wild and Scenic River Plan provides additional direction for the management and protection of the outstanding and remarkable values associated with the Metolius River.

All of these plans and the philosophy, goals and direction communicated in them recognize that the Metolius Basin is a special place and that it deserves special management consideration.

The Metolius Conservation Area

The Deschutes National Forest, recognizing the special qualities of the Metolius Basin, and wishing to preserve its outstanding values for future generations, established the Metolius Conservation Area as a unique management area under the Forest Plan (1990). The Forest Plan goals provide guidance to manage the Metolius Conservation Area with a focus on a "unique blend of arts and sciences applied with creativity," and to be "creative and open to designing solutions which deviate from the standard approach or process."

The Forest Plan also emphasizes that it is of "utmost importance that the Metolius "community" participate with the Forest Service in every aspect of plan implementation".

Today, there is increasing broad-based concern that the very attributes that make the Metolius Basin a special place are at an unacceptably high risk of loss from potential catastrophic wildfires and declining forest health, and that something urgently needs to be done to reduce the risks and scale of these types of potential losses.

Several factors led residents, visitors and other communities of interest in the Metolius to urge the Sisters Ranger District to quickly address the wildfire hazards and forest health issues. Over the last decade or so, severe wildfires have occurred across the western United States. Within the Metolius Basin, the thick undergrowth of small trees and shrubs were competing with the majestic old growth trees for nutrients and water, placing them under stress and putting them at high risk to insects, disease, and severe wildfires. For many people, the risks became highly visible after many thousands of trees in the Metolius Basin were bent or broken as the result of a severe snow and ice storm during the winter of 2000.

At the same time, it was clear that whatever actions were taken in the Metolius to address these broad-based concerns were not going to be "business as usual". It was imperative that the Forest Service and the communities of interest work together under the philosophy of the Metolius Conservation Area as described in the Deschutes National Forest Plan.

The Sisters Ranger District began working with the local communities on the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project in 2001. Over the past two years there has been an extra-ordinary effort by the Forest Service and many interested parties in participating in the various educational, planning, information sharing, and public involvement aspects of the project. A Final Environmental Impact Statement (FEIS) for the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project is now completed and available for review. This Record of Decision (ROD) is based on my thorough review of the FEIS as well as information I have gained from the extensive public participation for this project.

The Purpose and Need for Action, or project goals, for the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project addressed in the Final Environmental Impact Statement are:

1. Reduce the risk of catastrophic wildfire, insect and disease
2. Provide for the safety of people, and protect property, tribal and natural resources
3. Restore late-successional (old growth) forest conditions
4. Protect and restore watershed conditions

Five alternatives were fully analyzed in the FEIS to gain an understanding of the potential impacts of different strategies for meeting the project goals.

Activities analyzed in the FEIS to accomplish the purpose and need of the project include thinning trees from the dense forest stands, burning surface fuels, mowing dense shrubs, pruning trees with dwarf mistletoe, planting larch, and inactivating or decommissioning excess roads. Also considered is the need to improve or develop minor lengths of temporary roads for project implementation. Finally, two Forest Plan amendments specific to meeting the project objectives are also included in the FEIS. One addresses the need to modify the visual quality standards and guidelines in the Forest Plan and the other addresses the need to modify the Forest Plan direction for the collection of firewood within the project area.

Overview of the Project Area

The Metolius Basin Forest Management Project area is located on the Sisters Ranger District, approximately 15 miles northwest of Sisters, Oregon. The planning area (Township 13 South, Range 9 East) is approximately 17,000 acres (2,000 acres are private land) and lies within Jefferson County (see Figure ROD-1). The area is generally level with steeper ground along the west slope of Green Ridge and the north slope of Black Butte. Elevation ranges from 3,000 to 4,200 feet. Forest stands in the lower elevations of the Metolius Basin are predominantly ponderosa pine, while stands along the higher elevations are a combination of ponderosa pine and dry mixed conifer. The riparian reserves range from dry site vegetation along intermittent channels to wet mixed conifer along perennial channels.

There are many unique elements in the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project area. The planning area:

- Is located within the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve, and within the Metolius Watershed (a key watershed under the Northwest Forest Plan).
- Contains the headwaters and several miles of the Metolius Wild and Scenic River, including the primary tributaries of Lake Creek, First Creek and Jack Creek.
- Is the setting for the Camp Sherman community, which includes residences in Metolius Meadows, over 100 recreation cabins, several resorts, and numerous Forest Service campgrounds. Collectively, they host thousands of visitors every year.
- Provides important habitat for threatened, endangered and sensitive species including spotted owl, bald eagle, white-headed woodpecker, Peck's penstemon, bull trout, and red-band trout. The project area is also considered essential habitat for Chinook salmon and may someday host anadromous fish runs, though salmon are not currently present.
- Is within the ceded territory of the Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs and holds important cultural and spiritual values for the tribes.
- Is a national pilot project for testing and evaluating new and innovative stewardship contracting authorities and multi-party monitoring of project implementation.

There are no wilderness areas or inventoried roadless areas within or immediately adjacent to the project area

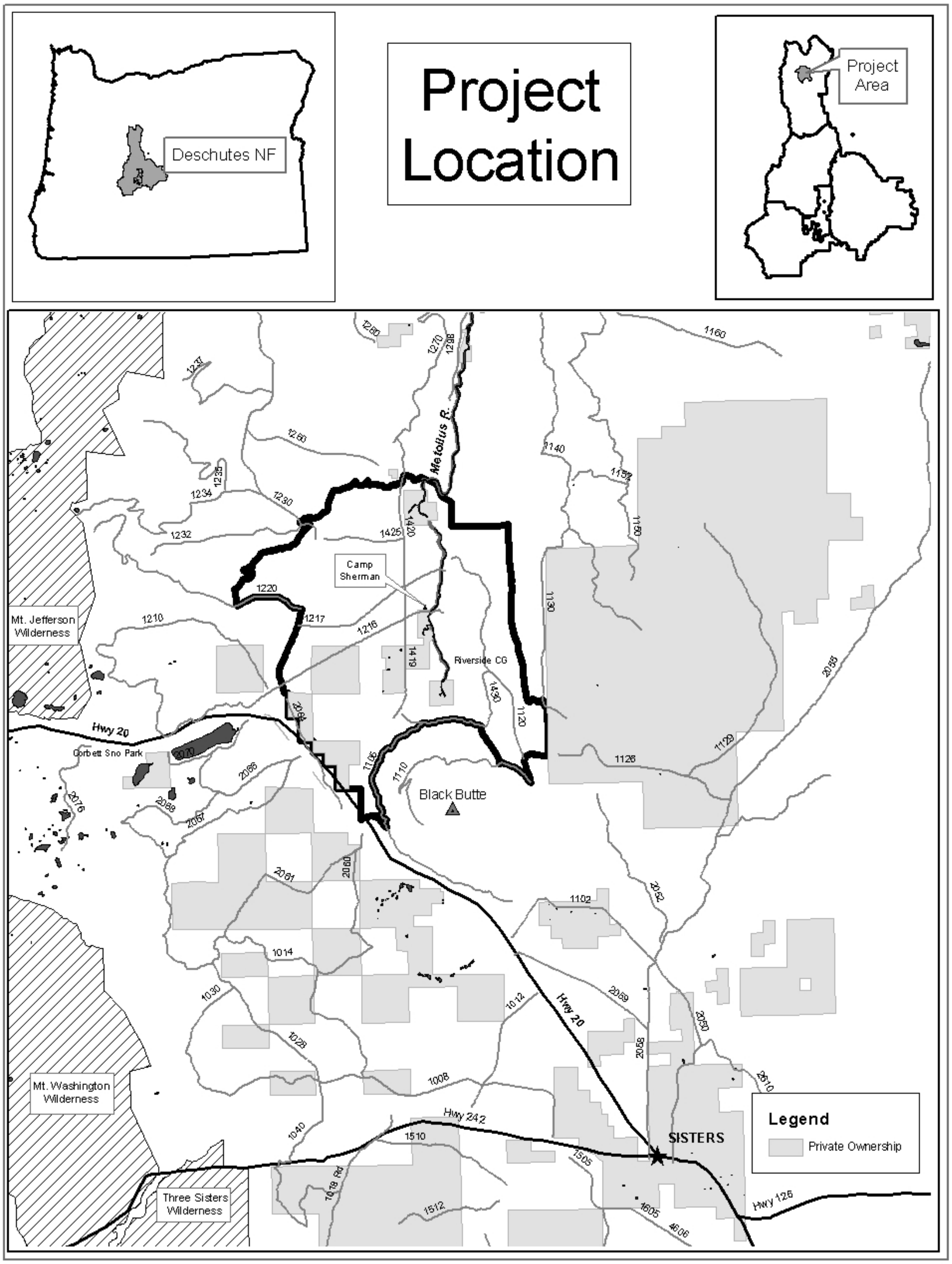


Figure ROD-1. Project Location

Decisions To Be Made

This Record of Decision documents my decision about:

1. The forest health and fuel reduction vegetation management actions to be implemented in the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project Area to achieve the purpose and need for the project.
2. The location and acreages where the forest health and fuel reduction vegetation treatments will occur, when they are to be treated, and what methods will be used.
3. The roads that will remain open within the project area to meet the access needs for resource management and public uses.
4. A site-specific, non-significant Forest Plan amendment to allow some actions that may not meet visual quality standards and guidelines in the short-term.
5. A site-specific, non-significant Forest Plan amendment to allow fuelwood collection in the Metolius Heritage area as a tool for implementing the project.

The scope of my decision is limited to actions described in the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project Final Environmental Impact Statement and this Record of Decision. The decision I am making is site-specific, not programmatic, and is not a general management plan for the area. These activities will implement the 1990 Deschutes National Forest Land and Resource Management Plan as amended by the 1994 President's Northwest Forest Plan and the 1997 Metolius Wild and Scenic River Plan.

Purpose and Need for Action

Project Goals

The purpose and need for the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project includes four specific project goals which are interrelated. They are:

1. Reduce the risk of catastrophic wildfire, insect and disease
2. Provide for the safety of people, and protect property, and tribal and natural resources
3. Restore late-successional (old-growth) forest conditions
4. Protect and restore watershed conditions

The actions proposed to reduce the risk of catastrophic wildfire and protect people, property and resources will include thinning trees, mowing small vegetation, and prescribed burning to reduce the amount and arrangement of fuel. Actions to restore forest health and protect watershed conditions include the thinning of trees to reduce stand densities, rebalance species composition and reduce stress on current and future late-successional forests. Actions to meet these forest health and watershed goals also include restoring the rare and important features of aspen and larch stands, riparian and meadow areas, and sensitive plant habitats such as Peck's penstemon in order to improve habitat diversity (Forest Plan, M-19: 4-165). Reducing the miles of open road will move the area toward Forest Plan guidelines for road density, help mitigate the potential effects from vegetation management activities, and further help to protect and restore watershed conditions. Specifically, reducing the miles of open road will decrease the fragmentation of habitat and the level of disturbance to a variety of wildlife species, decrease the potential for sedimentation and thereby contribute to the improvement of water quality and fish habitat, and reduce the potential for weed invasion.

Why: Approximately 82% of forest stands on National Forest lands in the project area are at stand densities higher than can be sustained over the long-term, and approximately 97% of the area is at risk of moderate to high severity wildfire. People, property, late-successional habitat and forest resources are at risk. Taking the actions defined herein will significantly reduce these risks.

When: Project implementation is planned to begin in 2003, or as soon as the planning process is completed. The plan will be implemented as quickly as possible, depending on funding, but could take 5 or more years.

Where: Broad-scale forest health restoration and fuel reduction actions will be implemented on approximately 12,500 acres across the approximately 17,000 acre project area. These include focused fuel reduction treatments within the defensible space corridors (lands adjacent to residential and high public use areas) and along evacuation routes.

How: The project will be implemented through a combination of newly authorized stewardship contracts and traditional timber sale and service contracts, along with work accomplished through force account, partnerships and volunteers. The Metolius Basin Forest Management Project is a national pilot project that involves the use and evaluation of new innovative stewardship contracting methods to implement the project. It also requires working more closely with the communities of interest for collaborative project implementation and monitoring.

I have determined the proposed actions and resulting effects could best be analyzed and disclosed to the public through an Environmental Impact Statement. The Metolius Basin Forest Management Project Final Environmental Impact Statement documents the analysis of the alternatives developed to meet the Purpose and Need.

The following sections provide a little more background on the Purpose and Need for Action.

Reduce Wildfire Hazards to Community and Late-Successional Forest

The combination of decades of aggressive fire suppression and the absence of active landscape scale forest management in the Metolius Basin has resulted in a forest which is at risk of high intensity wildfires due to broad acreages of forest stands congested with too many small trees and shrubs in the understory. The Forest Service, residents and visitors, and others interested in the Metolius Basin have all become concerned about public and firefighter safety; the growing potential of losing the special natural and cultural values of this place which include the clean and clear waters of the Metolius Wild and Scenic River and the beautiful old-growth ponderosa pine forest; and the important public and private property developments in the area.

Because of the overabundance of dense forest stands, ground fuels and ladder fuels, approximately 97% of the Project area is at risk of moderate to high severity wildfires which could be very destructive to the qualities that people treasure about the Metolius Basin.

In response to these concerns, the Sisters Ranger District shifted its priorities in 2001 and initiated the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project. This project will not only address the need to reduce the risk of catastrophic wildfire in the project area, but will continue implementation of the long-term strategy for fuel reduction and forest health restoration across the District. The District-wide strategy has involved forest health and fuel reduction vegetation management both at landscape-scales and in focused, strategic zones such as cross-District fuel breaks and defensible spaces around communities. Improving forest health and reducing the risk of catastrophic loss from wildfire, insects or disease is well supported by direction in the Forest Plan as amended by the Northwest Forest Plan, and is consistent with the recommendations from the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment and the Metolius Watershed Assessment.

It is important to continue the landscape fuel management strategy so that forest resources and adjacent communities are protected. During the last ten years, there have been 14 large wildfires on the Sisters Ranger District, each burning with greater speed and intensity. These fires have exhibited extreme fire behavior, have been difficult to control; homes have been lost; late-successional wildlife habitat has been lost, and lives have been threatened.

Declining Forest Health

Ponderosa pine forests in the East Cascades, including those within the project area, are dry, fire-adapted ecosystems, referred to as fire climax forests. These forests historically burned at low intensities every 8-12 years which kept the forests “thinned” and the fuel accumulations low. However, 80 years of aggressive fire suppression and fire exclusion equates to about 7-10 fire cycles that have been missed, allowing decades of vegetation to accumulate, and stand densities to soar.

> *Over the last century, trees have grown much faster than the amount removed from all of the fires, harvest and mortality combined. In the southwest (Arizona and New Mexico), net annual growth is enough to cover a football field 1 mile high with solid wood. Recent removals have only been about 10 percent of this.*
>
> Dale Bosworth, Forest Service Chief, 2002.

The majority (approximately 82%) of the stands in the project area are currently at high densities, as measured by the *upper management zone* (see insert next page). In these dense stands, trees are under stress because they are competing for sunlight, water, and nutrients. Across the landscape, the risk of losing late-successional habitat to wildfire, insects or disease is increasing. The 23,573-acre Eyerly Fire (2002) and the spruce budworm-caused mortality in the mixed conifer forests of the Santiam Pass area (late 1980s, early 1990s) are a couple of recent examples of how fire exclusion and increased stand densities have elevated risks on the landscape. In the Metolius Basin, where densities are high, large trees in these ponderosa pine forests have reduced vigor and individually, have increased susceptibility to bark beetle attacks.

Many of the fire-climax stands in the Metolius Basin now have more fir tree species (particularly white fir) than they did historically. These species are not fire or drought tolerant. They tend to grow rapidly, have branches low to the ground, and out-compete the slower growing but more fire tolerant trees such as ponderosa pine and western larch. This adds to the overall forest health and fire risks.

In combination, high stand densities, an extensive accumulation of ground and ladder fuels, and above normal stand composition of white fir has resulted in a higher risk of losing the well-established old-growth ponderosa pine and larch stands. These stands, which are resilient to low-intensity fires but can be lost in high-intensity burns, are considered a highlight of the Basin. We want to protect and restore these treasured old-growth ponderosa pine and larch stands, and create conditions that allow these and future old-growth stands to develop into healthy, resilient fire-climax forests.

Forest Stand Densities: What is the "Upper Management Zone"?

The *upper management zone* is one way to describe and analyze the density of forest stands. It is defined as a threshold density level at which a suppressed class of trees begin to develop in a stand. This is the point at which trees begin to come under stress because they are intensely competing for growing space, including sunlight, water, mineral nutrients, suitable temperature, oxygen, and physical space. The growth of trees can become limited when any one of the growth factors becomes limited. The higher stand densities are above the upper management zone, the more the growing space becomes limited and the greater the risk is of losing trees in the stand.

If we want healthy forests with large trees, then it is important to help control how dense the forest is growing.

Concern about Roads

Another concern about impacts to the health of the Metolius Basin forest and streams are the high density of roads. Some of these roads are part of the Forest Service transportation system that are managed and maintained to Agency specified standards depending on funding. Densities of open roads in the project area are approximately 3.6 miles per square mile. The Forest Plan recommends densities of 2.5 miles per square mile or less for most areas of the Forest, and at or below 1.5 miles per square mile within the Metolius Heritage Area (which includes the core of the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project area). High road densities in watersheds can be a source of sediment into streams, decreasing water quality, and subsequently fish habitat. Wildlife can also be affected be high road densities. Non-native plants (weeds) also tend to become established along road corridors.

Reducing the miles of open roads helps mitigate the potential for resource effects from proposed forest health and fuel reduction activities (e.g. the potential for increased in erosion and weeds), while also helping to meet the Forest Plan direction on road density and improving wildlife habitat for a variety of species (e.g. spotted owl, big game). Lowered road densities will reduce wildlife habitat fragmentation and the potential for disturbance to individuals.

Public Participation

The opportunities for informing and involving the public on the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project has been extensive, and serves as an example of how the process for planning this project has not been "business as usual".

The Notice of Intent (NOI) to initiate this Environmental Impact Statement was published in the Federal Register on January 17, 2002. It requested public comments on the proposed project. Other actions designed to inform and involve the public included numerous meetings in the local community which started in May of 2001; meetings with the Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs; consultation with the US Fish and Wildlife Service, National Marine Fisheries Service, and the Oregon State Historic Preservation Office; many field trips for the public, special interest groups, and small informal groups or individuals; and numerous conversations with interested individuals regarding the project. Many people concerned about the project were invited to visit the site with members of the planning team.

Information about the project was also provided for the public in letters, newsletters, and through numerous articles in the local newspaper. An interactive website for this project (http://www.fs.fed.us/r6/centraloregon/index-metolius) was created, which has received thousands of visits. The website provided another means for the public to follow and participate in the planning process on-line, and to view the types of vegetation treatments proposed.

In response to an idea proposed by the Friends of the Metolius, The Sisters Ranger District engaged in a partnership with the Friends to jointly plan, design and implement a small-scale Heritage Forest Demonstration Project in the Metolius Basin. The purpose of the Demonstration Project was to provide an educational opportunity through easily accessible, small-scale units that demonstrated the types of forest management activities that might be used in this project. The Friends of the Metolius and the Sisters Ranger District have conducted many field tours of the Demonstration Project with hundreds of people over the past two years.

The Sisters Ranger District also chartered the Metolius Working Group, a subgroup of the Deschutes Provincial Advisory Council (PAC), which was established under the Northwest Forest Plan. This group served as a sounding board and advisory group from the beginning of the planning process. The Metolius Working Group is made up of representatives from a wide range of community interests including residents of the Camp Sherman community, the Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs, local and regional environmental groups, wood products industry representatives, researchers, recreational groups, and cooperating state and federal agencies.

The Metolius Basin Forest Management Project was also selected as one of the national pilot projects for testing new Stewardship Contracting Authorities. As part of this pilot, the Sisters Ranger District has helped to organize and has been working with a Multi-Party Monitoring Team, also comprised of diverse members of the community, to guide the implementation and monitoring of the project using the new Stewardship Contract Authorities.

Fire ecologists and managers from around the country, representing many natural resource agencies and organizations, evaluated the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project in November 2002 as a case study for a National Fire Learning Network Workshop. These fire professionals provided input on the project planning, design and implementation.

Coordination with the Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs has occurred frequently over the past two years leading up to my decision. Representatives from the project planning team briefed tribal staff about the project in December 2001 and again in January 2003 after the release of the DEIS. In addition, representatives from the Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs have served on both the PAC Metolius Working Group and the Stewardship Contracting Multi-Party Monitoring Team. Representatives of the tribes have participated in a variety of field trips to the project area. My decision has been guided by the federal government's trust responsibilities to the Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs.

The DEIS was distributed for comments on December 11, 2002 and a Notice of Availability was published in the Federal Register on December 20, 2002. The comment period closed on February 15, 2003. In response to the DEIS, approximately 160 comments were received and thoroughly reviewed. They provided a wealth of feedback on the project. Copies of comments and our responses are available along with this document.

Issues

Though there is broad-based support for the purpose and need of the project, five key issues related to concerns over the extent or effects of the proposed activities have been identified by the Forest Service interdisciplinary team either through their own deliberations or in response to issues raised by the public. The key issues were used to develop alternatives to the Proposed Action. The key issues include:

1. Management of Vegetation in Late-Successional Reserves

Though the use of vegetation management to reduce the risk of catastrophic loss to Late-Successional Reserves is consistent with the Northwest Forest Plan, there is debate about the type and amount of management that should be done to best meet the project goals.

2. Size of Trees Removed

Though there is no limit on the size of trees that can be removed from National Forest lands in the project area, there is considerable social debate and opinions about what size of trees should be removed or left on-site to best meet the project objectives.

3. Prescribed Fire as a Fuels Management Tool

Prescribed fire can be an effective tool for reducing fuel levels and the risk of high intensity wildfires. It can contribute to improving forest health by thinning forest stands and reducing competing vegetation. However, there are concerns by some Metolius Basin residents and visitors about the short-term impacts of controlled burning such as smoke and blackened trees.

4. Water Quality and Soil Health

   It is broadly understood and supported that some tree harvesting is needed to reduce the risk of intense wildfires and to improve forest health. Concerns were expressed about the potential adverse impacts of tree harvesting, especially mechanical harvesting of larger trees, on soil and water. What are the best ways to mitigate these potential impacts?

5. Road Access

   Reducing the miles of roads can help reduce resource impacts and mitigate the potential adverse effects from vegetation management, particularly sedimentation in the river system. Roads also contribute to wildlife habitat fragmentation and the introduction of invasive plants (weeds) into new areas of the forest. Decreasing the open road miles also reduces access in the project area for both management and the public by vehicle. What is the most appropriate network of roads to maintain for public access and forest management purposes, as well as for ecosystem protection and restoration?

Decision

I have decided to enter the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project area to implement a variety of management activities that have been carefully analyzed and planned to accomplish the purpose and need for the project while also being responsive to the key issues identified through the planning and public involvement process. I have decided to select Alternative 3 as described and analyzed in the FEIS, with some modifications. I will refer to my selected alternative as "Alternative 3-Modified".

Alternative 3-Modified addresses ways to better meet the purpose and need for the project while incorporating some important adjustments to respond to interests, issues and opportunities identified and addressed between the Draft Environmental Impact Statement (DEIS) and the Final Environmental Impact Statement (FEIS). These modifications were fully analyzed and disclosed in the different alternatives presented in the DEIS and FEIS, and are also addressed in specialist reports and the Interdisciplinary Team's response to public comments.

The actions I have decided to include in Alternative 3-Modified are described in more detail below. My rationale for this decision is described in the next section of the Record of Decision.

Details about Alternative 3-Modified

The specific management activities included in Alternative 3-Modified are described below. First, I have incorporated a summary of the specific actions included in Alternative 3 as described in the FEIS. Secondly, I have included descriptions of the modifications that I have incorporated into Alternative 3-Modified. In combination these sections describe Alternative 3-Modified. A summary table that compares the activities included in Alternative 3-Modified to Alternative 3, as it presented in the FEIS, is at the end of this section (Table ROD-1). A map of Alternative 3-Modified is also located at the end of this section (Figure ROD-3).

Summary of Alternative 3

Forest Health and Fuel Reduction Treatments and the Size of Tree Removed:

Over 12,600 acres, approximately 74%, of the total project area will be treated by forest health and fuels reduction vegetation management activities (see Table ROD-1 at the end of this section). Activities include thinning trees, mowing brush, prescribed burning, restoration of meadows and aspen stands, pruning trees infected with dwarf mistletoe, and the removal of hazard trees as needed to protect public safety. Debris and fuel created during tree harvest operations will be disposed of through a variety of methods including, but not limited to, any market or public utilization that may exist, prescribed burning, and hand or machine piling followed by burning.

As mentioned earlier, there has been considerable social debate and opinions throughout this planning process about what size of trees should be removed or left on-site to best meet the project objectives. As a result, alternatives were developed to address this issue. Each of the action alternatives are described in the context of the size of trees that would be removed. Alternative 3 as described in the FEIS has a general upper limit on the size of trees that will be removed of 16 inches diameter. However, exceptions were allowed for exceeding the 16-inch upper diameter limit. These exceptions included white fir up to 21 inches in diameter under certain specific situations, and the removal of trees of any size and species that are determined to be a public safety hazard.

Defensible Space Activities

The defensible space corridors will be areas where fire intensity should be reduced so that firefighters can more safely and effectively suppress a fire that is moving toward main travel routes or high use areas. Treatments in these corridors are also important for keeping fires that start in high use or developed areas from spreading into the forest. A corridor of reduced fuel within the defensible space, in combination with the landscape-level treatments included in my decision, will provide a better chance for fires to stay low to the ground, and burn at a lower intensity. These are the types of fires that can be most safely and successfully suppressed, and tend to do the least damage to forest resources. In fact, they can be beneficial to a fire-adapted ecosystem like the Metolius Basin.

Reducing Risk of Wildfire at 3 Levels

Wildfire risk would be managed with 3 different, though interrelated strategies:

1. Landscape Level – Risk of high severity wildfire would be reduced across the project area through broad-scale thinning, burning and mowing.
2. Defensible Space in the Wildland/Urban Interface – Focused fuel reduction zones adjacent to residential and high use areas, and along evacuation route roads.
3. Around Homes – the responsibility of homeowners to manage fuel on their property. (see www.firefree.org for tips on creating safety zones around your home).

The defensible space strategy will be fully implemented as described in Alternative 3 in the FEIS. It will consist of a contiguous corridor of reduced fuels approximately 600' on either side of the main routes into the Basin (Forest Roads 12, 14, 1419, 1420, 1120, 1216, 1217), and approximately 1200' on either side of the residential areas and other areas of high use (campgrounds, resorts) (Figure ROD-2).

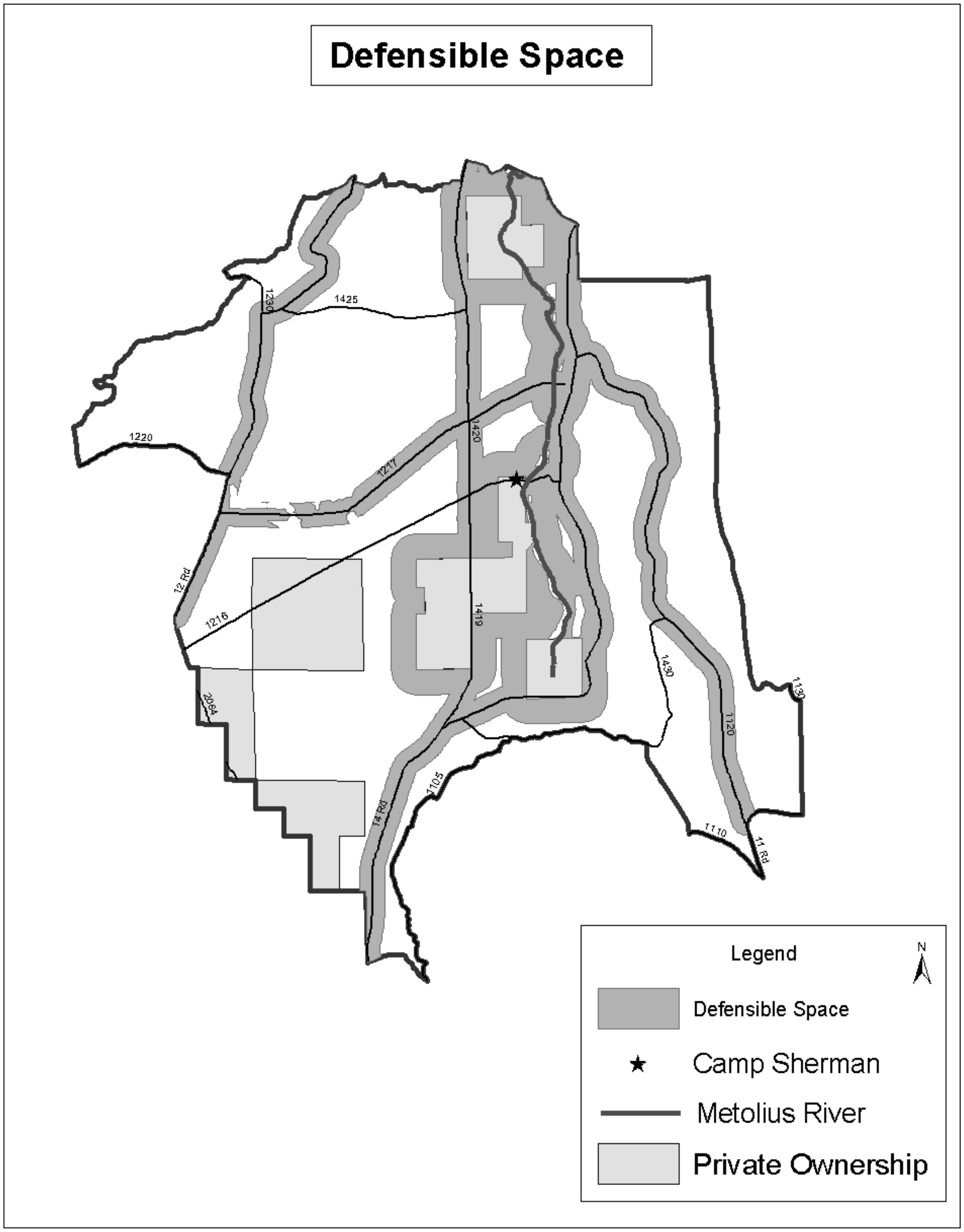


Figure ROD-2. Location of Defensible Space Zones


Defensible Space corridors may look like this stand

Actions in the defensible space will primarily be thinning from below, focusing on leaving long-lived, fire resistant ponderosa pine, larch and Douglas-fir. These activities will be combined with mowing and under-burning as needed, hand piling and some pruning-up of limbs. The defensible space will look more open, with shorter brush heights and fewer small trees, but will be implemented in such a way as to appear natural by leaving variations in tree spacing and mosaics of a few small tree thickets for hiding cover and visual diversity. The upper diameter limit for this treatment is 16 inches, so most of the large trees will remain.

Treatments in Riparian Areas

Under Alternative 3, forest health and fuel reduction vegetation management actions will occur within approximately 1,190 acres of riparian reserves. About 80% of these riparian reserve acres will be treated either by hand thinning or underburning. The remaining approximately 20% of these riparian reserve acres will be treated by ground-based machine thinning, but this will only occur in the drier, upland soils within the riparian reserves. The objective of these treatments is to restore vegetative diversity; reduce risk of catastrophic wildfire, insect or disease; reduce stand densities; and promote the development of large tree structure in riparian areas.

Roads

In the original Alternative 3 discussed in both the DEIS and the FEIS, approximately 50 miles of roads were proposed for inactivation or decommissioning.

Summary of the Modifications to Alternative 3 (Alternative 3-Modified)

As stated earlier, I have decided to implement Alternative 3-Modified. This section describes the modifications and clarifications that I have incorporated into Alternative 3 in making my decision. In summary, modifications to Alternative 3 include:

1. *Larch Restoration* - approximately 735 acres of larch restoration (as originally analyzed in Alternative 5 in the DEIS).
2. *Trees Removed* - specific provisions for exceeding the 16-inch upper diameter limit for trees that can be removed to meet the project goals (these actions were fully described and analyzed under Alternatives 4 and 5 in the DEIS).

3. *Road Inactivation and Decommissioning* - an additional 10 road miles of roads will be inactivated or decommissioned, for a total of approximately 60 miles (this action is the same as described and analyzed in Alternative 5**.** See Table 2-5 in the FEIS for a list of road status changes).
4. *Riparian Areas* - minor adjustments and clarifications of vegetation management treatments within riparian reserves.
5. *Connectivity Corridor* – modification of treatments within designated dispersal habitat in the connectivity corridor - where canopy closure of 40% currently exist it will be maintained at those levels.
6. Big Game Habitat – modification of mowing and burning operations, outside of the defensible space strategy areas, in order to assure that forage and cover habitat for big game is provided while landscape fuel reduction objectives are still met.

Overall, these modifications have resulted in approximately 70 acres less than the forest health and fuel reduction vegetation management activities described under Alternative 3 in the FEIS (see Table ROD-1 at the end of this section). Following is a more detailed discussion of these modifications.

Modification to Include Larch Restoration

I have decided to include approximately 735 acres of larch restoration in my selected alternative, Alternative 3-Modified. The larch restoration was originally analyzed as an activity in Alternative 5 in the DEIS. I have included the larch restoration because it contributes to the project goals of restoring (fire climax) late successional conditions. The larch restoration will provide important biological diversity to the Project area's fire climax late successional habitat, as well as visual diversity in the Project area's predominantly ponderosa pine forest. The inclusion of the larch restoration will also help accomplish some additional risk reduction and forest health objectives by reducing the amount of stands that are moderately to highly infected with dwarf mistletoe, and by reducing stand densities to a greater extent in the scattered small group openings. Finally, the larch restoration is consistent with the Forest Plan direction for the Metolius Heritage management area.

I think it is important to describe what activities are included in the larch restoration, because there may be some confusion. Approximately 70-90% of the acres within the 735-acre larch restoration area will be thinned from below, to an upper diameter of 16 inches. The thinning will be done in a way that helps to favor the existing healthy larch as much as possible and will be similar to other thinning treatments. The remaining approximately 10-30% of the acres will be treated with scattered small group openings ranging in size from ¼ to 3 acres. Some planting may be needed in these small group openings if natural regeneration is not adequate.

Larch is a shade intolerant species that historically became established after disturbances such as fire. Naturally occurring larch on the landscape are often found where past fires have torched pockets of trees and created favorable conditions (openings with mineral soil exposed) for the establishment of new seedlings. The scattered small group openings will be implemented and emulate this type of natural disturbance. They will occur in larch patches that are moderately to heavily infected with dwarf mistletoe or where the larch is in very poor condition and declining.

There is no upper diameter limit for trees that can be removed in the small group openings. The objectives are to remove or significantly reduce the amount of larch dwarf mistletoe in the stand, retain the largest healthiest trees, and open up the stand creating more open stand conditions favorable for the establishment and growth of naturally regenerated and planted larch. As many healthy larch as possible will be retained by pruning off the mistletoe infected branches. If pruning would not be effective, some larch may be girdled to kill the host trees and create additional snags. Removal of the most heavily infected trees will be necessary to prevent further spread of mistletoe. The scattered small group openings will be similar to the larch treatment in the Heritage Demonstration Unit 1a, though they may appear more or less open depending on the health, size and number of larch in the stand to be treated.

I believe the idea of larch restoration objectives proposed in Alternative 5 had a good deal of public support, but I also realize that many people who commented on the DEIS had concerns about the visual and resource impacts associated with the small group openings. I'm willing to take some actions during the implementation of the small group opening component that will help it be more responsive to some of the concerns that were raised regarding visual and resource impacts. Initially, I will not locate any of the small group openings in areas that are highly visible (for example, along Roads 1216 and 1419). My intent is to begin the larch restoration with the thinning from below treatments and a few small group openings, and then engage interested members of the community in evaluating and learning from the results. I will consider the lessons learned from these evaluations before proceeding with implementing the remaining small group openings. However, at this time, in order to meet the requirements of NEPA, I am approving the implementation of larch restoration across the entire area evaluated under Alternative 5 of the FEIS.

Modifications for Trees that May be Removed

I have decided to include the following modifications to the specific provisions for exceeding the 16-inch upper diameter limit for trees that may be removed to meet the project goals. These actions were fully described and analyzed under Alternatives 4 and 5 in the DEIS reviewed by the public.

I decided to include these modifications to Alternative 3 because they will help meet the purpose and need of the project by further reducing ladder fuels (white fir trees tend to retain their lower limbs as they grow, providing a ladder for fire to climb into the forest crowns); further reducing stand densities so the remaining forest is at less risk from competition; further reducing pockets of moderate to highly infected larch dwarf mistletoe; and in general favoring the growth and survival of more healthy fire and drought resilient ponderosa pine, larch, and Douglas-fir.

1. As discussed above, within the larch restoration small group openings, trees of all sizes and species may be harvested in order to remove the moderate to heavily infected dwarf mistletoe trees, and leave enough sunlit openings for naturally regenerated or planted larch trees to survive.
2. White fir up to 25 inches in diameter may be removed (or converted to snags) in areas targeted for white-headed woodpecker habitat, if the individual white fir trees are not needed to provide desired large tree habitat structure for this key focal species.

3. White fir up to 25 inches in diameter may be removed (or converted to snags) in situations where they are compromising the objectives of protecting existing, or promoting the development of future, large tree structure of desired fire resistant species such as ponderosa pine, western larch and Douglas fir.
4. White fir up to 25 inches in diameter may be removed (or converted to snags) if they are compromising the risk reduction objectives of the project to reduce the risk of wildfire, insect and disease.
5. White fir up to 25 inches in diameter will not be removed if their removal is contrary to other project objectives including, but not limited to, maintaining nesting, roosting or foraging habit for owls; maintaining canopy cover in connectivity corridors; providing essential riparian shade; or leaving "character" trees for wildlife habitat or visual diversity.

It is important to clarify that not every occurrence of the above exceptions will be followed every time it occurs. I do not intend to remove <u>all</u> white fir less than 25 inches from the project area, but to reduce it to more natural and sustainable levels (as discussed in Chapter 3 of the FEIS), especially in the drier, fire climax white-headed woodpecker habitat.

Other Provisions to Retain Forest/Habitat Diversity. I also want to clarify some other tree size and species provisions that I am including in my decision. I incorporated these clarifications because they will help meet the project goals by maintaining biological diversity and thus a healthier and more resilient late-successional forest ecosystem. These are not modifications of Alternative 3 as described in the FEIS, but they are direction I wanted to clarify for implementation purposes that respond to questions or concerns that were brought to my attention in some of the public comments to the DEIS.

- We will retain the important but more minor tree species components of Engelman spruce, white pine, lodgepole pine, and incense cedar in order to preserve species diversity in the project area, though some removal may occur to meet the purpose and need of the project.
- During thinning operations consideration will be given to leaving some smaller diameter but older (yellow-bark) ponderosa pine as a way to retain some of the genetic, visual and structural diversity these types of trees represent in the old growth ponderosa pine community. My intent is to allow flexibility to implement this direction on the ground so the intent can be met while not overly compromising the purpose and need for the project or complicating the implementation of the project.

<u>Modifications for Road Inactivation and Decommissioning</u>

I have decided to include 60 miles of road inactivation and decommissioning in my selected alternative as described and analyzed in Alternative 5 in the FEIS. This modification is compared to 50 miles that was included in Alternative 3 in the FEIS. I have included the additional miles of inactivation and decommissioning to accomplish some additional mitigation in response to the slight increase in potential soil impacts associated with including the larch restoration treatments (particularly the small group openings), and the 25 inch upper diameter limit for white fir that can be harvested in my selected alternative. The additional miles of roads inactivated and decommissioned will also help to move the project area closer to the Forest Plan direction for road densities. Road inactivation, decommissioning and maintenance will benefit soils, water quality in the long-term. The quality of big game and other wildlife species habitat will also be improved by reducing the road density within the Basin.

Modifications Included for Riparian Area Treatments

I have decided to make adjustments and clarifications to the vegetation management treatments in riparian areas in the selected alternative. I have incorporated these modifications because they meet the project goals for protecting and restoring watershed conditions by protecting water quality and fish habitat, while not greatly compromising the other purpose and need goals for the project. Also, the actions I have included in my decision will help move the project area towards the desired future conditions identified in the Metolius Watershed Analysis.

1. I will drop the several small units of tree thinning that are along the fish bearing streams of Jack Creek, Lake Creek and the Metolius River to provide extra protection for water quality and they are too small to efficiently treat.
2. I would like to clarify that no thinning will occur within 60 feet of perennial fish-bearing streams (e.g. Lake Creek, First Creek, Jack Creek and the Metolius River) so that the amount of shade to these creeks will not be reduced. Similarly, no thinning will occur within 30 feet of intermittent stream channels.
3. We will not thin between the Metolius River and the boundaries of permitted recreation cabin lots so that we can maintain the maximum amount of over-story vegetation, both for the health of the river and for visual quality or screening along the Wild and Scenic River corridor.
4. Outside of the defensible space zones, we will consider delaying ground disturbing vegetation management activities in the riparian reserves associated with the Metolius River, Lake Creek, Jack Creek and First Creek until adjacent upland treated areas are in a stable condition in order to provide extra protection through a better functioning barrier to sediment delivery to the streams.

These adjustments have resulted in forest health and fuel reduction vegetation management actions within riparian reserves (see FEIS, page 72) being reduced from 1,190 acres to 1,052 acres (Aquatic Species Biological Assessment, page 16).

Modification of Treatments in Connectivity Corridors

I have decided that where canopy closure of 40% currently exist within designated dispersal habitat connectivity corridors we will maintain it at those levels as opposed to allowing it to be thinned down to 30% as allowed for in Alternative 3. I approved this modification because it meets the project purpose and need by providing better late successional dispersal habitat for species dependent on more dense interior forests, while also helping to somewhat reduce the risk of losing this important habitat to wildfires. I think that this modification is important mitigation for late successional species dependent on more dense interior forest habitat since a significant portion of the project area will be thinned and moved more towards fire climax late successional habitat conditions. The treatments in these connectivity corridors will primarily consist of removing smaller trees to reduce some ladder fuels while maintaining at least 40% canopy cover where it currently exists.

Modificatations of Treatments in Big Game Habitat

There were concerns raised during the comment period for the DEIS that extensive acres of fuels reduction treatments may have adverse impacts to big game (deer and elk) habitat in the project area. I have decided that we will modify mowing and burning operations, outside of the defensible space corridors, in order to assure that forage and cover habitat for big game is provided while landscape fuel reduction objectives are still met. Mowing and burning treatments in these areas will be implemented to leave a natural appearing mosaic of hiding cover and forage while also breaking up the continuity of ground and ladder fuels. Where big game habitat is limited and where landscape fuel objectives will not be compromised, some mowing and burning units outside of the defensible space strategy may be deferred.

Similar considerations will be given to treatment units with the defensible space strategy so they appear natural, and are visually diverse with variations in tree spacing and occasional thickets of small trees, but more emphasis will be given to effective fuel reduction in the defensible space areas then for mitigating impacts for big game habitat.

Design and mitigation measures identified on page 65 of the FEIS are incorporated as part of this decision to ensure consistency with the Forest Plan Standards and Guidelines for big game. As discussed above, the road closures and decommissioning will enhance the overall habitat effectiveness for big game.

Table ROD-1. Activities in The Alternative 3-Modified (Compared to Alternative 3 in the FEIS)

RISK REDUCTION & FOREST RESTORATION TREATMENTS	**Alternative 3***	**Alternative 3-Modified***
Thinning Trees Up to 12 Inches Diameter	4638 acres	4618 acres
Thinning Trees Up to 16 Inches Diameter	**6758 acres**	**6009 acres**
Larch Restoration	**0 acres**	**735 acres**
Under-burning Without Mowing	**175 acres**	**138 acres**
Under-burning With Mowing	834 acres	834 acres
Meadow Enhancement	35 acres	35 acres
Aspen Restoration	10 acres	10 acres
Dwarf Mistletoe Control (Pruning)	130 acres	130 acres
POST RISK REDUCTION & RESTORATION FUEL TREATMENTS		
Hand Piling	2408 acres	2474 acres
Machine Piling (may affect up to 60% of the unit acres)	2266 unit acres (up to 1360 acres affected)	2266 unit acres (up to 1360 acres affected)
Machine Piling on Skid Trails (may affect up to 20% of the unit acres	3589 unit acres (up to 718 acres affected	3589 unit acres (up to 718 acres affected
Under-burning	868 acres	868 acres
Mowing & Under-burning	2440 acres	2440 acres
Mowing in Units Where Hand or Machine Piling is Used	5666 acres	5666 acres
Ground Based Mechanical Operations	7332 acres	7332 acres
Helicopter Operations	363 acres	363 acres
ROADS		
Decommission or Inactivate	**50 miles**	**60 miles**
New Roads	0 miles	0 miles
Temporary Roads (Close after Treatment)	1.65 miles	1.65 miles

*Changes incorporated into Alternative 3-Modified have resulted in a reduction in approximately 70 acres from Alternative 3. Reductions are associated with treatments dropped within riparian reserves and the incorporation of 735 acres of larch restoration.

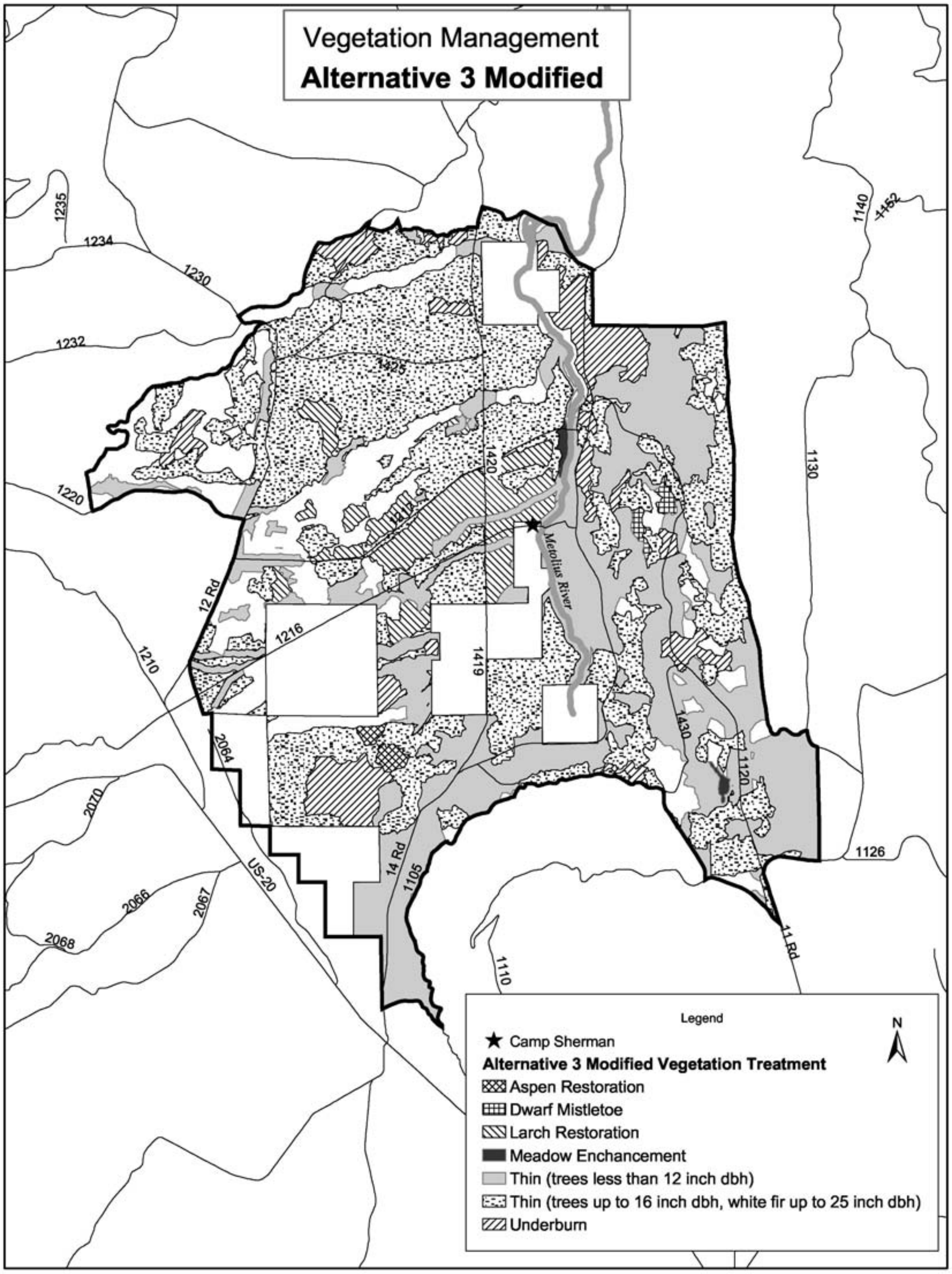


Figure ROD-3. Vegetation Management Treatments under Alternative 3-Modified

Mitigation and Monitoring Requirements

Mitigation and Monitoring

As part of my decision, I will implement the mitigation and project monitoring listed in the FEIS on pages 62-76, as well as the site-specific Best Management Practices identified in Appendix C of the FEIS. These mitigations measures have been identified to help minimize, avoid, or eliminate impacts on resources such as air quality, wildlife, plants and weeds, watershed and soils, riparian reserves and fish, recreation, heritage, and scenic quality. I am confident that selected mitigation measures will adequately prevent potential adverse effects of the project actions because the selected mitigation measures are practices that we have used successfully in the past; they are State-recognized best management practices for protecting water quality; or they are based on current research.

Multi-Party Monitoring

It is important to point out that monitoring activities for this Project will be above and beyond normal. The Metolius Basin Forest Management Project has been selected as one of the national pilots to test and evaluate a set of new and innovative stewardship contracting authorities. Another aspect of this pilot authority is that “multi-party monitoring” is required.

Consequently, a team of interested citizens, representing a variety of local community, environmental, and wood products organizations will help monitor the implementation of this project. This team will make recommendations to the Forest Service on aspects of the project they would like to have monitored. We will work with this team to monitor the implementation of the project, discuss, learn and adjust in order to best meet the project objectives.

Rationale for the Decision

I have thoroughly reviewed all of the alternatives analyzed for this project and have decided that Alternative 3, with the some modifications and clarifications, does the best job of meeting the Purpose and Need for Action and addressing the Key Issues associated with this project. I am referring to my selected alternative as Alternative 3-Modified. I also find that Alternative 3-Modified is consistent with the 1990 Forest Plan direction for the Metolius Conservation Area, as amended by 1994 President’s Northwest Forest Plan and the 1997 Metolius Wild and Scenic River Plan.

Alternative 3 as described in the FEIS was designed to substantially meet the project goals while incorporating some reduction in the extent and effects of the proposed treatments. It was designed to protect and restore adequate late-successional and riparian habitat, while providing a greater diversity of both fire climax and climatic climax late successional species. It was also designed to be responsive to some key social issues while continuing to meet the purpose and need for the project.

Alternative 3-Modified was designed to further improve the design objectives for Alternative 3 by borrowing some elements that were analyzed in the other action alternatives in both the DEIS and the FEIS. My description of Alternative 3-Modified is presented in the previous section of this Record of Decision. Alternative 3-Modified will have similar outcomes and effects on the project-scale to those discussed under Alternative 3 in the FEIS. For example, the stand densities resulting from implementation will be similar to those described in the FEIS. However, there will be some subtle differences in the individual trees that are left on site as a result of my modification on the trees that may be removed. These differences will be in localized areas within a portion of the stands that are being thinned. Other modifications (e.g. larch restoration and road activities) have been discussed and their effects have been disclosed in the FEIS.

Here, I will explain how I came to the conclusion that Alternative 3-Modified does the best job of striking a responsible balance between meeting the project goals and responding to the issues, concerns and opportunities that were brought to my attention during the extensive public involvement efforts for this project.

Information Considered in the Decision

I have based my decision on a thorough review of the information disclosed in the FEIS for this project, the Interdisciplinary Team's specialist reports, the Forest Plan direction for the Metolius Conservation Area as amended by the Northwest Forest Plan and the Metolius Wild and Scenic River Plan, and the extensive public involvement and input we received on this project.

I think it is important to point out that in making this decision I have had the benefit of extensive discussion, debate, comment and feedback with many members of the Camp Sherman community and the general public, tribal neighbors, special interest groups, and interested local, state and federal agencies. We have made an extraordinary effort to involve and inform the public in planning this project.

For example, we have worked in partnership with the Friends of the Metolius to plan and implement a "Heritage Forest Demonstration Project". The purpose of this project was to engage the public in educational demonstrations of the types of treatments that might be utilized on a larger scale to restore the forest in the Metolius Basin. Hundreds of people have visited the Demonstration Project and observed methods and outcomes such as those proposed to implement this Metolius Basin Forest Management Project.

We have also created an interactive website for this project, which has received thousands of visits, to enable the public to follow and participate in the planning process on-line, and to view the types of vegetation treatments proposed.

Other efforts include working with the Metolius Working Group of the Deschutes Provincial Advisory Council (PAC) as a chartered Federal Advisory Committee Act (FACA) advisory group. The Metolius Working Group served as a sounding board and advisory group from the beginning of the planning process. Group membership includes representatives from the Camp Sherman Community, the Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs, environmental groups, industry, researchers, and cooperating federal and state agencies.

In addition, the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project was selected as a national pilot project for testing and evaluating new and innovative stewardship contracting authorities. In conjunction with this we have helped to convene and organize a Multi-Party Monitoring Team that is providing implementation monitoring recommendations to the Sisters Ranger District for this project. Membership on this team is also made up of representatives from the Camp

Sherman Community, the Confederated Tribes of Warm Springs, environmental groups, industry, researchers, and cooperating federal and state agencies.

Our extra efforts to inform, involve and engage the public in the planning of this project has resulted in a vast amount of public feedback for me to consider. For example, we received approximately 160 written responses the Draft Environmental Impact Statement that we distributed to the public in December 2002. Each and every letter was read, some of which were quite comprehensive, and the information we gained from them has contributed to the shaping of my decision to select Alternative 3-Modified. The public comments we received on the DEIS and our responses to them are presented in Appendix F of the FEIS, Response to Comments and Agency Letters.

I believe that our approach of involving the public has paid off by giving me a very good understanding of the different perspectives and values that people and organizations hold regarding this important project in this special place. I have a good sense for where there is broad agreement, such as on the purpose and need for this project. However, I also clearly understand that there are strongly held differences of opinion regarding the best way of accomplishing the project objectives. And while I have gone to great lengths to find a balance in doing what is ecologically right for the land and resources in the Metolius Basin according to the purpose and need for this project, it is also very apparent to me that there will still be strongly held differences of opinion regarding my decision. But it is now time to make a decision and move forward with implementation. As we do that, I commit that just like our approach has been during the project planning process, our approach through the project implementation and monitoring phases will also strive to achieve high levels of public involvement.

How Alternative 3-Modified meets the Purpose and Need for Action

Based on my review of all the alternatives analyzed in the FEIS and the extensive public comments we received on the DEIS, I find that all of the action alternatives, Alternatives 2 through 5, meet the project objectives but to different extents and with different effects and tradeoffs. I find that Alternative 1, the No Action Alternative, falls well short of meeting the Purpose and Need for Action, and I believe it would be an irresponsible course of action to choose.

I have reached the conclusion that Alternative 3-Modified provides the most balanced approach to meeting the following Purpose and Need for Action goals:

1) Reducing the risk of catastrophic wildfire, insect and disease
2) Protecting the safety of people, property, tribal and natural resources
3) Restoring late-successional (old-growth) forest conditions
4) Protecting and restoring watershed conditions

I have also concluded that Alternative 3-Modified does the best job of responding to the Key Issues for the project that are:

1) Management of Vegetation in Late Successional Reserves
2) Size of Trees Removed
3) Prescribed Fire as A Fuels Management Tool
4) Water Quality and Soil Health

5) Road Access

I will present the rationale for my decision to select Alternative 3-Modified in the following sections by comparing how well all of the alternatives meet, or do not meet, the four Purpose and Need for Action goals, and then how well the alternatives, and particularly my selected alternative addresses the five Key Issues.

1. Purpose & Need: Reduce the risk of catastrophic wildfire, insect and disease

We should all understand that wildfires, insect and disease events are going to occur in and around this project area. Our goal is to reduce the risk and severity of those events. With that in mind, some of the criteria that I have considered in comparing how well the alternatives meet the project goal of reducing the risk of catastrophic wildfire, insect and disease are the extent to which they:

- Reduce stand densities across the project area.
- Reduce the acres predicted to burn at moderate to high fire severity.
- Implement the landscape and defensible space fuels reduction strategies.

Reducing stand densities in overstocked stands is important in meeting this project goal because it increases the vigor and reduces the stress of the remaining trees. It also decreases the likelihood of mortality from insects and disease. Reducing stand densities also equates to reducing live fuels in the forest.

I find that Alternatives 5 and 4 do the best job of reducing stand densities, followed by Alternatives 3-Modified, 2 and 1 in that order. Currently, using the basal area upper management zone as a criterion, 82% of the stands within the project area have too much density and therefore are at increased risk of forest health problems. The treatments in Alternative 5 reduce this amount to 34% followed by Alternative 4 at 36%, Alternative 3-Modified at 42% and Alternative 2 at 62% (Table ROD-2). The combination of lower diameter limits in Alternatives 4, 3-Modified, and 2 in combination with a somewhat different mix of proposed activities equates to less stand density reduction in those alternatives. And, of course, the No Action Alternative (Alternative 1) accomplishes little to no reduction in current stand densities.

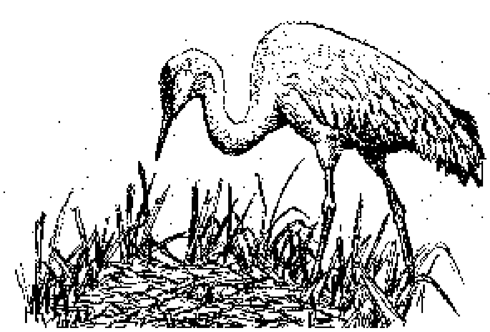


Table ROD-2. Stand Densities under the Alternatives

Stand Densities	Alt 1 - Current Condition	Alt 2	Selected Alt 3-Modified	Alt 4	Alt 5
% of all project acres with densities over the upper management zone (UMZ). This relates to the % of area considered to be at greater risk of severe insect or disease effects	82% of stands exceed UMZ	62% of stands exceed UMZ	**42% of stands exceed UMZ**	36% of stands exceed UMZ	34% of stands exceed UMZ

The number of acres predicted to burn at moderate to high fire intensities is another important criteria that I examined. Currently, 97% of the project area is at risk of moderate to high fire intensities. Alternative 2 leaves 94% at combined moderate to high intensities, followed by Alternative 3-Modified at 67%, Alternative 4 at 53% and Alternative 5, which does the best, at 47% (Table ROD-3). Notably, all of the action alternatives leave only 6-11% of the project area at risk of high intensity fires as compared to the current situation (No Action- Alternative 1) of 52%. Again, Alternatives 5 and 4 do the best at reducing the risk of moderate to high severity wildfires, followed closely by Alternative 3-Modified and then Alternatives 2 and 1. Alternative 3-Modified does make important gains in moving the area toward lower severity classes.

Table ROD-3. Predicted Wildfire Severity (Percent of landscape predicted to burn at different severities**)**

Burn Severity	Alternative 1 – Current Conditions	Alternative 2	Selected Alternative 3-Modified	Alternative 4*	Alternative 5
Low-severity (non-lethal)	3%	6%	**33%**	48%	53%
Mixed-severity	45%	83%	**59%**	44%	41%
High-severity (stand replacement)	52%	11%	**8%**	8%	6%

Another criterion I used to compare the responsiveness of the alternatives to this project goal has to do with the extent of implementation of both landscape scale and defensible space zone treatments. Alternative 1, the No Action Alternative, does not make any significant progress toward this goal and leaves much of the landscape and defensible space zones significantly untreated. All of the action Alternatives implement both landscape scale and defensible space treatments, but to different extents which are primarily determined by the upper limit of tree sizes that can be removed to meet the project objectives. All of the alternatives do well in reducing ground and lower level ladder fuels. The difference between alternatives is that the alternatives that allow for bigger trees to be cut do a better job of reducing the mid-level ladder fuels and creating more space between the tree crowns. Again, Alternatives 5 and 4 meet this criteria to the fullest, followed closely by Alternative 3-Modified and then Alternative 2.

Alternative 1, the No Action Alternative, obviously does not effectively address this important project goal. It leaves the Project area at a high risk of loss.

Alternative 2 makes progress in reducing some of the risk, but still leaves the project area at too high a risk of loss, and does not provide an adequate long term solution. The emphasis on under-burning in Alternative 2 helps to reduce ground fuels but does not appreciably reduce the stand structures needed to reduce risk. Alternatives 3, 4 and 5 do a better of reducing ladder fuels and crown density by thinning about 6500 acres more than Alternative 2.

Alternatives 5 and 4 do the best at reducing the risk of catastrophic wildfire, insect and disease events in the project area, and if this were the only goal or issue for the project these Alternatives would be the best choices. Much of the additional gain achieved in risk reduction under these alternatives is in the outlying areas, away from the community. However, the tradeoffs associated with selecting either of these two alternatives would have been greater potential of short-term impacts on sensitive habitats, water quality and soil health.

I find that Alternative 3-Modified achieves most of the stand density and risk reduction benefits of the more aggressive alternatives (Alternatives 4 and 5), although it does not perform quite as well. I believe that my decision to modify Alternative 3 by adding the larch restoration treatments and increasing the upper diameter limit for white fir from 21 inches to 25 inches will further improve the ability of this alternative to address this important project goal.

I find that Alternative 3-Modified does a good job of meeting this project goal while at the same time providing a better balance in meeting other project goals and issues which I will address later, and that I must consider in my decision. I also believe this alternative is more responsive to the many public concerns that were raised about removing too big of trees (I will address this Key Issue later). Overall, it has high public support.

In conclusion, I find that Alternative 3-Modified does a good job and is better balanced in addressing the other project goals and issues I must consider. Alternative 3-Modified reduces the percent of the project area that is at greater risk of severe insect or disease effects by 40% over the existing condition. It also reduces the percent of the project area that is at risk of high severity fire by 44% over the existing condition. Alternative 3-Modified incorporates the important defensible space strategy and therefore, much of this risk reduction is occurring adjacent to communities.

2. Purpose and Need: Protect safety of people, property, tribal and natural resources

As I stated in my discussion of the previous project goal, wildfires are going to occur in and around the Metolius Basin. Fire is a natural part of that ecosystem. Our goal is to reduce the risk and severity of the fires in order to help provide for public and firefighter safety, and protect against the loss of highly treasured property, tribal and natural resources.

How well the alternatives address this project goal is very closely related to how well they address the previous project goal of reducing the risk of catastrophic wildfire, insect and disease events. Along those lines, the criteria that I used to compare the alternatives and how they performed against these criteria are pretty much the same as for the previous project goal:

- Reduce stand densities across the project area.
- Reduce the acres predicted to burn at moderate to high fire severity.
- Implement the landscape and defensible space fuels reduction strategies.

Effectively reducing the risk of the moderate to high severity wildfires in combination with effectively implementing the defensible space strategy along evacuation routes and adjacent to residential and highly used or developed recreation sites will go a long way to meeting this project goal.

Therefore my analysis and conclusions regarding how well the alternatives meet this project goal are the same as my assessment and conclusions for the previous project goal (Reduce the risk of catastrophic wildfire, insects and disease). In addition, all of the alternatives allow for the removal of trees that are a public safety hazard with no restrictions on tree size or species.

When considering the variety of project goals and issues, I find that Alternative 3-Modified does a good job of addressing this goal while balancing how other goals and issues are addressed. It fully implements the defensible space strategy with contiguous fuel reduction zones along evacuation routes, residential areas and high public use areas. It also allows for the implementation of landscape scale fuels reduction treatments consisting of thinning, mowing and under-burning.

This strategy is expected to greatly increase the protection of residents and visitors, properties, structures, and tribal and natural resources in the Metolius Basin.

In my decision to implement Alternative 3-Modifed I did make an adjustment regarding how the fuels reduction treatments outside of the defensible space zones are implemented in order to help balance meeting the fuels reduction objectives while also providing adequate forage and cover habitat for big game. This implementation adjustment is in response to a concern raised by the Oregon Department of Fish and Wildlife during the public comment period for the DEIS. It is described earlier in the ROD where I described Alternative 3-Modified. I find this does not change the effectiveness or impacts of the treatments analyzed in the FEIS, and it results in a better balance of multiple resource objectives.

3. Purpose and Need: Restore late-successional (old-growth) forest conditions

It is important to note that the entire project area is allocated as Late Successional Reserves under the Northwest Forest Plan and that vegetation management for risk reduction purposes is consistent with the Northwest Forest Plan as long as the planned treatments are neutral or beneficial to the purposes of the late successional reserves, and consistent with the Late-Successional Reserve Assessment for the project area. Consequently, there are several criteria that I considered when evaluating the Project's compliance with this direction and comparing how well the different alternatives addressed this project goal. Some of the criteria I considered are the extent to which the alternatives:

- Reduce the acres predicted to burn at moderate to high fire severity
- Reduce high stand densities in fire climax stands
- Provide a balance of habitat for the key focal species
- Protect or restore components of biological diversity where appropriate
- Reduce the risk associated with invasive plant species
- Reduce the white fir composition in fire climax stands

The first criterion I considered was how well the alternatives reduce the risk of moderate to high severity wildfires that could result in undesirable losses to the Metolius Basin's Late-Successional Reserve habitat. My analysis and conclusions about how well the alternatives address this criterion is similar to what I found for the first project goal above. All of the action alternatives result in reduced risk to the Late-Successional Reserve habitat in the project area and are consistent with the Northwest Forest Plan in this respect. Alternatives 5 and 4 reduced the risk the most, followed closely by Alternative 3-Modified, and then Alternative 2. Alternative 1 does not reduce the risk. Alternative 3-Modified would do a little better than the original Alternative 3 as described in the FEIS due to the inclusion of the larch restoration treatments and the increased upper diameter limits for white fir and their additional contributions to risk reduction.

The second criterion I considered focused on the extent to which the alternatives reduced the high stand densities in the fire climax (white headed woodpecker focal habitat) stands below the basal area upper management zone. All of the action alternatives make progress in reducing the over stocked stand conditions in the project area, but to different extents. I consider these reduced stand densities beneficial to the long-term health and sustainability of the late successional reserves in the project area which is predominantly a fire climax ecosystem. My comparison of the alternatives for this criterion is similar to what I concluded for the same criteria in the first project goal. Alternatives 5 and 4 did the best followed by Alternative 3. Alternative 3-Modified would do a little better than Alternative 3 in the FEIS due to the inclusion of the larch restoration treatments and the increased upper diameter limits for white fir. In my opinion, Alternatives 2 and 1 continue to allow too much of the project area

Whiteheaded woodpecker habitat is generally open to remain at high stand densities and therefore, while providing more dense multi-storied habitat for the short run, perpetuate an increasingly unstable and high risk situation for the Late-Successional Reserve habitat in the project area.

The next criterion I considered was how well the alternatives struck a "balance" in providing habitat for the variety of "focal" late successional species in the project area. The terrestrial focal species included white headed woodpecker, spotted owl, goshawk and Peck's penstemon. Some of these species are dependent on dense forest habitat while others are dependent on more open forest habitat.

White-headed woodpeckers prefer more open fire climax late-successional habitat; the kind that is more sustainable in the project area. Alternatives 3-Modified and 4 did slightly better at providing habitat for white headed woodpeckers than did Alternative 2 which did not remove enough of the mid-story trees due to its upper diameter limit of 12 inches for thinning and its focus on prescribed fire; and Alternative 5 which removed too much of the thickets needed by the white-headed woodpecker for foraging. Alternative 1 leaves most of the project area at a high stocking level that does not meet the habitat needs for white-headed woodpeckers well at all.

For spotted owl, Alternative 1 provided the best habitat in the short run by continuing to provide overstocked multi-story stands, but leaves the habitat in the project area at a high level of risk for loss due to wildfires, insect and disease. The four action alternatives are about the same in terms of their impacts on nesting, roosting and foraging habitat for spotted owls; each proposes to thin small trees on 17 % of this habitat component for defensible space purposes. With regards to dispersal habitat for spotted owls, Alternatives 1 and 2 do the best by leaving more of the project area in highly stocked conditions, and Alternatives 4 and 5 have the greatest adverse impacts due to removing too much canopy cover. Alternative 3-Modified strikes a balance between the action alternatives and provides some essential dispersal habitat corridors while at the same time striving to implement the forest health restoration and risk reduction objectives of the project. I modified Alternative 3 with a provision to maintain all existing 40% canopy cover in the designated connectivity corridors which will help this alternative better meet the needs of the spotted owls for dispersal habitat.

Goshawk is another focal species addressed in the project FEIS. There is not much difference between the action alternatives in meeting the habitat needs for this species; all of them had short term potential negative effects by removing some habitat elements but long term beneficial effects by improving the health of the stands and accelerating development of large tree structure. Alternatives 3-Modified, 4 and 5 do the best in this regard.

The last terrestrial focal species addressed in the FEIS is Peck's penstemon that survives best in more open, fire climax habitat. Alternative 2 would have the least direct disturbance to sensitive plants from vegetation treatments, but would not open up the canopy as well as the other action alternatives. Alternatives 3-Modified, 4 and 5 do a good job at opening up the canopy, but the impacts associated with heavy equipment needed to harvest the larger trees in Alternatives 5 and 4 have increased potential for more harm.

Peck's penstemon

I also looked at how well the alternatives protected or improved the biological diversity of the project area's late successional reserve. All of the action alternatives would implement the same amount of aspen and meadow habitat restoration that is beneficial to the habitat diversity in the project area. Alternative 1 does not. Alternative 5 and Alternative 3-Modified, each implement about 735 acres of larch restoration that is beneficial to restoring the biological diversity of the fire climax late successional reserves in the project area.

Each action alternative has the potential to increase the invasion of weeds. Generally, the greater amount of ground disturbing activities the greater the risk associated with invasive species so Alternative 5 has more risk associated with it then Alternative 2, and the lowest risk is Alternative 1 (at least until a large and severe wildfire occurs). As a mitigation measure, each of the action Alternatives propose to inactivate or decommission road miles commensurate with the amount of ground disturbing activity included with the alternative. So Alternative 5 plans the most road closures (60 miles), followed by the original Alternative 3 and Alternative 4 (50 miles) and Alternative 2 (20 miles). Since I decided to add some vegetation management treatments in Alternative 3-Modified, I have also decided to increase the road closures to the same 60 miles planned for closure in Alternative 5. This should give Alternative 3-Modified some additional advantage in helping to protect against the invasion of unwanted weeds.

The final criterion that I used to compare the alternatives for this project goal has to do with the extent to which they reduce the current un-naturally high composition of white fir in stands intended to be managed for fire climax white-headed woodpecker habitat. In general, the alternatives with the lower diameter limits for trees that can be removed are limited in their ability to remove sufficient amounts of white fir. Of course, Alternative 1 takes no action to reduce the white fir component. Alternative 2 is more limited in its ability to reduce enough white fir due to their more restrictive upper diameter limits for tree thinning. Alternative 2 has an upper diameter limit of 12 inches. Alternatives 4 and 5 provide the most management flexibility to remove white fir when it does not conflict with other goals for the project. In my decision, I have provided increased flexibility in Alternative 3-Modified by allowing white fir up to 25 inches in diameter to be removed. This is the same upper diameter limit for white fir that was analyzed as part of Alternative 4 in the FEIS.

In conclusion, there were several criteria that I considered when evaluating which alternative best meets the broad project goal of restoring late-successional (old growth) forest conditions. No one alternative consistently did the best with regards to the various criteria, and maybe this helps to understand that perhaps the best overall alternative is one that addresses most of the project goals and issues while striking some balance for the variety and complexity of objectives and issues that need to be considered.

Consequently, I think that Alternative 3-Modified best meets the broad project goal of restoring late successional forest conditions by striking a reasonable balance amongst all of the criteria that need to be considered. Alternative 3-Modified does the best job of balancing the outcomes of reducing high stand densities across the landscape (see Figure ROD-4); increasing the resilience of the late-successional forests and reducing the risk of losing late-successional elements, including old-growth ponderosa pine, to insect, disease or wildfire; and enhancing ecological diversity by restoring larch, aspen stands, and meadows, and by maintaining a mosaic of thickets and hiding cover to provide an important range of habitats for late-successional species as well as for species associated with early to mid-seral forests. Ecological and old-growth diversity will also be maintained by retaining a range of old-growth elements, including smaller, but older ponderosa pine.

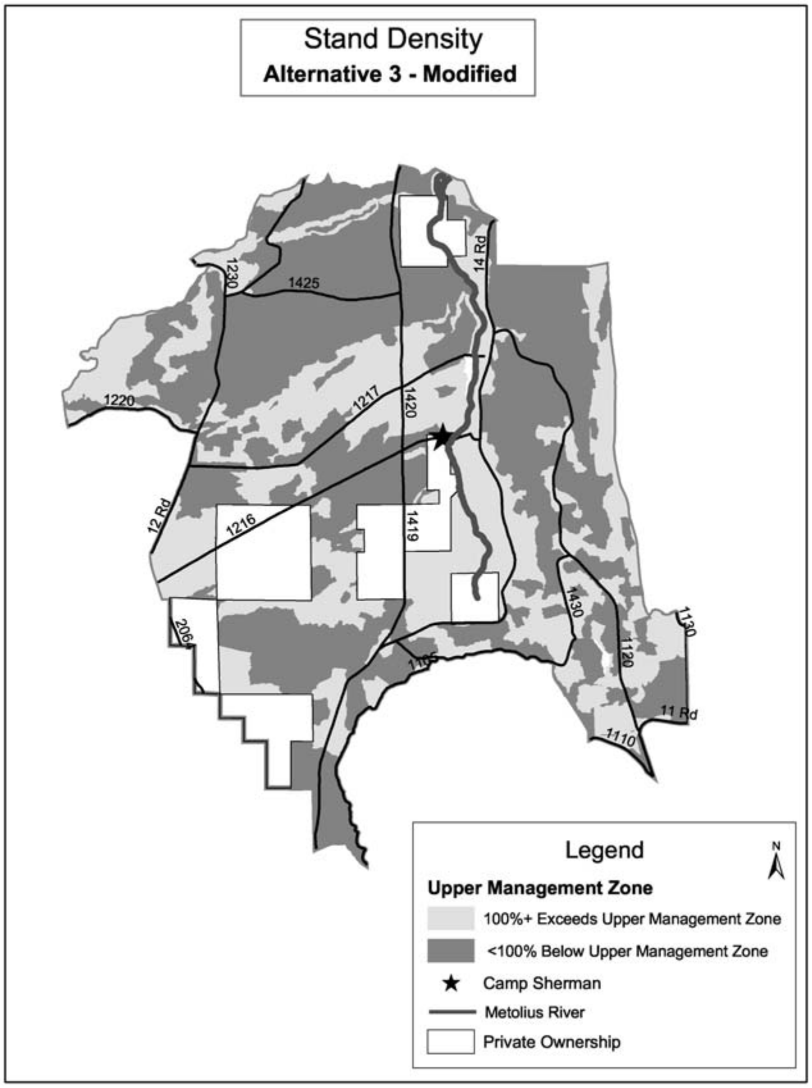


Figure ROD-4. Predicted Stand Densities under Alternative 3-Modified

I have also considered some of the cumulative impacts the proposed vegetation management treatments will have on the late successional reserves in the project area. They will not reduce the amount of Late-Successional Reserve in the project area, but they will alter the quality of it from more dense to more open conditions. I consider this a beneficial impact that will result in more resilient and sustainable conditions.

Considering all of these aspects, I conclude that Alternative 3-Modified is consistent with the direction in the Northwest Forest Plan and the Metolius Late Successional Reserve Assessment that covers this project area.

4. Purpose and Need: Protect and restore watershed conditions

There were several criteria I considered while evaluating how well the alternatives met the project goal of protecting and restoring watershed conditions. They have to do with how effectively the alternatives:

- Reduce the risk of moderate to high severity wildfires
- Comply with the Deschutes National Forest Plan
- Implement measures to protect or restore special aquatic and riparian habitats
- Comply with the Northwest Forest Plan and the Aquatic Conservation Strategy objectives
- Comply with the Metolius Wild & Scenic River Plan
- Comply with the Clean Water Act

One criterion that I considered is the level of moderate to high severity wildfire risk reduction accomplished by each alternative. Such fires can have the greatest adverse impacts on the health of a watershed. I discussed my assessment of this criterion under previous project goals and concluded that Alternatives 1 and 2 leave the project area at the highest level of risk (97% and 94% of the acres, respectively) of moderate to high severity wildfires. I consider the potential adverse impacts of this type of risk to be much more serious than any of the potential impacts associated with the active vegetation management activities. I find the risk reduction accomplishments planned for Alternatives 3-Modified, 4 and 5 to be much more acceptable, with the later two being the best. With my modifications to Alternative 3 as the selected alternative, I find that it will further reduce the risk of watershed damage resulting from moderate to high severity wildfires.

I also considered whether the alternatives met the Forest Plan standards for soil protection. I found that all of the alternatives would meet the Forest Plan standards after mitigation. However, the alternatives with the most intensive vegetation management treatments will have the greatest amount of potential adverse effects to mitigate or restore. So Alternative 5 has the greatest potential adverse impacts while Alternative 2 has the least potential impacts of the action alternatives. Alternatives 3 and 4 are somewhere in between, but Alternative 3-Modified has more potential impacts because of my decision to include the larch restoration treatments and the increased upper diameter limit of 25 inches for the removal of white fir. Nonetheless, while there is the potential for short-term adverse impacts, all of the action alternatives will meet the Forest Plan standards for soil protection in the long term.

I also evaluated the difference between the alternatives in terms of their plans for managing the road network in the Metolius Basin and their compliance with the Deschutes National Forest Plan. The existing road density in the project area exceeds the Forest Plan guidelines. Roads can be a major source of sedimentation, riparian and wildlife habitat fragmentation, and are avenues for transporting invasive weed seeds; all of which pose adverse impacts to watershed health. Closing un-needed or un-wanted roads is also an effective mitigation for the potential adverse impacts of active vegetation management on soil and water resources.

All of the action alternatives propose to inactivate or decommission roads in the project area ranging from 20 miles of closures in Alternative 2 to 60 miles in Alternative 5 commensurate with the amount and intensity of proposed vegetation management treatments. Even with the 60 miles of road closures in Alternative 5, the resulting road density is still above the Forest Plan guidelines even though it makes good progress towards them. The planning team felt that the remaining network of roads was needed for management and protection of the forest and to provide adequate public access. Having considered this I have decided to close 60 miles of roads in Alternative 3-Modified as compared to the 50 miles of road closures that were considered in Alternative 3. These are the same 60 miles that are proposed and analyzed in the FEIS for Alternative 5. I have decided to implement this maximum level of mitigation and protection because of the increased vegetation management activities that I included in the selected alternative. I think it is important to reduce the current road densities in the Basin, which are too high as defined by the Forest Plan direction.

Another criterion that I examined was the extent to which the alternatives proposed aquatic or riparian protection or restoration activities. All of the action alternatives propose to implement the same meadow restoration treatments so there is not much difference between them in this respect. However, I have incorporated some additional protection for the riparian area treatments that are included in Alternative 3-Modified that will benefit the aquatic and riparian systems in the project area. They are as follows:

1. I will drop the several small units of tree thinning that are along the fish bearing streams of Jack Creek, Lake Creek and the Metolius River to provide extra protection for water quality and they are too small to efficiently treat.
2. I would like to clarify that no thinning will occur within 60 feet of perennial fish-bearing streams (e.g. Lake Creek, First Creek, Jack Creek and the Metolius River) so that the amount of shade to these creeks will not be reduced. Similarly, no thinning will occur within 30 feet of intermittent stream channels.
3. We will not thin between the Metolius River and the boundaries of permitted recreation cabin lots so that we can maintain the maximum amount of over-story vegetation, both for the health of the river and for visual quality or screening along the Wild and Scenic River corridor.
4. Outside of the defensible space zones, we will consider delaying ground disturbing vegetation management activities in the riparian reserves associated with the Metolius River, Lake Creek, Jack Creek and First Creek until adjacent upland treated areas are in a stable condition in order to provide extra protection through a better functioning barrier to sediment delivery to the streams.

I also evaluated how well the alternatives complied with the Northwest Forest Plan Aquatic Conservation Strategy (ACS). The ACS was developed to restore and maintain the ecological health of the watershed and their associated aquatic ecosystems. Nine ACS Objectives are described in the Northwest Forest Plan and the alternatives were evaluated in regard to how well they meet these objectives (FEIS, pages 324-330, Aquatic Species Biological Assessment, pages 63-66). I found that Alternative 1 did not meet all of the 9 ACS Objectives. I found that Alternatives 2, 3-Modified and 4 met all 9 of the ACS Objectives, but that Alternative 5 posed a higher risk to Objectives 4, 5 and 7, and may not meet Objective 6. This is due to the more active vegetation management activities associated with Alternative 5.

I found that all of the action alternatives are consistent with the direction in the Metolius Wild and Scenic River Plan, but that Alternative 1 and 2 both leave the Wild & Scenic River at a high level of loss due to wildfires.

Finally, I examined the alternatives for their compliance with the Clean Water Act, and particularly with respect to Lake Creek since it is listed as 303(d) impaired due to water temperatures exceeding the state standards. The FEIS and this Record of Decision has clarified the point that thinning will not occur within 60 feet of the channels of perennial fish-bearing streams (including Lake Creek) so that shade will not be reduced.

I feel that the project goal of protecting and restoring watershed conditions can be achieved by reducing the risk of severe impacts to the forest stands and riparian vegetation in the project area; mitigating and providing protection against the short term impacts associated with active vegetation management and meeting Forest Plan direction for soil protection; and reducing the high density of roads in the project area to move closer to the Forest Plan guidelines. After reviewing all of the alternatives I selected Alternative 3-Modified as the means to provide the best short term and long term protection of watershed conditions. By reducing risk, this Alternative will also help meet the objectives in the Metolius Watershed Analysis and Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment for protecting watershed conditions.

How Alternative 3-Modified Addresses Key Issues

Throughout the planning process there has been broad-based public support for the purpose and need of the project. However, issues were raised during different parts of the planning process that have been addressed in either the FEIS or our response to public comments. Some of the issues were identified as "key issues" by the planning team and were instrumental in developing the range of project alternatives. In the following sections I will present how I considered these key issues in making my decision to implement Alternative 3-Modified.

1. Management of Vegetation in Late-Successional Reserves

Issue: Even though the use of vegetation management to reduce the risk of catastrophic loss to Late-Successional Reserves is consistent with the Northwest Forest Plan, there is debate about the type and amount of management that should be done to best meet the project goals.

Implementing vegetation management actions that have the goal of improving forest health and reducing the risk of catastrophic loss to late successional reserves is well supported by the Northwest Forest Plan. I also find that the action alternatives considered in the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project FEIS are consistent, but to different degrees, with the recommendations contained in both the Metolius Late Successional Reserve Assessment and the Metolius Watershed Assessment that are both based on the direction in the Northwest Forest Plan.

Earlier in this Record of Decision I compared in detail how well the different alternatives addressed the project goal of restoring late successional conditions. Much of what I presented in that section applies to my consideration of this key issue so I will not reiterate all of it here.

Essentially what I find, in reviewing the alternatives in the FEIS and the adjustments that I have incorporated in this decision, is that all of the action alternatives (Alternatives 2, 3-Modified, 4 and 5) contribute to reducing the risk of losing important late successional reserve habitat in the Metolius Basin while also being neutral or beneficial to the objectives of those late successional reserves. Alternative 1 did not propose active vegetation management above some of the minimal activities currently occurring. It also does not reduce the risk in the late successional reserves. Alternatives 3-Modified, 4 and 5 do the best at reducing the risk, but I found that Alternative 3-Modified did the best job of balancing the variety of concerns that need to be addressed in meeting the objectives of the late successional reserve habitat in the project area.

I selected Alternative 3-Modified because I feel that it is the most balanced approach to managing vegetation in the Metolius Late-Successional Reserve. As discussed in the section pertaining to the project goal of restoring late successional (old growth) forest conditions, reducing stand densities across the landscape increases the resilience of the late-successional forest and reduces the risk of losing late-successional elements, including old-growth ponderosa pine, to insect, disease or wildfire. Currently, approximately 82% of the forest stands in the project area are at high stand densities that put the forest at high risk of impacts from insects and disease. Alternative 3-Modified would reduce this amount by almost 40%, so that only 42%of the landscape would have relatively high densities. The areas that would remain at higher densities would occur within spotted owl focal habitat areas, and along riparian areas where denser vegetation is important for habitat quality. Stand density reduction would be focused in the white-headed woodpecker focal habitat area (see Figure ROD-4, stand densities). While the more intensive treatments under Alternatives 4 and 5 reduced stand densities the most across the landscape, tradeoffs would have been made with short-term impacts to watershed and habitat conditions.

I would also like to point out that one of the objectives recommended in the Metolius Late Successional Reserve Assessment was to "keep species within a healthy range of variability", specifically referring to the need to reduce the composition of white fir in fire climax habitat. I find that Alternative 3-Modified does a good job of accomplishing this objective, similar to Alternatives 4 and 5 in the FEIS.

2. Size of Trees Removed

Issue: Even though there is no limit on the size of trees that can be removed from National Forest lands in the project area, there is considerable social debate and opinions about what size of trees should be removed or left on site to best meet the project objectives.

While there is broad public support for the purpose and need for the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project, there is also broad public disagreement on the size and type of trees that should be removed, or left, to accomplish the project goals. While the direction in the Deschutes National Forest Plan as amended by the Northwest Forest Plan and the Metolius Wild and Scenic River Plan all promote the protection and restoration of old growth and the large tree character so treasured in the Metolius Basin, none of them place any limits on the size of trees that can be removed to meet those purposes. And there is no Agency policy or direction regarding tree size limits for the project area as well. However, there is broad based concern about the loss of "large" trees across the project area and the need to protect what is left and improve the chances of developing more old growth and large trees for the future.

> **Tree Size Limit.** *It is important to understand that an upper limit on the size of trees that could be removed does not mean that **all** trees within these size limits would be removed. It is estimated that the majority of trees that would be removed under any Alternative would be smaller than 8" diameter because of the great preponderance of them.*

Nonetheless, the size of trees removed (or left) to accomplish the project objectives has been one of the most discussed social issues throughout the project planning process. It was a key issue raised by the public from the beginning of the planning process during initial scoping (including comments such as "don't cut tress over 12" in diameter", or "set strict diameter limits of 10-12 inches"). Concerns about tree size were expressed by about half of the 160 people who provided written comments on the DEIS. Most comments expressed an interest in limiting the size of trees removed to between 12 to 16" in diameter due to concerns about future and existing old-growth, and about potential visual quality impacts. Many people raised the concern that by removing trees greater in size then 12 to 16" in diameter that we would be removing the very trees we should be protecting. On the other hand, some people felt any limit on tree size was arbitrary, greatly reduced the ability of the land managers to accomplish the objectives of the project, and that we should focus only on the desired outcomes of the forest we leave behind. Because this was the most frequently raised issue by the public, it was used to help develop alternatives that were designed, in part, to evaluate the tradeoffs of different upper diameter limits to accomplishing the Purpose and Need. Therefore, different upper diameter limits were evaluated in the action alternatives and ranged from 8-12 inches, 16 inches, 21 inches, and no upper limit.

I feel the important outcome from this Metolius Basin Forest Management Project is what we leave on the land. Focusing on the size of trees that can be removed draws the focus away from where it should be: on the type of healthy forest we leave on the landscape. However, there are broad-based concerns regarding the size of trees that might be removed. I recognize that the Metolius Basin is a special place where there is a long history of the residents and visitors caring deeply about the area, the old-growth ponderosa pine forest, and the Metolius River. Social values here are very important and I find that I must be very considerate of these values in this special place, as directed in the Forest Plan (Metolius Conservation Area, pg. 4-164). In the Metolius Basin, I believe that I need to consider not just the biological sciences for forest management, but also the social values. Therefore, I have expressed the project outcomes from an ecological perspective while responding to concerns associated with the size of trees that might be removed. I do not believe that Alternative 3-Modified compromises our ability to meet the purpose and need for the project as the flexibility to remove larger diameter trees would have been exercised on a relatively small portion of the planning area under Alternatives 4 and 5.

However, I do realize that limiting the size of trees will reduce our flexibility on portions of the planning area. To meet density objectives, there will be instances when larger, less healthy trees (such as dwarf mistletoe infected trees) are left on site while smaller, trees with more vigor may be removed. Some areas of larger diameter trees will be left at higher than desired densities that will slow the development of future large trees and larger diameter snags. It may also prevent removing trees greater that 16 inches in diameter in whiteheaded woodpecker habitat where density reduction could benefit the species.

Based on my review of the information in the FEIS, I also find that placing limits on the size of trees removed compromises some of the economic returns that could be used to help pay for accomplishing the project activities through the new stewardship contracting authorities we have for this project. And while economic returns should not, and do not, drive what we do to care for the land, they are an important consideration regarding the ability to implement the full spectrum of actions associated with the project.

On the other hand, I find that by being a little conservative in the number and types of tree greater than 16 inches diameter we remove, that we leave ourselves some options for addressing another issue that was raised in response to the DEIS. Although no snags other than safety hazards are prescribed for removal, concerns were raised as to whether we are leaving enough snags to meet habitat objectives for focal species identified in the project. The action alternatives were designed to leave enough snags to meet 100 percent of the population potential provided for the 1990 Deschutes National Forest Plan and to maintain existing snag levels on the landscape. I considered these concerns when I decided to select Alternative 3-Modified. I think it will leave more options for recruiting additional snags in denser areas where the 16" diameter limit calls for maintaining these high densities.

I selected Alternative 3-Modified because I find that it is as responsive as I think I can be to this social issue while still accomplishing important aspects of the purpose and need for this project as I have addressed earlier in this Record of Decision. In my decision I have included some specific exceptions to the general upper diameter limit of 16 inches associated with Alternative 3-Modified to better address the project goals and issues.

In conclusion, I want to point out that my decision for this project in no way is intended to establish a precedent for how tree sizes will be considered on future vegetation management projects on the Deschutes National Forest. I am not establishing a forest policy with this decision. The alternatives considered and the decisions made for each project are situation specific and depend on the purpose and need for each project, the desired outcomes for each project, and the issues that need to be addressed for each project.

3. Prescribed Fire as a Fuels Management Tool

Issue: While prescribed fire can be an effective tool for reducing fuel levels and the risk of high intensity wildfires, as well as for improving forest health by thinning forest stands and reducing competing vegetation, there are concerns by some Metolius Basin residents and visitors about the short-term impacts of controlled burning such as smoke and blackened trees.

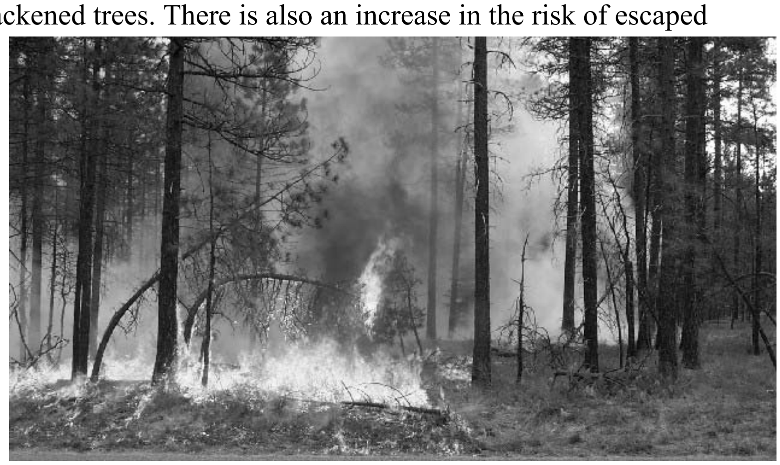
In addressing this issue I want to be clear that wildfires are going to continue to occur in the Metolius Basin. Fire is a natural and important component of the fire climax ponderosa pine ecosystems in the Metolius Basin, and there are good ecological reasons for reintroducing managed amounts of fire back into that ecosystem. The purpose of this project is to reduce the risk and adverse impacts associated with the fires, both wildfires and prescribed fires, that are going to occur. Prescribed fire is one tool that is available to help accomplish the purpose and need for this project

Wildfires will produce smoke, and we won't be able to manage that smoke as well as we can the smoke produced by prescribed fires. Generally, the smoke produced by wildfires is greater in magnitude than the smoke produced by prescribed fires. The wildfires will kill, severely damage, and blacken trees. Prescribed fires also kill trees, but usually this is by design of the prescription. And we can better manage impacts from prescribed fires than we can wildfires.

There are ways to avoid, minimize or protect against these impacts and risks that we will utilize now, and will continue to during the implementation of this project. For example, smoke is both a health issue and visual quality issue. There are standards, guidelines and procedures in place through the Clean Air Act and the Oregon State Implementation Plans that are designed to help address these issues. I intend that we will do our best to fully comply with these as we implement this project. Also, the action alternatives (especially Alternatives 3, 4, and 5) that include more thinning and more market or public utilization of thinned trees will help reduce the amount of smoke, damaged and blackened trees.

Based on my review of the information in the FEIS and in our response to public comments, I find that Alternative 1 does not currently allow for much prescribed fire in the project area and therefore does not contribute to the issues associated with prescribed fire. However, it does leave the Basin at a high risk of high severity wildfires which will come with all of the associated adverse consequences which I consider much more severe then any of the adverse effects associated with prescribed fires.

I find that Alternative 2, by design, contains the largest amount of prescribed fire treatments of any of the action alternatives. In addition, this alternative does the least amount of fuels reduction work through mowing and thinning prior to implementing the prescribed fire treatments. This will result in greater smoke produced by the prescribed fires in this alternative, and more risk of unwanted killed, damaged and blackened trees. There is also an increase in the risk of escaped prescribed fires with this alternative due to the overall lower level of fuel reduction across the surrounding landscape. And finally, the amount of prescribed fire in this alternative may make it difficult to implement as quickly as the other alternatives due to the often limited seasonal burn periods available, and the need to comply with the Clean Air Act.



I find that Alternatives 5, 4 and 3-Modified (in that order) address this issue the best. However, I selected Alternative 3-Modified because it is highly effective in treating the fuel profile on a landscape scale while bringing better balance to the way it addresses other important project goals and issues. Though it is not as effective in reducing crown bulk densities and the risk of crown fires as Alternatives 4 and 5, the combination of reducing surface and ladder fuels, by mowing brush and thinning trees up to 16" diameter (and white fir up to 25" diameter) will greatly reduce the risk of both high severity stand replacement wildfires and hot burning prescribed fires. The Selected Alternative reduces the potential fire severity from high (stand replacement) and moderate in the majority of the project area to moderate and low (primarily non-lethal) in much of the project area, and particularly around Camp Sherman and the evacuation routes for the Metolius Basin (Figure ROD-5).

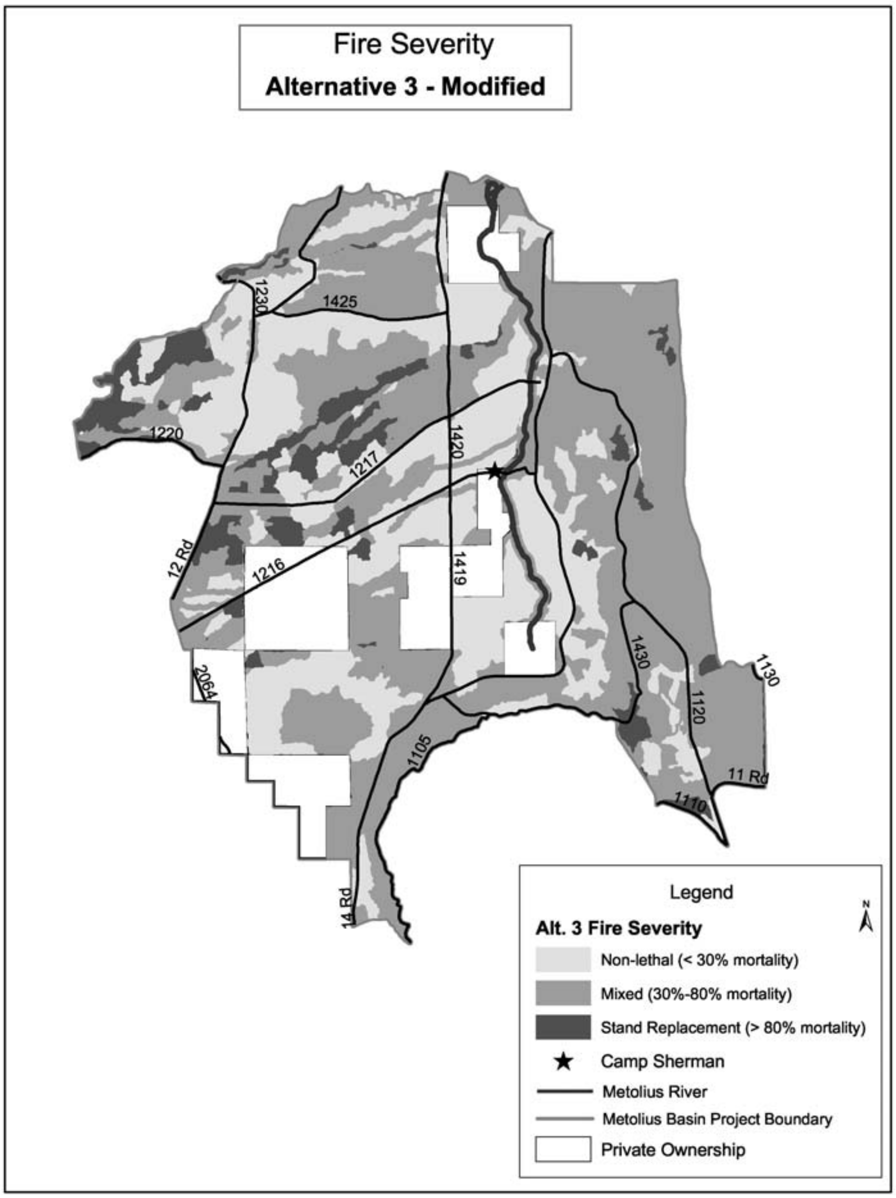


Figure ROD-5. Predicted Wildfire Severity under Alternative 3-Modified

4. Water Quality and Soil Health

Issue: Even though it is broadly understood and supported that some tree harvesting is needed to reduce the risk of intense wildfires and to improve forest health, concerns were expressed about the potential adverse impacts of tree harvesting, and especially mechanical harvesting of larger trees, on soil and water. Questions were asked about the best ways to mitigate these impacts.

Earlier in this Record of Decision I compared in detail how well the different alternatives addressed the project goal of protecting and restoring watershed conditions. Much of what I presented in that section applies to my consideration of this key issue so I will not reiterate all of it here.

Essentially what I find in reviewing the alternatives in the FEIS is that all of the actions alternatives will be in compliance with the Forest Plan direction for soil protection after mitigation activities are completed. The overall effects of the action alternatives combined with past, present and reasonably foreseeable management would be within the allowable limits set by the Forest Plan standards and guidelines for maintaining soil productivity.

In addressing this issue I also considered how well the alternatives complied with the Northwest Forest Plan Aquatic Conservation Strategy (ACS). I found that Alternative 1 did not meet all of the 9 ACS Objectives. I found that Alternatives 2, 3 and 4 met all 9 of the ACS Objectives, but that Alternative 5 posed a higher risk to Objectives 4, 5 and 7, and may not meet Objective 6.

I also examined the alternatives for their compliance with the Clean Water Act, and particularly with regards to Lake Creek since it is listed as 303(d) impaired due to water temperatures exceeding the state standards. All of the action alternatives had the potential to reduce shade along Lake Creek, and more so as the upper diameter limits for tree removal increase for the alternatives. To add some extra protection for Lake Creek, as well as Jack Creek, First Creek and the Metolius River I decided to not allow thinning within 60 feet of the channels so that shade will not be reduced. I find that with these increased protections and some of the others I added to Alternative 3-Modified we can better assure compliance with the Clean Water Act.

Dense stand of trees along First Creek provide shade to keep water temperatures cool

With regards to this key issue, I selected Alternative 3-Modified because it effectively reduces the risk of high severity wildfire, and therefore reduces the risk of contributing large amounts of sediment to stream systems, increasing water yields, removing shading vegetation, and damaging riparian function. Alternative 3-Modified complies with the Forest Plan soil standards for protecting against detrimental impacts, as well as the requirements of the Northwest Forest Plan Aquatic Conservation Strategy and the Clean Water Act. I also added some extra watershed and fish habitat protection in Alternative 3-Modified by deciding to implement 60 miles of road inactivation and decommissioning (including within riparian reserves) as described in Alternative 5 in the FEIS.

5. Road Access

Issue: What is the most appropriate network of roads to maintain for public access and forest management purposes, as well as for ecosystem protection and restoration?

Active vegetation management can result in adverse impacts to the resource conditions in the project area. These adverse impacts can consist of such things as soil compaction, erosion, sedimentation of streams, and increased invasion of weeds. Reducing miles of roads can help reduce resource impacts and mitigate the potential adverse effects of vegetation management activities. Reducing road densities can also help reduce habitat fragmentation and decrease the potential of disturbance to wildlife. However, reducing miles of roads also reduces access in the project area for both management and protection of the forest, and public uses.

I consider an environmentally sensitive and economically affordable road network to be an important element to a healthy forest system in the Metolius Basin project area. However, the road system also needs to provide adequate access for public use and enjoyment of the forest, as well as administrative access for management and protection of the forest. The recommended road densities identified in the Forest Plan are 1.5 miles per square mile in the Metolius Heritage Area (which includes the core of the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project area), and 2.5 miles per square mile elsewhere. Current open road densities are much higher, at about 3.6 miles per square mile both within the Metolius Heritage Area and throughout the project area (Table ROD-4).

Table ROD-4. Changes in Road Status by Alternative

Changes in Road Status (miles)	**Alt 1 - current condition**		**Alt 2**		**Alts 3 and 4**		**Alts 3-Modified and 5**	
	No Change – 151 miles of road (open and closed)		Close 6 miles of open road Decommission 14 miles of roads		Close 13 miles of open road Decommission 37 miles of roads		**Close 18 miles of open road** **Decommission 42 miles of roads**	
Total Miles Decommissioned or Inactivated	0		20 miles		50 miles		**60 miles**	
Road Density	All Roads	Open Roads	All Roads	Open Roads	All Roads	Open Roads	**All Roads**	**Open Roads**
- Entire Project Area	5.7m/sq. m	3.6m/sq. m	4.9 m/sq. m	3.4m/sq .m	3.8m/sq m	3.1m/sq .m	**3.4 m/sq. m**	**2.9m/sq. m**
- Metolius Heritage Area Only	5.7m/sq. m	3.1m/sq. m	4.6 m/sq. m	2.9m/sq .m	3.8 m/sq. m	2.5m/sq .m	**3.0 m/sq. m**	**2.4m/sq. m**

The Interdisciplinary Team took a hard look at what road network is needed to provide adequate public and management access of the forest. This analysis, and comments from the public, showed there were many benefits, beyond moving toward Forest Plan recommendations and mitigating proposed vegetation treatments. The benefits include reduced sedimentation, reduced risk of spreading noxious weeds, reducing unmanaged recreation in riparian areas, reducing the risk of wildfire human-caused ignitions, reducing habitat fragmentation, and protection of riparian reserves.

This is an issue for which we received many comments from the public in response to the DEIS and I carefully considered these comments and our response to them in my decision. The majority of people who commented supported a general reduction in open road miles. However, there were a few people who objected to road closures, primarily due to a reduction in areas accessible by vehicles.

While I recognize access to National Forest lands is important, it is also important to provide an environmentally sensitive road network that we can afford to maintain. We cannot afford to maintain the current miles of open roads in the Metolius Basin. Many of these road segments are causing adverse resource impacts and increased risk to the health of the late-successional reserve.

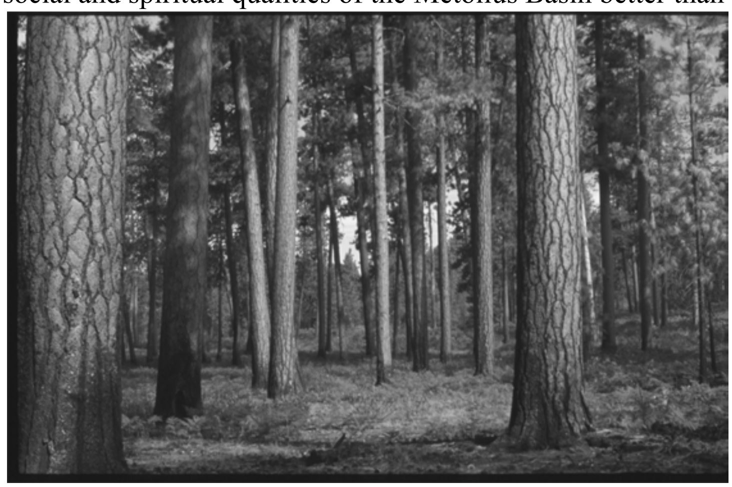
In addressing this key issue, I considered the difference between the alternatives in terms of their plans for managing the road network in the Metolius Basin and their compliance with the Deschutes National Forest Plan. All of the action alternatives propose to inactivate or decommission roads in the project area ranging from 20 miles of closures in Alternative 2 to 60 miles in Alternative 5 commensurate with the amount and intensity of proposed vegetation management treatments for each alternative. Even with the 60 miles of road closures in Alternative 5, the resulting road density is still above the Forest Plan guidelines even though it makes good progress towards them. The planning team felt that the remaining network of roads was needed for management and protection of the forest and to provide adequate public access. Having considered this I have decided to close 60 miles of roads in Alternative 3-Modified as compared to the 50 miles of road closures that were proposed in Alternative 3. These are the same 60 miles that are proposed and analyzed in the FEIS for Alternative 5. I have decided to implement this maximum level of mitigation and protection because of the increased vegetation management activities that I included in the selected alternative, the importance I place on providing a high level of watershed protection in the Metolius Basin, and because I think it is important to reduce the currently too high density or roads in the Basin as compared to the Forest Plan direction.

How Alternative 3-Modified is Consistent with the Deschutes National Forest Plan

> "The upper basin of the Metolius River is an inspiring forest setting. For decades people have found the Metolius to be a special place…" (Forest Plan 4-164).

The Metolius Basin Forest Management Project is located in the *Metolius Conservation Area*. The Forest Plan provides direction for managing land and resources in the Metolius Conservation Area, describing the Metolius Basin as "truly unique in the quality and diversity of its natural resources and spiritual values." The Forest Plan recognizes the scenic springs, pristine water quality and excellent fisheries of the Metolius River system, as well as the "big, yellow-barked ponderosa pine trees" of the surrounding forests. The Forest Plan directs managers to set apart this part of the Deschutes National Forest and to manage it differently from other lands, working closely with the local community. "A partnership of mutual communication, teamwork, and respect, with joint expectations of successful results, is necessary to successfully implement the direction that has been established" (Forest Plan 4-164). The Forest Plan also directs use of a different approach in managing the Metolius Basin, indicating, "specialists must be creative and open to designing solutions."

I feel that the Sisters Ranger District has fully embraced and implemented this direction, making an extraordinary effort to collaborate with the community of Camp Sherman and with interests and organizations across Central Oregon to plan for and design a successful risk reduction and forest health project. Alternative 3-Modified incorporates the Metolius Conservation Area's emphasis on considering the unique social and spiritual qualities of the Metolius Basin better than the other Alternatives, while still moving the old-growth ponderosa pine forests to a more resilient condition, and reducing the risks for high severity wildfire. The Alternative 3-Modified also meets the Forest Plan direction to increase the use of prescribed fire to "simulate natural ecosystem function" and to enhance the "large trees growing in an healthy condition" (Forest Plan 4-165).



Alternatives Considered

In addition to the selected alternative, I fully analyzed four other alternatives, which are discussed below. A more detailed comparison of these alternatives can be found in Table 2-4 of the FEIS on pages 78-85. In addition, four other Alternatives were considered but eliminated from detailed study because they did not adequately address forest health or the high risk of catastrophic fire in the Metolius Basin, unnecessarily limited legitimate tools for moving toward project goals, or were outside the scope of the purpose and need for the project. These 4 Alternatives were: 1) solely implement defensible space (fuel breaks), 2) use only prescribed fire (no tree harvest), 3) not permitting the removal of commercial products, and 4) analyzing long-term recreation management in the project area. A discussion of these actions can be found in the Environmental Impact Statement on pages 74-77.

Alternative 1- No Action

Under the No Action alternative existing processes and habitat cycles in the project area would continue largely without intervention. Current management of recreation use and services, fire suppression, hazard trees, standard road maintenance and re-closure of breached roads would continue. However, no actions would be taken to reduce wildfire hazards and forest health risk at a landscape scale, or to actively develop a defensible space around homes and roads.

Alternative 1 was not selected because it does not adequately address the extensive risk of high severity wildfire and the hazard of wildfire to people, property and late-successional forests. In addition, under Alternative 1, stand densities would continue to increase and risk of losing late-successional and old-growth forest components to insects and disease would increase. Alternative 1 was also not selected because it does not address the concern over high road densities.

Alternative 2

The objective of this Alternative is to reduce short-term wildfire hazards and forest health risk while minimizing short-term watershed and resource effects that can be associated with tree harvest. This Alternative also addressed the key issues of limiting tree harvest in Late-Successional Reserves, and limiting the size of trees that could be removed. This Alternative would reduce surface and some ladder fuels, but was not expected to contribute much to the reduction of stand or crown densities. The defensible space strategy would be implemented, though only trees 12” diameter or less would be removed. Approximately 71 percent of the total project area (12,135 acres) would be treated by proposed actions, mostly through burning, mowing and small tree (12” diameter or less) thinning. Approximately 20 miles of roads would be inactivated or decommissioned.

Alternative 2 was not selected because its emphasis on underburning and thinning of trees only under 12” diameter would not reduce stand densities enough to reduce risks associated with overcrowded stands, and would not appreciably improve forest health or the resiliency of old-growth stands. In addition, Alternative 2 does not move toward reducing the risk and hazards of wildfire as well as the other action Alternatives.

Alternative 4 – Proposed Action

Alternative 4 was identified as the Preferred Alternative in the DEIS. It is similar to Alternative 3 *except* the upper limit for the size of trees that could be removed is 21” diameter for ponderosa pine, Douglas-fir and western larch (instead of 16” diameter under Alternative 3). The upper limit for white fir would be 25” or less.

Approximately 74 percent (12,648 acres) of the total project area would be treated under Alternative 4. Vegetation management would primarily be thinning, combined with burning and mowing. The defensible space strategy would be fully implemented. Approximately 50 miles of roads would be inactivated or decommissioned.

Alternative 4 was not selected because potential impacts to spotted owl dispersal habitat and to riparian reserves were predicted to be higher than under Alternative 3-Modified. In addition there were high public concerns about the potential removal of ponderosa pine trees up to 21” diameter.

Alternative 5

The focus of this Alternative is to maximize risk reduction across the landscape and address the project goals of reducing the potential losses from catastrophic wildfire, insects and diseases. The emphasis would be on providing habitat for species associated open fire-adapted stands. Approximately 75 percent (12,914 acres) of the total project area would be treated by proposed actions. Though there would not be an upper diameter limit specified under this Alternative, trees larger than 21" diameter would only be removed under certain conditions (see FEIS pg. 60).

The vegetation management would again be primarily thinning, burning and mowing, but, outside of riparian reserves, there would also be some shelterwood harvest in stands with mortality and decline from bark beetle, and some small group openings to restore declining larch stands. The defensible space strategy would be fully implemented. Approximately 60 miles of roads would be inactivated or decommissioned.

> *Alternative 5 was not selected* because of potential impacts on wildlife, plants and aquatic species from a more extensive reduction in stand densities in mixed-conifer forest stands, the potential watershed and soil impacts from more intensive thinning across the project area, and from shelterwood harvest in the higher mortality stands.

The Environmentally Preferable Alternative

In this ROD, I have described the Alternative 3-Modified and have given rationale for its selection. It is required by law that one or more environmentally preferable alternatives also be disclosed. The environmentally preferable alternative is not necessarily the alternative that will be implemented, and it does not have to meet the underlying need for the project. It does, however, have to cause the least damage to the biological and physical environment and best protect, preserve, and enhance historical, cultural, and natural resources [Section 101 NEPA; 40 CFR 1505.2(b)].

In the case of the Metolius Basin Forest Management Projects EIS, I have determined that the Selected Alternative 3-Modified is the environmentally preferable alternative. Alternative 3-Modified provides protection for late-successional forest habitat, soil and water resources while reducing the risk of impacts from high severity wildfire, and increases the resiliency of forest health, particularly within the focal area for white-headed woodpecker. Alternative 3-Modified also provides the greatest reduction in potential watershed impacts from roads by reducing approximately 60 miles of open roads miles in the project area. Alternative 3-Modified best meets the Metolius Conservation Area goals.

Forest Plan Amendments

Visual Quality

A short-term, non-significant, site specific amendment of several visual quality standards and guidelines in the Forest Plan will allow impacts from tree removal and prescribed burning to be visible to the "casual observer" for slightly longer periods. Though the current Visual Quality Standards and Guidelines would not be met in the short-term, the proposed actions are expected to better meet visual quality objectives for the long-term (over five to ten years). Following is a description of proposed changes to the existing standards and guidelines for Scenic Views (MA9), Metolius Heritage (M19), Metolius Black Butte (M21), and Metolius Special Forest (M22).

A goal for scenic views in the project area is to provide forest visitors with high quality scenery that represents the natural character of Central Oregon. The objectives call for enhancing landscapes by opening views to distant peaks, and highlighting large ponderosa pine. The scenic views allocation of "retention-foreground" is located ¼ mile either side of Forest Roads 14, 1419, 1420, 12, 1217 and 1120, along the Metolius Wild and Scenic River, and 1/8 mile either side of the Metolius-Windigo Trail. The remainder of the project area is considered "retention-middleground", except for the area west of Forest Road 12 in the Metolius Special Forest. Although proposed activities are intended to meet this goal and the Standards and Guidelines over the long-term (longer than 5 years), short-term visual impacts are expected from removing vegetation (slash, stumps, stacked logs, skid roads), and reducing fuels (blackened, scorched vegetation and tree trunks). As such, it is recommended that the following Standards and Guidelines be amended:

<u>M9-4, M19-26 and M21-9: Ponderosa Pine Foreground, Metolius Heritage and Metolius Black Butte – Desired Visual Condition</u>

The proposed actions of thinning and underburning are expected to result in visible changes noticeable by the casual observer in these management areas. It is proposed that these Standards and Guidelines be amended to accept that the casual forest visitor may notice short-term changes in these allocations. These objectives would be met over the long term through re-establishment of open, park-like stands of ponderosa pine and enhancement of existing large pine trees.

<u>M9-8, M9-27, M9-44, M21-20, and M22-13: Timing of Cleanup Activities in Ponderosa Pine Foregrounds, Mixed Conifer Foregrounds, Middlegrounds and Backgrounds, and forested areas in the Metolius Black Butte and Metolius Special Forest areas.</u>

These Standards and Guidelines establish that slash, logging residue, or other results of management activities will not be obvious to the casual forest visitor one year following the activity in Retention areas, and two years following the activities in Partial Retention areas. Although the Sisters Ranger District intends to clean up the slash as soon as possible, especially along travel corridors, this project would employ prescribed burning to reduce natural fuels, and fuels created by timber harvest activities. Prescribed burning is considered an important management tool in this fire-adapted ecosystem, but effects from burning (blackened, scorched vegetation and tree trunks) may be visible for approximately 5 years.

This exceeds the standard for the amount of time management actions can be visible within both retention and partial retention allocations. It is recommended that these Standards and Guidelines be amended to allow visible effects of harvest cleanup and fuels reduction for approximately 5 years.

M9-90 and M21-43: Fire Management in Scenic View Areas and Metolius Black Butte.

This Standard and Guideline restricts the size of prescribed fire to 5-acre patches in foreground areas. Prescribed burning is considered an important management tool in this fire-adapted ecosystem, and it is proposed that burning occur at a landscape-scale to most effectively reduce surface fuels and promote fire-climax conditions. However, effects from burning (blackened, scorched vegetation and tree trunks) may be visible in the short-term. It is recommended that this Standard and Guideline be amended to allow prescribed burning on areas larger than 5-acres.

Fuelwood Collection

A site-specific, non-significant amendment of fuelwood standard and guideline in the Forest Plan is proposed to allow the Forest Service to permit commercial and personal use fuelwood collection in the Metolius Heritage area.

M19-27: Fuelwood, Metolius Heritage Area.

It is assumed that this standard and guideline was initially developed to prevent impacts that could be associated with collection of fuelwood, such as user-created roads, piles of limbs and slash from wood cutting, and visible cut stumps. However, fuelwood may be a product that could be utilized as an outcome of implementing forest health and fuel reduction objectives under this project. Both commercial and personal fuelwood collectors could help accomplish these objectives by removing excess vegetation. The activity would only be permitted in specified areas and under specified terms and conditions that would mitigate potential impacts.

Effects of Proposed Forest Plan Amendments

The proposed revised Visual Quality and Fuelwood standards and guidelines would not significantly change the forest-wide impacts disclosed in the Forest Plan Environmental Impact Statement, based on the following factors:

Timing: The effects of the proposed revised Visual Quality standards and guidelines for implementing the Metolius Basin Forest Vegetation Management project are predicted to occur in the short-term (approximately 5 years after the start of treatment) for prescribed burning and post harvest activities.

The effects of the proposed revised Fuelwood Collection standard and guideline for implementing the Metolius Basin Forest Vegetation Management project are predicted to occur in the short-term (approximately 5 years after the start of treatment) during implementation of the project.

Location and Size: The proposed revised Visual Quality standards and guidelines are site specific and would only affect the area within the Metolius Basin Forest Management project area boundary. The proposed revision of the Fuelwood Collection standard and guideline would only affect the Metolius Heritage area.

Goals, Objectives and Outputs: The proposed revised Visual Quality and Fuelwood Collection standards and guidelines would not alter the long-term relationship between levels of goods and services projected by the Forest Plan. There would not be any significant change in timber outputs over what might be available if the project was designed without the proposed amendment. Wood material that could not be removed through the use of fuelwood permits, would be removed by other means.

Management Prescriptions: The proposed revised Visual Quality and Fuelwood Collection standards and guidelines would not change the desired future condition for land and resources from that contemplated by the existing management direction in the Forest Plan in the short-term. It would not affect the whole Forest Plan planning area, but only approximately 14,700 acres of National Forest System lands within the Metolius Basin project area. The proposed amendments would not change the Forest Plan allocations or management areas.

Findings Required by Law, Regulation, and Agency Policy

I have determined that my decision is consistent with relevant laws, regulations, and agency policy. The following summarizes findings required by major environmental laws.

National Forest Management Act (NFMA), 1976

The National Forest Management Act (NFMA) and accompanying regulations require that several specific findings be documented at the project level. They are:

Consistency with Forest Plan (as amended): The Forest Plan establishes management direction for the Deschutes National Forest and provides the sideboards for project planning. Project implementation consistent with this direction moves us toward the desired condition described by the Forest Plan. In addition, the National Forest Management Act requires that all resource plans be consistent with the Forest Plan. The EIS displays the Forest Plan and Management Area goals, objectives, standards and guidelines applicable to the Metolius Basin Forest Management analysis area (FEIS, Chapter 1, pages 17-22; and Chapter 2, pages 62-76). Based upon review of pertinent information from the EIS and Project File, I have determined that Alternative 3-Modified is consistent with these goals, as amended with this decision regarding Visual Quality and Fuelwood Standards and Guidelines within this project area.

Northwest Forest Plan, Metolius Watershed Analysis, Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment, and Metolius Wild and Scenic River Plan. The selected Alternative 3-Modified is consistent with direction in the Northwest Forest Plan and recommended management actions in the Metolius Watershed Assessment (including the Aquatic Conservation Strategy Objectives) (FEIS pages 324-330), Metolius Late-Successional Reserve Assessment (FEIS pages 220-225) and Metolius Wild and Scenic River Plan (FEIS pages 335-340).

Suitability for Timber Production and Vegetation Manipulation

This project complies with the consistency standards of 36 CFR 219.10(f). No timber will be harvested from lands not suited for timber production as defined in 36 CFR 219.14. Since thinning of overstocked stands is the primary vegetation management proposed in Metolius Basin Forest Management Project, the ability to restock after tree harvest is generally not a concern. Within the small group openings in the larch restoration area trees will be restocked within 5 years after harvest, as needed to meet desired stocking levels. All manipulation of vegetation will comply with the requirements of 36 CFR 219.27 (b).

The decision to implement Alternative 3-Modified was based on a variety of reasons as discussed earlier in this decision. Economics was one of the many factors I considered. I reviewed traditional as well as non-traditional economic factors (FEIS pages 371-379) to assess the trade-offs between alternatives. I recognize that Alternative 3-Modified has higher implementation costs associated with the expense of a thinning operation with low valued trees (upper diameter limit of 16", except up to 25" diameter for white fir) than for Alternative 4 or 5, but provides a better balance to the way it addresses other important project goals and issues.

Alternative 3-Modified avoids impairment of site productivity. This determination is supported by the disclosures in the FEIS (pages 341-367) and the application of BMPs to prevent the loss of soil as displayed in the FEIS, Appendix C.

Alternative 3-Modified provides the desired effect on water quality and quantity, wildlife and fish habitat, regeneration of desired tree species, forage production, recreation uses, aesthetic values, and other resource yields. The Standards and Guidelines contained in the Forest Plan are designed to provide the desired effects of management practices on the other resources values. The Selected Action is consistent with applicable Standards and Guidelines.

The National Environmental Policy Act (NEPA), 1969: NEPA established the format and content requirements of environmental analysis and documentation, such as the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project. The entire planning process, including preparation of an environmental impact statement, complies with NEPA.

The National Historic Preservation Act: The Oregon State Historic Preservation Office (SHPO) has been consulted concerning proposed activities in the Metolius Basin Forest Management analysis area. SHPO has concurred on the finding of no effect on historic properties or potential historic properties.

Clean Air Act Amendments, 1977: Alternative 3-Modified is designed to meet the National Ambient Air Quality standards through avoidance of practices that degrade air quality below health and visibility standards. The Oregon State Smoke Management Plan will be followed to maintain air quality. The number of acres and fuel type burned will be dependent on meeting air quality standards. The Oregon Department of Forestry is the governing agency for air quality in Oregon and the Sisters Ranger District is in contact with Department of Forestry to determine if prescribed burning projects will meet Oregon State smoke management guidelines using current and predicted air quality conditions and current forecasted weather conditions. The Oregon Department of Forestry has the authority to stop any and all burning activities if conditions are not appropriate.

The Clean Water Act, 1982: Alternative 3-Modified will meet and conform to the Clean Water Act as amended in 1982. This will be accomplished, in part, through planning, application, and monitoring of Best Management Practices (BMPs). Site-specific BMPs have been designed to protect beneficial uses. Lake Creek, which flows in the project area and is a 303(d) listed stream for temperature, is protected by the selected Alternative which reduces the risk of catastrophic wildfire and thus the risk of increased turbidity/sedimentation and temperature, and decreased dissolved oxygen levels. In addition, thinning will not occur within 60 feet of Lake Creek so that there would be no change in the shade trees along these riparian areas. A water quality plan is currently being completed.

The Endangered Species Act of 1973, as amended and Magnuson-Stevens Fishery Conservation and Management Act (MSA) of 2000: In making my decision, I have reviewed the biological evaluations, the biological assessment, and the biological opinion associated with threatened and endangered species. Biological Assessments for threatened Wildlife and Aquatic Species have been prepared to document possible effects of proposed activities under Alternative 3-Modified on endangered and threatened species in the Metolius Basin Forest Management analysis area. Appropriate coordination, conferencing, and consultation with USFWS and NMFS have been completed. A Biological Opinion documents the US Fish and Wildlife's concurrence with the Forest Service's findings of not likely to adversely affect bald eagle and bull trout, and that the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project is not likely to jeopardize the continued existence of the spotted owl, and that proposed actions do not affect northern spotted owl critical habitat. The Biological Opinion and letter of concurrence is located in the analysis file. No adverse effects are anticipated on Essential Fish Habitat for Chinook salmon (listed under the Magnuson-Stevens Act) and as a result consultation was not required.

Alternative 3-Modified will have No Effect on Canada lynx (FEIS pages 133-134; 256-257) and as a result consultation was not required. In making my decision, I have reviewed the best available scientific information regarding Canada lynx distribution and the potential effects of the proposed action and the alternatives. I have reviewed the lynx habitat mapping on the Deschutes National Forest (2000 and 2001), which was based on the advice and guidance provided by the Lynx Biology Team in 1999 and 2000, respectively. I recognize that the information on Canada lynx habitat has evolved over time, and I considered additional information from the Lynx Biology Team (October 2001). This project does not occur within a designated Lynx Management Unit (LAU) or Key Linkage Area, nor has it ever been included in any of the assessments of habitat on the Deschutes National Forest (Biological Evaluation, page 62). The Metolius Basin project Area consists of primarily ponderosa pine plant associations which do not equate to suitable lynx habitat (Biological Evaluation, page 62).

Sensitive Species: Federal law and direction applicable to sensitive species include the National Forest Management Act and the Forest Service Manual (2670). The Regional Forester has approved the sensitive species list – those plants and animals for which population viability is a concern. In making my decision, I have reviewed the analysis and projected effects on all sensitive species listed as possibly occurring within the project area. Biological evaluations were prepared to assess potential effects to sensitive species as identified by the Regional Forester. This evaluation determined that while there may be impacts to individual sensitive species, those effects are not likely to contribute to a trend towards federal listing or loss of viability of the population or species.

Environmental Justice: Environmental Justice means that, to the greatest extent practicable and permitted by law, all populations are provided the opportunity to comment before decisions are made, and are not excluded from government programs and activities affecting human health or the environment. An extraordinary effort has been made to include a wide range of interested and affected people into the development of the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project (see discussion under Public Participation in this document).

There would be no discernable impacts from the selected Alternative on Native Americans, women, other minorities, or the Civil Rights of any American Citizens.

OTHER POLICY OR GUIDING DOCUMENTATION:

The FEIS for Managing Competing and Unwanted Vegetation, November 1988, Record of Decision signed December 1988, and the USDA Forest Service Guide to Noxious Weed Prevention Practices (2001), guide the policies for managing competing and unwanted vegetation used in this decision. This project will use prevention as the main strategy to manage unwanted and competing vegetation, and will incorporate all measures contained in the above documents. Specifics of managing competing and unwanted vegetation are documented in the FEIS (pages 307-316) and the Specialists Report/BE for Plants and Noxious Weeds.

Implementation

I have reviewed the Metolius Basin Forest Management Project EIS, and its associate appendices. I feel there is adequate information within these documents to provide a reasoned choice of action. I am fully aware of the possible adverse environmental effects that cannot be avoided, and the irreversible/irretrievable commitment of resources associated with the selected alternative. I have determined that these risks will be outweighed by the likely benefits.

Implementing Alternative 3-Modified will cause no unacceptable cumulative impact to any resource. The EIS adequately documents how compliance with these requirements is achieved.

Based on the information I reviewed in the FEIS, all of the action alternatives have an estimated net market value “in the red” where the costs of implementing all of the activities associated with each alternative exceed the value of the material removed. That means that all of the alternatives will need to depend on appropriated funding (or any other funding such as through grants or partnerships) in combination with the new stewardship contracting authorities in order to implement all of their associated activities.

The predicted economic outputs from Alternative 3-Modified would be similar to those of Alternative 3, but with slightly greater potential receipts from larger white fir that could be removed. However, the cost would still be greater than the value of the potential wood products and it would be the most expensive alternative to implement since the cost of removing trees up to 16” diameter is relatively high and the value of trees less than 16” in diameter is relatively low. Through a combination of contracting authorities under this stewardship project, there will be opportunities to use the value of material removed from areas that are generally not economically viable to help offset the costs of treatment. Activities will be combined in an advantageous manner to help improve economic efficiencies and reduce overall costs while still providing outputs to help support local economies.

Appeal Provisions and Implementation

This decision is subject to appeal pursuant to Forest Service regulations at 36 CFR 215.7. Any written appeal must be postmarked or received by the Appeal Deciding Officer, Linda Goodman, Regional Forester, ATTN: 1570 APPEALS, P.O. Box 3623, Portland, Oregon 97208-3623 within 45 days of the date of publication of the legal notice announcing this decision in The Bulletin newspaper.

It is the responsibility of those who appeal a decision to provide the Regional Forester sufficient written evidence and rationale to show why my decision should be changed or reversed. The written notice of appeal must:

- State that the document is a Notice of Appeal field pursuant to Title 36 CFR Part 215;
- List the name, address, and if possible, a telephone number of the appellant;
- Identify the decision document by title and subject, date of the decision, and name and title of the Responsible Official;
- Identify the specific change(s) in the decision that the appellant seeks or portion of the decision to which the appellant objects; and
- State how my decision fails to consider comments previously provided, either before or during the comment period specified in Title 36 CFR 215.6 and, if applicable, how the appellant believes the decision violates law, regulation, or policy.

If no appeal is received, implementation of this decision may occur on, but not before, five business days from the close of the appeal filing period. If an appeal is received, implementation may not occur for 15 days following the date of appeal disposition.

CONTACT PERSON

For additional information concerning the specific activities authorized with my decision, you may contact:

Tom Mafera, Environmental Coordinator
Sisters Ranger District,
PO Box 279
Sisters, OR 97759
(541) 549-7744

Recommended by: _/s/ William Anthony_____
BILL ANTHONY
Sisters District Ranger

Responsible Official:

/s/ Leslie A.C. Weldon___________ __7-2-03_____
LESLIE WELDON Date
Forest Supervisor
U.S. Department of Agriculture
Deschutes National Forest
P.O. Box 6010
Bend, OR 97708-6010